

AUGUSTA HISTORICAL SOCIETY BULLETIN

INDEX – 1965-1984

Note: The parenthetic surname that follows a woman's given name is her married surname, not her maiden name.

Numerals

“100 Years of American Psychiatry” – 2 (F66) 20

“100 Years of Public Education: - 7 (S71) 31-37

“1831 Report to the Lutheran Synod” – 14 (F78) 34

1910 cave-in – 7 (S71) 35

1st Brigade, 5th Regiment – 17 (S81) 14

1st Virginia Cavalry Company E – 10 (S74) 15, 17

3rd Arkansas – 15 (F79) 6

3rd Arkansas Infantry – 18 (S82) 31

3rd Virginia (Union) – 15 (F79) 19

5th Virginia Regiment – 20 (S84) 45

5th Virginia Regiment, Company E – 15 (F79) 23

8th Regiment, Virginia Militia, War of 1812 – 17 (S76) 23

8th Virginia Regiment – 19 (S83) 16

9th Ohio – 15 (F79) 15

9th Virginia Battalion – 15 (F79) 8, 19

10th Virginia – 15 (F79) 16

12th Georgia Regiment – 15 (F79) 5, 6, 8, 11, 12, 15, 16

17th Battalion of the Virginia Cavalry – 14 (F78) 14

20th Virginia Infantry – 18 (S82) 31

21st Virginia Regiment – 15 (F79) 5, 16
23rd Virginia – 15 (F79) 6, 16
25th Virginia Battalion – 15 (F79) 8, 16, 19
31st Virginia Battalion – 15 (F79) 8, 15, 16, 18
32nd Ohio – 15 (F79) 14, 19
37th Virginia Regiment – 15 (F79) 5, 16
44th Virginia – 15 (F79) 12, 15, 16, 19
52nd Virginia Regiment – 15 (F79) 5, 8, 15, 19; 20 (S84) 45
58th Virginia – 15 (F79) 15
75th Ohio – 15 (F79) 19

A

Aaron – 15 (F79) 35
Abbot, Ishmael – 13 (F77) 42
Abby Aldrich Rockefeller Folk Art Museum - 3 (S67) 16
abdominal surgery – 12 (S76) 23, 26
Abel, Lewis - 6 (F70) 49
Aberd, Blackburn - 6 (F70) 63
Aberman, Jacob – 9 (S73) 37
Abernathy
 John – 16 (S80) 39, 41
 Mrs. John – see Logan, Lavinia
Abingdon - 4 (F68) 9
Abney
 John - 5 (S59) 40

Ovid L. 15 (S79) 26; 15 (F79) 24
 William A. – 18 (S82) 15
 William G. – 15 (S79) 24 15 (F79) 26

Abney Family Cemetery – 9 (S73) 42

Abney's Hill – 9 (F73) 28

Abolitionist literature – 14 (F78) 7

Abolitionists – 11 (F75) 11

“Abraham Brennenman in Cannastocken” - 3 (S67) 14

Abrahams, John W., Mr. & Mrs. – 16 (F80) 44

Accord Sawmill – 18 (F82) 10

Acker

- Eva – 15 (S79) 14
- John – 15 (S79) 12, 13
- Mrs. John – see Funk, Mary Jane

Acker family – 15 (S79) 9

Acker place - 5 (F69) 13

Acklin, Barnet – 13 (F77) 39

Acord

- Jacob – 18 (S82) 26
- Mary- 11 (S75) 41

Acorn Mill – 18 (F82) 15

Acts of Parliament - See: Quartering Act, Stamp Act, Sugar Act, Townshend Act,
Intolerable Acts

Ada (OH) - 4 (S68) 8

Adair

- John - 6 (F70) 49
- William (Rev.) – 9 (S73) 31

Adams

- _____ - 20 (F84) 38

_____ (entrepreneur from Ark.) - 1 (S65) 23, 24
Abigail - 8 (F72) 13
David – 13 (S77) 46; 6 (F70) 58; 20 (S84) 60
Elizabeth – 16 (F80) 52; 20 (S84) 60
Ezekiel – 16 (F80) 52
George - 6 (F70) 49
Henry – 11 (S75) 44
John - 6 (F70) 49; 11 (F75) 9
John Quincy - 4 (F68) 12; 12 (F76) 4, 11, 13, 26
Mary E. - 11 (S75) 44
Richard – 17 (S81) 5
Roberts (Miss) – 12 (S76) 15
Samuel - 2 (S66) 8; 6 (F70) 53, 58; 13 (S77) 46, 48; 20 (S84) 60
Mrs. Samuel – *see* Adams, Elizabeth
Samuel, Jr. – 13 (S77) 47, 56
Samuel, Sr. – 13 (S77) 46
Stephen (Col.) - 7 (F71) 22
Thomas – 20 (S84) 60
Wilson – 16 (F80) 39

Addams, James - 6 (F70) 49

Addison, James - 6 (F70) 49

Adkins

Hezekiah - 6 (F70) 63
Millilan - 6 (F70) 673
Parker - 6 (F70) 63
Sarah E. – 15 (F79) 35

A.D. Trotter's School - 6 (S70) 17

Advocate (newspaper) – 14 (F78) 12

Aerhart

Abraham – 20 (S84) 53
Clem R. H. – 20 (S84) 54
John – 20 (S84) 54
Philip, Jr. – 20 (S84) 54
Philip, Sr. – 20 (S84) 54

Africa - 6 (F70) 23-28

African plate – 13 (F77) 12

Afton – 14 (F78) 20

Afton House – 14 (F78) 20

Afton Mountain – 12 (F76) 8; 14 (F78) 30

agents to Indian Territories – see Kenton, Harper

Agnes McClung Building - 7 (F71) 47

agriculture - 1 (F65) 5; 2 (F66) 13; see also farms and farming

Ahl, John Peter – 14 (S78) 41

Ailstock, _____ - 15 (F79) 35

air travel - 1 (S65) 27

Airey, George – 20 (S84) 54

Airhart

 Abraham – 20 (S84) 52

 John – 20 (S84) 52

Airls, Uriah – 13 (S77) 53

airports - 1 (S65) 27

Akens, Uriah - 6 (F70) 53

Aker, Solomon - 6 (F70) 63

Alamo – 12 (S76) 13

Albee, Charles - 7 (F71) 13

Albemarle (County) - 1 (S65) 14, 15, 16, 18

 Agricultural Society - 6 (F70) 11

 Courthouse - 6 (S70) 11

 courts - 4 (F68) 12

 Declaration of Independence - 6 (S70) 10

 farms and farmers – 1 (S65) 16. 17

 Hunting Club – 16 (F80) 35

 legislative creation - 6 (S70) 6

See also Civil War

Albemarle Pippin - 6 (S70) 12

Albert, _____ - 19 (S83) 30

Albertus Magnus - 3 (S67) 11

Alby

_____ - 13 (S77) 13

Lou - 7 (S71) 30

alcoholic beverages – 9 (S73) 22

Alderman Library - 3 (S67) 18

Alenger, Mrs. Philip – 14 (F78) 53

Alexander

_____ - 13 (F77) 37; 16 (S80) 50

_____ (Hunter) – 16 (F80) 63

Andrew – 15 (S79) 28

Archibald - 8 (S72) 30, 45; 8 (F72) 51; 11 (F75) 11

Archibald (Rev.) – 19 (S83) 26

Archibald S. – 16 (S80) 50

Dorcas (Pilson) – 17 (F81) 39

Frances - 8 (F72) 52

Gabriel - 5 (F69) 14; 15 (S79) 28

Humphreys, MD – 3 (F67) 3

James – 9 (S73) 40; 17 (F81) 54

John – 9 (F73) 51; 10(S74) 21; 11 (S75) 29; 14 (F78) 39; 16 (F80) 63; 20 (S84)
54

John, Mr. & Mrs. – 20 (F84) 58

Mrs. John A. - 6 (S70) 39; See Selman, Jane

Joseph – 9 (S73) 39

Myra – see Madison, Myra

William - 6 (S70) 53; 9 (F72) 50; 9 (S73) 39, 40

Alexander and Hanger – 9 (S73) 6

Alexander Brown & Son - 1 (S65) 20; 20 (F84) 35

Alexander family - 6 (F70) 45; 20 (F84) 57

Alexander House – 11 (S75) 27

Alexander Sawmill – 18 (F82) 11

Alford

George – 15 (F79) 22
Thomas - 6 (F70) 49, 63

Allan

Louisa G. (Mrs.) – 12 (F76) 25
William (Lt Col.) - 8 (F72) 40

Allanson, Elmer – 14 (F78) 44

Allegheny

Frontier – 10 (S74) 27-34
Mountain – 15 (F79) 4, 5
Mountains - 1 (S65) 16; 2 (S66) 16; 15 (F79) 4-20
Tunnel – 9 (F73) 16, 17

Allen

Benjamin – 18 (F82) 4
Christian (Fuller) – 17 (S81) 27
Daniel – 13 (S77) 47
Frank Seibel – 20 (S84) 69
George W. – 18 (F82) 27
Mrs. George W. – see Allen, Lucy Ann
Henry – 17 (S81) 20
Hiram M. – 15 (S79) 26; 15 (F79) 25
Hugh - 5 (S69) 40; 9 (S73) 34, 35
James - 7 (F71) 15; 9 (S73) 34, 35; 13 (F77) 41, 42; 13 (S77) 45; 14 (F78) 53;
15 (F79) 35; 18 (S82) 38; 19 (F83) 47
James (Dr) - 7 (F71) 15
Mrs. James – 14 (F78) 53; (See also Tate, Elizabeth)
John - 6 (S70) 37; 8 (F71) 15; 16 (F80) 52
Mrs. John - See Barry, Ann
Lucy Ann – 18 (F82) 27
Martha Janetta – 16 (F80) 52
Mountiene – 14 (F78) 32
Phil – 8 (S71) 30
Reuben R. – 14 (F78) 73
Robert. Sr. – 9 (S73) 37
S. Brown – 20 (S84) 26
W. A. – 17 (S81) 45
William – 13 (S77) 47; 16 (F80) 52

Allen home - 7 (F71) 15

Allen's Mill – 18 (F82) 4

Alley

Cassie – 9 (F73) 9
George- 9 (F73) 9, 10
Leonidas Salathiel – 9 (73) 8
Mrs. Leonidas S. – See Alley, Cassie
Nicholas - 6 (F70) 53; 13 (S77) 50, 53

Allison

Charles - 8 (F72) 50
Halbert - 6 (F70) 63
James - 6 (F70) 53
Margaret – 18 (F82) 27
William - 6 (F70) 49, 53; 18 (F82) 27
Mrs. William – see Allison, Margaret

Alley, Nicholas - 6 (F70) 61

Allman

Harvey – 20 (S84) 54
James, Sr. – 20 (S84) 54
Levi – 20 (S84) 54
Wyatt – 20 (S84) 54

Ally, Thomas - 6 (F70) 49, 62

Almarode, Lucy – 14 (F78) 48

Altaffer

Columbia (Stover) – 16 (S80) 67
Elvira – 16 (S80) 50
Jacob – 16 (S80) 50
Mrs. Jacob – see Altaffer, Elvira
John – 16 (S80) 67; 17 (F81) 21
William M. – 17 (F81) 21

Alum Rock Bluff – 9 (F73) 18

Alvis, William – 11 (S75) 48

Alwood

H.J. – 11 (S75) 21
William, III – 18 (S82) 43
William B, III - 4 (F68) 25; 5 (F69) 7; 20 (F84) 7, 14, 15

Ambler, Jacquelin - 6 (F70) 7; see also Burwell, Rebecca

American

Association of State and Local History - 2 (F66) 5
Automobile Association – 9 (S73) 45
Institutions for the Insane - 2 (F66) 20
Manganese Company – 13 (F77) 22, 23
Psychiatric Association, History of - 2 (F66) 20
Railway Express Company – see Railway Express Company
Revolution – 11 (S75) 5; see also Revolutionary War
Revolution Bicentennial – 17 (S81) 19
The Stock Company - 8 (S72) 26

Americus Mill – 18 (F82) 10

Ames, Benjamin Fisher – 14 (F78) 53

Amis, Mary - 8 (S72) 9

Amish - see Old Order Amish; Beach Amish

Amiss, Ella L. B. – 16 (F80) 52

amulets - 3 (S67) 11

Anabaptist Churches - 2 (S66) 18

“And the Band Played On” – 17 (S81) 10

“And Their Heirs Forever” – 17 (F81) 48-53

Anderson

_____ - 16 (F80) 52
Alexander – 19 (F83) 19
Bayliss – 18 (F82) 27
Charles – 20 (S84) 43, 52, 54
Dorcas – 20 (S84) 54
Edwin Robert, Jr. – 15 (S79) 59
George - 7 (F71) 9; 19 (F83) 19
Isaac - 8 (F72) 52; 9 (S73) 35, 39
James - 3 (F67) 8; 7 (S71) 53; 7 (F71) 53; 13 (F77) 36; 20 (S84) 54
John - 6 (F70) 49; 8 (S72) 51; 11 (S75) 43; 14 (F78) 36; 16 (F80) 52; 17 (F81) 45
J. R. – 14 (S78) 37
Luther – 20 (S84) 54
Margaret – 20 (S84) 43
P. B. – 15 (F79) 19
Peter - 6 (F70) 49
Rebecca T. (Glenn) – 19 (F83) 43
Robert J. – 15 (S79) 26

Sallie - 6 (S70) 52
Sam - 9 (F73) 18, 20
Samuel – 9 (S73) 36
Sarah Frances (Suter) - 7 (F71) 10
S. R. – 15 (F79) 7, 8, 9
Thomas – 9 (S73) 36; 13 (F77) 39
William - 6 (F70) 49; 7 (F71) 9, 10; 14 (S78) 28; 14 (F78) 32
Mrs. William – see Patton, Margaret
William, Jr. – 20 (S84) 54
William, Sr. – 9 (S73) 36

Anderson and Souther – 14 (F78) 13

Anderson family - 2 (S66) 6

Andes, Abraham – 20 (S84) 54

Andidle, James – 9 (S73) 36

Andrew

Abraham – 20 (S84) 54
Henry – 20 (S84) 52
Jacob – 20 (S84) 54
James (Rev.) – 19 (S83) 39
Jewett – 20 (S84) 54
John H. – 20 (S84) 54
Joseph – 20 (S84) 52, 54
Julia – 20 (S84) 52
Madison – 20 (S84) 54
Nelson – 20 (S84) 54
Samuel – (S84) 54

Andrews

J. C. – 18 (S82) 14
Rebecca Mary Ann – 20 (S84) 60
Sally – 20 (S84) 60
William – 20 (S84) 60
Mrs. William – see Andrews, Sally

Angeley

Alexander - 4 (F68) 28
Isobel - F (F68) 28
Peter - 4 (F68) 28

Anglican

parishes – 19 (F83) 16

salary payments - 8 (S72) 40

Angus Sales Pavilion - 5 (F69) 13

Animals
 grass-eating - 2 (F66) 10
 subartic - 2 (F66)

Ann Arbor, MI - 6 (S70) 37

“Annandale” - 5 (F69) 14; 19 (S83) 11—photo

Annex - 7 (F71) 34

Annex Church Cemetery – 9 (S73) 42

Anthony
 Kate (Miss) – 12 (S76) 15
 T. R. – 18 (F82) 27

Antietam, Battle of - 2 (S66) 25

Antioch Christian Church – 15 (S79) 9

antique tools – 12 (S76) 4, 5

anti-slavery activities – 13 (77) 31, 32

Antone, John B. – 9 (F73) 40

Antrim, Mary (Mrs.) - see Merritt, Mary

Apostolic Delegate - 7 (S71) 23

apothecaries - 3 (F67) 18, 19; 14 (S78) 40

Appalachia - 2 (S66) 22

Appalachian America – 20 (S84) 5

Apperson
 _____ - 20 (F84) 39, 41
 _____ (waterworks manager) - 1 (S65) 24, 26

Apple
 George – 17 (F81) 42

Henry, Jr. – 17 (F81) 43
Ira – 17 (F81) 42
Michael – 17 (F81) 33, 41, 42
Mrs. Michael – see Beard, Barbara
Paul - 6 (S70) 46
Mrs. Paul – see Knowles, Isabella
William H. – 15 (S79) 24
William Henry, Jr. – 17 (F81) 42
Mrs. William Henry, Jr. – see Steele, Lou; Zimmerman, Julia

“Apple House” – 17 (F81) 41

apples - 1 (S65) 7, 14; 6 (S70) 12; 7 (F71) 27; 11 (F75) 32

Appomattox - 1 (F65) 12; 8 (S72) 8; 20 (F84) 34
Canal Company – 16 (S80) 15
“digs” – 2 (F66) 6
Surrender – 1 (S65) 19; 8 (F72) 42

Arbogast. (Rev.) Benjamin - 6 (S70) 19

“Arbor Hill” - 5 (F69) 11; 9 (F73) 50; 12 (F76) 43-47; 12 (F76) 44, 46—photos

Arbor Hill farm – 12 (F76) 43

Arbuckle

_____, (Capt) - 6 (F70) 32, 37
James - 8 (F72) 51; 16 (S80) 50
Marion D. – 10 (S74) 18
William – 9 (S73) 40

archeological excavations - 2 (F66) 14, 15, 16

Archeological Society of Virginia - 2 (F66) 14, 15

Archer

James – 14 (S78) 18
John – 13 (S77) 43, 44
Margaret – see Perry, Margaret
Sampson – 9 (S73) 39
W. B. – 15 (F79) 44

Archer’s Brigade – 11 (F75) 38

architectural

details - 5 (F69) 7, 39, 42; 6 (S70) 51-52; 6 (F70) 65; 7 (S71) 27, 49-51

7 (F71) 5-23, 24-28, 51; 8 (F72) 53, 61; 6 (F72) 10, 24, 53-56
historian - 8 (F72) 5-17
investigation - 8 (F72) 6, 7
preservation – 11 (f75) 24

architecture – 11 (F75) 20, 41; 12 (F76) 28; 14 (S78) 4, 47; 15 (S79) 4-16, 53-58;
15 (F79) 54, 55; 17 (F81) 57; 18 (S82) 36-41; 18 (F82) 37-46; 19 (S83) 21
See also Old Homes of Augusta County

archeology - 8 (F72) 6, 9; 2 (F66) 5-17

“Archeology and the Historical Society” - 2 (F66) 5

Arehart

John – 18 (F82) 27
Michael – 19 (F83) 36

Arehart Family - 3 (S67) 7; 14 (F78) 41

Areheart

Catherine – 14 (F78) 74
Neva – 14 (F78) 74
Walter – 14 (F78) 74

Arey

Clarence – 14 (F78) 49
Golden – 14 (F78) 37, 41
Hiram C. – 20 (F84) 7
Ruby (Armstrong) – 14 (F78) 41
Mrs. Warren – 14 (F78) 39

Argebright,

Catherine – 16 (F80) 52
John – 16 (F80) 52
Mrs. John – see Argebright, Catherine
Martha Ann – 16 (F80) 52

Argenbright

David – 17 (F81) 21
Heiskel - 4 (S68) 5
John – 19 (S83) 25
Newton - 4 (S68) 5; 8 (S72) 22; 14 (S78) 51

Argenbright family - 3 (S67) 7

Arhonthime, Gordon – 13 (S77) 9

Armagust, Michael – 9 (S73) 36

Armentrout

George – 19 (S83) 32
Jacob C. – 15 (S79) 26
John – 15 (S79) 24, 25

Armintroute

Henry – 20 (F84) 72
Mrs. Henry – see Wagonier, Mary

Armistead

C.J. - 7 (S71) 20
Mary B. - 5 (S69) 30, 41; 7 (F71) 16-19, 21, 22, 23
Robert Morris – 10 (F74) 41; 20 (F84) 8
Mrs. Robert Morris – 13 (S77) 11; 20 (F84) 6, 8, 9, 14, 15, 19; see also
Armistead, Mary B.

armory – 20 (S84) 14

Armstrong

_____ - 15 (F79) 26
Abel – 18 (S82) 26
Ami – 20 (S84) 52
Arch E. 15 (S79) 26
Archibald – 9 (S73) 40
Bryan – 14 (F78) 46
Glasgow – 11 (F75) 29
Glasgow (Dr.) - 4 (S68) 6
James – 18 (F82) 27, 31
John – 15 (S79) 28
John, Sr. – 11 (S75) 34
John, Sr. (Mrs.) – see Crawford, Mary
John C. – 14 (F78) 53
Mrs. John C. – see Crosby, Susan
Margaret – 11 (S75) 45
Nancy (Riddle) – 11 (S75) 34
Rachel – 11 (S75) 35
Robert - 5 (S69) 40; 13 (S77) 43
Ruby – see Arey, Ruby
Sarah (Rutledge) – 16 (F80) 74
Thomas – 18 (S82) 26
William – 17 (S81) 20, 35
William A. – 15 (S79) 27

Army of Northern Virginia – 10 (S74) 15

Army of Shenandoah – 14 (F78) 14

army surgeons – 20 (S84) 46

Arnet, William – 13 (S77) 46

Arnold

Benedict - 8 (S70) 12

D. W. (Rev.) – 17 (F81) 21

Henry F. – 17 (F81) 21

Julian – 20 (S84) 54

Arode

Edda – 20 (F84) 64

Fanny – 20 (F84) 64

Thomas – 20 (F84) 64

Mrs. Thomas – see Arode, Fanny

Aronhime, Gordon – 14 (S78) 5

Arrington, _____ - 1 (F65) 15

arrows - 2 (F66) 8, 15

arsenals - 1 (F65) 8

Arshur, Samuel - 6 (F70) 53

“The Art of Reading and Writing English” – 10 [handwritten entry incomplete]

“Art of Singing” – 16 (S80) 30, 32

Artesian Well Expedition – 19 (F83) 26

Arthur

Henry Beverly – 14 (F78) 78

John - 6 (F70) 63

Joseph, Jr. - 6 (F70) 62

Samuel - 6 (F70) 62

“Articles of Agreement Between Thomas Walker, Samuel B. Finley, and Joshua Huff
and David Beard, 1850” – 16 (F80) 49-51

Ascension Day - 3 (S67) 15

Asctell, T. H. – 15 (F79) 22

Ash Lawn - 6 (S70) 11

Ashbrook, Hannah - 4 (F68) 28

Ashburner

_____ - 20 (S84) 22, 28, 29, 38

C.E. - 4 (S68) 6

Ashby

_____ - 16 (S80) 19

Richard - 8 (F72) 34

Turner - 8 (F72) 34; 1 (S65) 18

Ashby's Gap – 16 (S80) 8

Ashby's Gap Turnpike Company – 16 (S80) 12

Asher, Benjamin, stylebook – 11 (S75) 6

Ashley, Thomas – 13 (S77) 50

Aspen Hill - 5 (F69) 11

Assembly – 6 (S70) 11, 12

Ast

_____, Miss (Hoge) – 11 (F75) 34

Elizabeth – 15 (S79) 28

John – 14 (F78) 53; 17 (S81) 31

John H. – 14 (F78) 53; 15 (S79) 28

Mrs. John H. – see Ast, Elizabeth

Joseph - 7 (F71) 32

Joseph P. – 11 (F75) 34

Joseph P. (Mr. & Mrs.) – 9 (F73) 51, 52

J.P. - 5 (F69) 14

William F (Mrs.) - 5 (F69) 33

Ast's Mill – 18 (F82) 7, 11

Aston, John – 17 (F81) 37

Astor, Nancy Langhorne - See Langhorne, Nancy

Astorians – 10 (F74) 32, 34

Atkinson

- Alexander – 20 (F84) 64
- Mrs. Alexander – see Atkinson, Rose Anne
- B.M. (Mrs.) - 5 (F69) 32
- John William – 20 (F84) 64
- Margaret, (Miss) – 12 (S76) 13
- Rose Anne – 20 (F84) 64
- Sherod - 6 (F70) 49

Atlanta Presbytery - 6 (F70) 22

Atlantic Confederation – 12 (S76) 25

Atlas Insurance Agency - 5 (F69) 31

“Atlas of Augusta County” - 14 (F78) 20

Attler, W. S. – 12 (F76) 24

Augusta Academy - 4 (F68) 6; 8 (S72) 30; see also Liberty Hall Academy;
Washington College

“The Augusta Boys” - 2 (S66) 6

Augusta Circuit – Methodist Church - 8 (S72) 55

Augusta Clothing Hall - 8 (S72) 25

Augusta Company – 14 (F79) 50

Augusta Cornet Band – 198 (S82) 32

Augusta County - 10 (F74) 15, 20
architectural survey – 19 (S83) 4-21
Surveyor 3 (F67) 9

Augusta County (old) – 2 (S66) 18; 3 (F67) 13; see Berkeley County; Dunmore County;
Orange County; Rockbridge County; Rockingham County; Shenandoah County

“Augusta County and the Real American Revolution” – 10 (S74) 4-8

Augusta County Atlas, 1885 – 14 (F78) 35

Augusta County election districts

Centerville election district – 14 (F78) 35, 36
Mount Solon election district – 14 (F78) 35, 36
Parnassus election district – 14 (F78) 35, 36
Sangerville election district – 14 (F78) 35, 36
Springhill election district – 14 (F78) 35, 36

Augusta County Historical Society - 2 (F66) 7; 20 (F84) 5-9

“The Augusta County Militia” – 18 (S82) 6-14

“Augusta County Obituaries”

1836-1841 – 14 (F78) 53-73
1842-1845 – 15 (S79) 28-[no entry]
1846-1847 – 15 (F79) 35-52
1848-1849 – 16 (S80) 50
1850-1851 – 16 (F80) 52-73
1852-1853 – 17 (S81) 20-41
1854 – 17 (F81) 21-32
1855 – 18 (S82) 14-25
1856 – 18 (F82) 27-36
1857 – 19 (S83) 25-35
1859 – 20 (S84) 60-67
1860 – 20 (F84) 64-70

Augusta County Court of Claims Minutes Book – 9 (S73) 32, 33

Augusta County Court House – 10 (F74) 11; 11 (S75) 15; 11 (F75) 6 –(Photos)

Augusta County forts – 10 (S74) 25-32

Augusta County Medical Association – 12 (S76) 24

Augusta County Parish Book – 14 (S78) 23

“Augusta County’s Pioneer Missionary to Africa” - 6 (F70) 20-28

Augusta County School District – 14 (F78) 35

Augusta County schools

Buffalo Gap High School – 14 (F78) 50
Cedar Green School – 14 (F78) 40
Centerville High School – 14 (F78) 49
Centerville School – 14 (F78) 36, 39, 40, 50
Central Augusta High School – 17 (F81) 14
Clover Hill School – 14 (F78) 43
Columbia School (Rockingham) – 14 (F78) 45

Crossroads School – 14 (F78) 36, 45
Dividing Ridge School – 14 (F78) 35, 37
Emmanuel School – 14 (F78) 36, 41, 45, 46
Fairplay School – 14 (F78) 35, 36
Flint Hill School – 14 (F78) 36, 39
Fort Defiance High School – 14 (F78) 50
Glade School – 14 (F78) 36, 38
H. K. Cassell Elementary School – 14 (F78) 50
Harmony School – 14 (F78) 36, 38, 40
Liberty Hall School – 14 (F78) 37
Liberty School – 14 (F78) 36, 37, 38
Limestone School – 14 (F78) 39
Loch Willow Academy – 14 (F78) 35
Maple Grove School – 14 (F78) 36, 41
Maybrook School – 14 (F78) 36, 43
Midway School – 14 (F78) 35, 36, 39, 40
Moscow School – 14 (F78) 36, 42
Mossy Creek Academy – 14 (F78) 35, 40
Mossy Creek School – 14 (F78) 35, 36, 40
Mount Solon School – 14 (F78) 36, 41, 41
Mount Zion School – 14 (F78) 36, 41
Mountain View School – 14 (F78) 36, 45, 47, 48
New Centerville School – 14 (F78) 36
New Harmony School – 14 (F78) 36, 38, 39
North River High School – 14 (F78) 37, 41, 49
North River Junior High School – 14 (F78) 50
North River School – 14 (F78) 43, 49
Oak Hill Schools – 14 (F78) 36, 43
Oakland School – 14 (F78) 36
Obenchain School – 14 (F78) 35, 36
Old Centerville School – 14 (F78) 38
Old Log Church School – 14 (F78) 36, 40
Old Stonewall School (Rockingham) – 14 (F78) 45
Parnassus High School – 14 (F78) 39, 43, 49
Parnassus School – 14 (F78) 36, 42, 43, 45, 50
Paynes Chapel School – 14 (F78) 36, 43
Roman School – 14 (F78) 39
Sangerville School – 14 (F78) 36, 45, 46, 48
Springhill High School – 14 (F78) 49
Stokesville School – 14 (F78) 36, 42
Stony Point School – 14 (F78) 36, 41
Stribling Springs School – 14 (F78) 35, 36, 43
Summit School – 14 (F78) 36, 38
Sunnyside School – 14 (F78) 35, 37
Towers High School – 14 (F78) 46, 49
Towers School – 14 (F78) 36, 39, 41, 45, 46, 47, 48, 50

“Augusta County, Virginia, in 1775” – 11 (F75) 7-14

“Augusta County, Virginia - Marriages” – 12 (S76) 30-31

“Augusta County, Virginia Personal Property Tax List of 1782” – 12 (F76) 41-43

Augusta County Parish Book – 14 (S78) 23

“Augusta Court in its Executive Capacity” - 5 (S69) 41

Augusta Expoland – 17 (F81) 19

Augusta Extra Flour – 18 (F82) 17

Augusta Fair Company – 15 (S79) 21

Augusta Family Flour – 18 (F82) 17

Augusta Female Institute - 6 (S70) 17

Augusta Female Seminary - 1 (F65) 7; 5 (S69) 5, 30; 5 (S69) 5, 30; 6 (S70) 17;
7 (F71) 39-47; 7 (F71) 43—photo; see also Mary Baldwin College

Augusta House Tavern – 9 (F73) 42

Augusta Memorial Association – 10 (S74) 17; 18 (S82) 31, 33

Augusta Military Academy - 6 (S70) 31

Augusta Milling and Mercantile Company – 18 (F82) 18

Augusta National Bank - 1 (S65) 24; 6 (S70) 30; 7 (F71) 34

Augusta Parish - 2 (S66) 10; 3 (F67) 16; 4 (F68) 28; 5 (S69) 40; 7 (F71) 22;
10 (S74) 5, 9; 1 (F75) 8; 14 (S78) 18; 20 (S84) 13

Augusta Parish

Church – 8 (S72) 14—sketch; 8 (S72) 13, 15, 17, 18; 9 (F73) 25
vestrymen – 14 (S78) 18, 19

See also Trinity Episcopal Church

Augusta Publishing Company – 19 (F83) 5

Augusta Roller Mills – 18 (F82) 17—photo

Augusta Safety Committee - 2 (S66) 13

Augusta Springs – 12 (S76) 9

Augusta Stone Church – 9 (S73) 65—photo; 10 (S74) 31

Augusta Volunteers of the Virginia Regiment – 14 (F78) 10; 15 (F79) 45, 49

Austin

_____ - 14 (F78) 53; 20 (F84) 48

James A. – 10 (F74) 41; 14 (F78) 20, 221

John, (Mrs.) - 5 (F69) 19

automobile restoration – 9 (S73) 48, 53

automobiles – 11 (S75) 8-10

Averell, William H. – 14 (S78) 35

Avery, Isaac – 17 (S81) 5

Awl, William (Dr.) - 2 (F66) 20

Aylinger

Henry – 13 (F77) 43

Philip – 13 (F77) 43

Sarah, (Mrs. Henry) – 13 (F77) 43

Aylinger-Intervale house, built 1910 - 7 (F71) 8

Aylor, Anthony – 20 (S84) 54

Aylor family - 3 (S67) 7; 8 (S72) 24

B

Back

George – 20 (S84) 54

George W. – 20 (S84) 54

James – 20 (S84) 54

Robert – 20 (S84) 54

Back Creek – 13 (F77) 36, 37; 14 (S78) 34, 35, 36

Backer, _____ - 13 (F77) 37

Back Street, Greenville – 17 (F81) 32

Bacon, Michael – 13 (S77) 53

Bader, John H. - 7 (S71) 33

Baer

Beulah – 15 (S79) 14

Fred – 15 (S79) 13, 14

Hannah Funk – see Funk, Hannah

Bagby

Benjamin - 7 (F71) 34

Benjamin L. -5 (S69) 39; 6 (S70) 27

Thomas – 11 (S75) 44

Bagby house - 7 (F71) 19; 11 (F75) 36

Bagby overseer - 7 (F71) 19

Bagby's Mill – 18 (F82) 11

Bailey

_____ - 20 (F84) 64

_____ (provost marshal) – 14 (S78) 52, 53

Edward – 20 (S84) 54

Edward B. – 14 (F78) 53

Elizabeth (Mrs.) – 14 (F78) 53

James – 20 (S84) 54

John - 6 (F70) 53; 13 (F77) 42; 20 (S84) 60

Mrs. M. B. – 17 (S81) 20

Nathaniel - 6 (F70) 50

Reuben – 20 (S84) 54

Rufus (Rev.) - 7 (F71) 39

R. W. (Rev.) – 17 (S81) 20

T. W. – 16 (S80) 50

Mrs. T. W. – see Brackin, Abby H.

W. H. – 20 (F84) 64

William – 20 (S84) 54

Baily

Catharine Wigglesworth – 17 (S81) 20

N. E. – 17 (S81) 20

Samuel F. – 17 (S81) 20

Mrs. Samuel F. – see Baily, N. E.

Baird

Jean (Wallace) – 20 (F84) 73
William A. (Rev.) – 6 (S70) 20, 21

Baines, Nancy – 11 (S75) 42

Baker

_____ - 20 (S84) 17
C.S. - 5 (S69) 19
Frederick – 20 (S84) 54
George - 6 (F70) 50; 12 (S76) 31
George (Mrs.) – see Long, Eva
George Frederick – 9 (F73) 39
Isaac - 5 (F70) 50
Margaret – 19 (F83) 26
Richard – 17 (S81) 5
Thomas - 6 (F70) 50

Baker family - 8 (F72) 24

Baker's Choice Flour – 18 (F82) 18

Baker's Mill – 18 (F82) 11

Bakers & Brown – 20 (S84) 54

“Balanced Ticket” – 12 (F76) 9

Baldwin

_____ - 15 (S79) 49; 18 (F82) 35; 19 (S83) 32
_____ (delegate to State Convention) - 1 (F65) 7
_____ (Judge) - 7 (F71) 33
_____ (Mrs.) – 9 (F73) 25, 27
B. G. – 15 (F79) 50
Briscoe G. (Gen.) -5 (S69) 25; 7 (F71) 32, 35; 18 (F82) 33; 17 (S81) 20;
17 (F81) 23
Charles F. - 6 (S70) 12
Cyrus B. – 16 (S80) 50; 18 (S82) 14; 17 (F81) 21
Mrs. Cyrus B. – see Baldwin, Margaret; Gates, Mary
Eliza C. – 15 (S79) 28
Fanny (Stuart) - 5 (S69) 25
J. B. - 1 (S65) 21; 20 (F84) 36
John B. - 7 (F71) 33; 15 (F79) 5, 19; 16 (F80) 53; 18 (S82) 12, 29, 30;
18 (F82) 29; 20 (S84) 54, 65
John D. – 20 (S84) 63

Laommi – 16 (S80) 16, 17
Margaret – 16 (S80) 50
Margaret (Stuart) – 15 (S79) 49
Mary Julia (educator) - 1 (S65) 21; 5 (F69) 30; 7 (F71) 39-47; 20 (F84) 36
William (Dr.) - 7 (F71) 39
Mrs. William - see Sowers, Margaret

Baldwin District Fair - 1 (S65) 21; 20 (F84) 36

Baldwin Street School - 7 (S71) 35

Ball

John - 6 (F70) 50
Leonard – 9 (S 73) 36

Ballard, Martha – 15 (S79) 28

Ballmaine, (Rev.) –, - 8 (S72) 13

Ballow, Peter - see Bellew, Peter

Balmaine

Alexander - 2 (S66) 10
Alexander (Rev.) – 10 (S74) 4, 5; 11 (F75) 10

Balmer, Jacob – 10 (F74) 22, 26

Balmer family (Palmer) – 10 (F74) 19

Balsley

_____ - 20 (S84) 22, 29
Jesse, Jr. – 17 (S81) 20
Jonathan – 17 (S81) 20
Mrs. Jonathan – see Balsley, Nancy
Mary Elizabeth – 16 (S80) 50
Nancy – 17 (S81) 20
Rebecca – 17 (S81) 20
William E. – 16 (S80) 50
Mrs. William E. – see Padgett, Frances Jane

Balsley family - 8 (F72) 24

Balthis

Harry G. (Rev.) – 19 (S83) 38
Maybury Goheen – 19 (S83) 48
William L., Mr. & Mrs. – 11 (S75) 15

Baltimore & Ohio Railroad - See B & O

“Baltimore Annual Conference, Methodist Episcopal Church” – 19 (S83) 38-48

Baltimore Conference (Old) - 6 (S70) 17, 18, 20, 33

Baltzell, _____ - 16 (F80) 52

Baltzer’s Mill – 18 (F82) 10

B & O Railroad - 1 (S65) 16; 16 (S80) 19; 17 (F81) 44; 20 (F84) 31
District – 15 (F79) 7
See also railroads, Virginia

Bandy, John - 6 (F70) 50

bands – 18 (S82) 32, 33
school – 1 (S65) 27
military – 1 (F65) 8
See also Old Stonewall Brigade Band

bandwagons – 17 (S81) 12, 13

Bane, James, Jr. - 6 (F70) 63

Bank of Virginia – 16 (S80) 15

Banks, N. P. (Union Gen.) - 1 (F65) 11, 19; 8 (F72) 36, 38; 15 (F79) 11, 12, 14

banks and banking – 1 (S65) 20; 1 (F54) 5
See Augusta National Bank; National Valley Bank; Rockingham National Bank

Bantoon, George – 9 (S73) 37

baptismal certificates - 3 (S67) 16, 17
records - 8 (F72) 24

Baptist Institute - 6 (S70) 25

Baptists - 6 (S70) 6

Bar

Jacob – 19 (F83) 19
Mrs. Jacob – see Bar, Elizabeth
Elizabeth – 19 (F83) 19

Barbee, Joseph S. – 20 (S84) 54

Barber

Elizabeth – 14 (S78) 9

George – 14 (S78) 9

Mrs. George – see Barber, Elizabeth

barbershops - 1 (F65) 5

Barbour, (Gov.) James - 5 (S69) 34; 7 (F71) 33

Barclay

Maria J. – 20 (F84) 65

Thomas – 20 (F84) 65

Bardin, Robert F. – 20 (F84) 60, 63

Bardt, Christian – 10 (F74) 26

Bardt family (Beard) – 10 (F74) 19

Bare

Charles – 17 (F81) 221

Corrila Floyd – 16 (F80) 52

Gerrard – 14 (F78) 54

Henry – 17 (F81) 21

Jacob – 9 (S73) 36

Jane Ann (Crawford) – 17 (S81) 24

John – 15 (F79) 35; 16 (F80) 52; 17 (S81) 21, 24

Mrs. John – see Bare, Rebecca

Rebecca – 17 (S81) 21

Valentine – 14 (F78) 53

Bare's Mill – 18 (F82) 7, 11

Bare's Sawmill – 18 (F82) 11

Barger

E. Warren - 8 (F72) 28

Emmett W., Mr. & Mrs. - 7 (S71) 29

George W. – 20 (S84) 42

Ida (Eakle) - 8 (F72) 29

Jacob - 3 (S67) 7; 18 (F82) 33; 19 (F83) 11

Julia B. – 11 (S75) 42

Margaret (Keinadt) – 19 (F83) 4, 6, 11

Barger family - 8 (F72) 19; see also Berger family

barges – see cargo barges

Barkley

_____ - (13(F77) 40
Lazaras – 13 (S77) 38, 40

Barkman

D. C. - 4 (S68) 6
W. H. – 17 (S81) 14
William – 20 (S84) 60

Barkman & Singer - 5 (F69) 30

barn signs - 3 (S67) 9, 10, 19

Barnard

Charles - 2 (F66) 20
James M - 2 (F66) 22

Barnard, Adams & Company - 2 (F66) 22

Barnes, H. L. – 15 (F79) 22

Barnet, S. H. – 20 (S84) 54

Barnett

George – 13 (S77) 51
James - 6 (F70) 63; 9 (S73) 39; 13 (S77) 45, 47, 50, 52, 55
Jeremiah - 6 (F70) 50
Lydia – 19 (S83) 25

Barnhart

_____ - 18 (F82) 27
George – 19 (S83) 25; 20 (S84) 60
Mrs. George – see Barnhart, Polly
Gideon – 9 (F73) 45; 18 (F82) 27
Mrs. Gideon – see Barnhart, Martha
Martha – 18 (F82) 27
Peter - 3 (S67) 16, 19
Polly – 20 (S84) 60

Barnhart family – 9 (F73) 45

Barnwell & Jones - 5 (F69) 15

barns, brick – 19 (F73) 52; 1 (S75) 11-14

Barr, John – 12 (F76) 42

Barrat, (Sister) Sophie - See also Crickard, Sophie

Barren Ridge - 8 (S72) 29; 18 (F82) 14

Barren Ridge Road - 6 (S70) 46

“The Barrens” - 8 (S72) 3

Barrett

_____ - 20 (F84) 48

J. B. – 15 (F79) 22

Barriger, Phillip - 6 (F70) 62

Barrigor

Casper - 6 (F70) 63

John - 6 (F70) 63

Barron, Commodore - 5 (F69) 39

Barrow, Mrs. W. J. – 20 (F84) 10

Barry

Andrew – 15 (S79) 28; 17 (S81) 21

Mrs. Andrew – see McCue, Mary

Ann (Allen) - 6 (S70) 37; 7 (F71) 15

Cornelius – 17 (S81) 32, 33

John – 18 (S82) 14

Barter Brook – 20 (F84) 58

“Barterbrook” - 7 (F71) 5; 13 (F77) 9

Barterbrook Road - 5 (S69) 39

Barth

_____ (Miss Schultz) – 11 (F75) 34

_____ (Miss Weinbert) – 11 (F75) 33

Mrs. J. L., recipe - 5 (F69) 32

Joseph L. – 8 (S72) 25; 11 (F75) 33

Simon – 8 (S72) 25

Barth Clothing Store - 8 (S72) 25

Barth-Weinberg & Company - 8 (S72) 26

Barth-Weinberg store – 11 (F75) 33

Bartigis, Matthias - 3 (S67) 17

Barton, Seth M. – 15 (F79) 6

Baruck, Bernard – 9 (S73) 49, 52

baseball – 13 (S77) 18-21

Basic City - see Waynesboro

Basic City Car Works – 11 (S75) 9

Baskin

Charles – 14 (F78) 29, 30

Charles A. – 17 (S81) 21

Elizabeth – 20 (F84) 64

James H. – 20 (F84) 64

Mrs. James H. – see Clarke, Lucy M.

John C. – 20 (F84) 64

Mrs. John – see Baskin, Elizabeth

Margaret A. – 16 (S80) 51

Mary Estaline – 16 (S80) 51

Mrs. R. P. – 14 (F78) 54

Rebecca – 14 (F78) 54

Thomas G. – 14 (F78) 54

Mrs. Thomas G. – see Baskin, Rebecca

William Martin – 16 (S80) 50

William W. – 16 (S80) 51

Mrs. William W. – see Baskin, Margaret A.

Bass, A.G.R. - 5 (F69) 20

Bassett

Burwell – 17 (S81) 5

C. B. – 17 (F81) 21

John M. – 17 (F81) 21

Mrs. John M. – see Bassett, C. B.

John Mallory – 17 (F81) 21

Batchford

William - 6 (F70) 70
(Mrs.) - 4 (F68) 20

Bateman, Smith – 20 (F84) 64

Bates, William - 6 (F70) 50

Bath County - 5 (F69) 10; 10 (S74) 4, 5, 28-30, 32; 12 (F76) 41-43

bathhouses - 1 (F65) 6; 9 (F73) 45

Battle

John S. - 6 (S70) 12
William C. - 6 (S70) 12

Battle of

Balls Bluff - 8 (S72) 47
Brandywine, the - 5 (S69) 28; 9 (S73) 33; 14 (S78) 20
Bull Run – 11 (F75) 37
Camden - 5 (S69) 28, 29, 31
Cedar Creek - 8 (F72) 42; 11 (F75) 37; 20 (F84) 51
Cedar Mountain - 8 (F72) 39
Chancellorsville – 2 (S66) 23, 24; 17 (S81) 15
Cold Harbor – 12 (F76) 33
Cross Keys - 8 (S72) 7; 8 (F72) 37
Draper's Meadow – 16 (F80) 4
Fallen Timbers – 14 (F78) 29
Falling Waters – 10 (S74) 15
First Manassas – 1 (F65) 10; 8 (72) 47; 17 (S81) 14l 20 (S84) 46
Fisher's Hill - 8 (F72) 42; 20 (F84) 51
Fort Duquesne – 12 (S76) 21
Fredericksburg - 8 (F72) 39
Front Royal - 8 (F72) 38
Gettysburg – 12 (F76) 39
Greencastle (PA) – 11 (F75) 38, 39
Guilford Court House - 4 (F68) 7, 8; 8 (S72) 12
Harpers Ferry – 14 (S78) 44; 14 (F78) 14
Hemp Bales (The) - see Battle of Lexington, MO
Kaskaskia - 6 (S70) 10
King's Mountain – 9 (S73) 33; 14 (S78) 6
Lexington (MO) - 8 (F72) 50
Lynchburg – 20 (F84) 50—map
Maumee, the – 15 (S79) 51
McDowell – 1 (F65) 11, 12, 14; 8 (F72) 37; 15 (F79) 13—map; 20 (S84) 44;
20 (F84) 34

Monmouth, 1778 - 2 (S66) 17; 9 (S73) 33
Monocacy – 20 (F84) 50—map and sketch
New Market - 5 (S69) 10
Opequon Creek – 20 (F84) 51
Piedmont - 5 (F69) 17; 7 (71) 43; 8 (S72) 7; 9 (F73) 44, 45; 12 (F76) 33;
14 (S78) 51
Point Pleasant – 6 (F70) 29-38; 9 (S73) 33; 10 (S74) 5, 30, 32; 11 (F75) 5, 10;
12 (S76) 6, 8, 22; 14 (F78) 28; 17 (F81) 17; 20 (S84) 13
Port Republic – 1 (F65) 11, 12, 14; 8 (S72) 7, 8 (F72) 37, 38
Princeton – 20 (S84) 17
Raccoon Ford – 10 (S74) 17
Saratoga - 5 (F69) 8l; 6 (S70) 15; 14 (S78) 45; 15 (F79) 27-34
Second Manassas – 1 (F65) 12; 2 (S66) 23; 5 (F69) 16; 7 (F71) 27; 8 (S72) 47;
10 (S74) 14, 17; 14 (F78) 14; 20 (S84) 45
Sharpsburg - 8 (S72) 47; 8 (F72) 39
Spotsylvania - 8 (F72) 49; 1 (F65) 12, 17; 12 (F76) 33; 20 (S84) 45
Stony Point – 14 (F78) 28
Tippecanoe Creek – 12 (S76) 23
Vincennes - 6 (S70) 10
Waynesboro – 1 (F65) 15. 17. 18; 8 (S72) 8; 20 (F84) 48; see also Waynesboro,
Battle of
Waxaw Settlement – 16 (S80) 56
The Wilderness - 8 (S72) 48
Winchester - 8 (F72) 42; 12 (F76) 33, 39
York – 9 (S73) 33

“Battle Glen Farm” – 9 (F73) 44

battle streamers - 3 (F67) 13

Batton

George (Mrs.) - 8 (S72) 47
Isaac – 16 (F80) 52
Mrs. Isaac – see Langford, Licinda

Baugh, Adam - 6 (F70) 50

Baughner

Iva (Summers) – 11 (S75) 28
Jacob L. – 11 (S75) 28
Mrs. Jacob L. – see Fletcher
Meredith – 11 (S75) 28; 12 (S76) 20

Baughman, Henry - 6 (F70) 53

Baumgartner family – 10 (F74) 19

Bauserman, Christian – 19 (S83) 25

Bawcett, - 9(F73) 30

Baxter

Hugh – 20 (S84) 54

Jacob – 20 (S84) 54

John – 9 (S73) 36

Lee – 20 (S84) 54

William – 20 (S84) 54

Bayan, John - 6 (F70) 53

Bayard, Margaret (Smith) - 6 (F70) 13, 19

Bayer, G. W. – 20 (S84) 54

Bayley, Mrs. E.B. - 5 (F69) 30

Baylis

Fred – 11 (S75) 31

George – 11 (S75) 31

Baylor

_____ - 17 (S81) 21; 20 (F84) 68

_____ (delegate to State Convention) - 1 (F65) 7

Andrew – 19 (F83) 19

Andrew J. – 14 (F78) 54

D. – 18 (F82) 27

Feliscia – 17 (S81) 38

F. S. – 9 (S73) 42, 43

George - 6 (S70) 45; 14 (F78) 54; 15 (S79) 34; 16 (S80) 51; 18 (S82) 14;
18 (F82) 35; 19 (S83) 34; 19 (F83) 19

George, Sr. – 17 (S81) 38

G. W. – 18 (F82) 10

Harry – 13 (S77) 7

Harry E. – 20 (F84) 9, 17

Harry E., Jr. – 15 (S79) 19; 20 (F84) 17

Junius M. – 19 (F83) 19

Margaret (Eidson) – 15 (S79) 34

Martin – 19 (F83) 19

Mary – 14 (F78) 34; 19 (S83) 34

Mary McFall – see McFall, Mary

W.H.S. (Lt. Col) - 8 (F72) 35; 18 (F82) 35

William A. – 11 (S75) 47

Baylor & Baylor – 19 (F83) 22

Baylor Mill – 18 (F82) 11

Baylor Sawmill – 18 (F82) 10

Baylor's Mill – 18 (F82) 6

Bazel Family - 5 (F72) 24

Bazzle

Reuben – 20 (S84) 54

Mrs. Reuben – 20 (S84) 54

Beachy Amish - 3 (F67) 8

Beale's Brigade – 11 (F75) 39

Beall, Leonard –12 (F76) 41

Bean

John – 11 (S75) 48

W.G. - 8 (F72) 33

Wyndham - 5 (F69) 11

Bean family - 3 (S67) 7

Bear

_____, (Mrs.) – see Hevener family

Christian, Sr. - 12 (S76) 34, 35, 37; 19 (S83) 14; 19 (S83) 15-17—mantel design

Cornelia – 16 (S80) 51

David S. – 16 (S80) 51

Mrs. David S. – see Bear, Sarah F.

Delilah – 16 (F80) 52

Francis H. – 12 (S76) 35

George – 12 (S76) 34

George (Mrs.) – see Bear, Jessie H.

Harvey – 16 (F80) 52; 18 (F82) 29

Mrs. Harvey – see Bell, Nancy

Henry – 19 (F83) 25

Jacob – 17 (F81) 21

Jacob (Rev.) – 18 (S82) 14

James – 20 (F84) 10

James A., Jr. - 6 (F70) 3

Jessie H. – 12 (S76) 35

John - 6 (S70) 53
Lila (Sprouse) – 12 (S76) 35
Michael – 18 (F82) 27
Newton M. – 15 (S79) 26
Robert H., Mr. & Mrs. – 12 (S76) 34, 35
Sarah H. – 16 (S80) 51
Sidney G. – 12 (S76) 35
William T., II – 20 (F84) 7

“Bear Creek” – 13 (F77) 24

Bear family – 18 (F82) 14

Bear Funeral Home – 18 (F82) 14

Bear Garden – 14 (S78) 11

Bear Grist and Carding Mill – 18 (F82) 14

Bear Planing Mill – 18 (F82) 5, 10

“Bear Wallow” – see “Willoughby”

Beard

_____ - see Bardt, _____
Barbara (Apple) – 17 (F81) 42
Christian - 5 (F69) 8; 9 (F73) 51
David – 13 (F77) 34; 16 (F80) 49
Esther (Howdyshell) - 7 (S71) 43
Esther (Rankin) – 19 (F83) 30
G. W. – 10 (S84) 54
Gleaves C., Sr. - 7 (S71) 43
Gleaves C., Jr. (Mrs.) - 5 (F69) 17
George – 20 (S84) 54
Henry – 17 (F81) 45
Hester A. – 11 (S75) 42
Hugh – 9 (S73) 37
Mrs. J. O. – 20 (S84) 11
James P. – 19 (F83) 19
Jane – 19 (F83) 19
John – 13 (S77) 19; 20 (S84) 54
Joseph – 20 (S84) 54
Levi – 16 (F80) 51
Margaret – 16 (S80) 51
Pauline – 20 (F84) 71
Robert – 17 (F81) 37, 39

Mrs. Robert – see Buchanan, Martha; Mitchell, Sarah
Samuel - 5 (F69) 17; 7 (S71) 43
William – 15 (F79) 35; 16 (S80) 51; 19 (F83) 19; 20 (S84) 40, 54
Mrs. William – see Beard, Jane; Beard, Margaret
William Lot – 20 (S84) 54

Beard family - 7 (S71) 42

Beater

George - 6 (F70) 50
John - 6 (F70) 50
Joseph - 6 (F70) 50

Beatey, John - 8 (F72) 50

Beatty, Mathew – 14 (F78) 54

Beaty, John - 6 (F70) 49

Beaver

_____ - 14 (F78) 51
A. – 20 (F84) 41
Abraham – 20 (S84) 42, 52, 54
Franklin P. – 20 (S84) 42
John – 20 (S84) 54
John W. – 20 (S84) 41, 42

Beaver Dam Creek – 13 (S77) 54

Beaver Creek – 13 (S77) 46

Beaver Lick – 13 (S77) 43

Beaver Run - see Long Meadow Run

Beck

Godfrey – 11 (F75) 32
Stephen – 10 (F74) 22

Beck family – 10 (F74) 19; 11 (F75) 32

Becket, Richard - 6 (F70) 58

Beckmantown formations – 13 (F77) 11

Beckwith, C. B. – 15 (F79) 22

“Bedford” – 14 (S78) 54

Bedford County - 3 (F67) 14

Bedford Riflemen - 6 (F70) 32

Bedhill

George – 20 (F84) 73

Mrs. George – see Bird, Madgalen

Sarah – 20 (F84) 73

Bedsolt

Elisha - 6 (F70) 53

John - 6 (F70) 53

“Be Hive Seminary” - 7 (F71) 40

beef - 1 (S65) 18, 28; 2 (S66) 12; 11 (F75) 12

Beemer, James M. – 16 (F80) 53

Beeson, Catharine (Wright) – 11 (S75) 30

“Begota” - 8 (S72) 60

Behar, James - 6 (F70) 49

Behler, Martin – 10 (F74) 26

Behler family – 10 (F74) 22

Beirly, Susan – 11 (S75) 41

Beirne-Elam duel – 14 (F78) 19

Belden Stagecoach Line – 9 (F73) 30

Belew, M.V. – See:Griffith, M.V.

Belfield, Thomas Wright – 9 (S73) 26, 27

Bell

_____ - 19 (S83) 32

_____ (Maj.) – 1 (S65) 21; 20 (F84) 36

_____ (Van Lear) – 16 (F80) 71

Alexander – 16 (S80) 51; 20 (S84) 54
Mrs. Alexander – see Bell, Eliza
Alexander Robertson - 7 (F71) 12
Ann A. – 18 (F82) 27; 19 (S83) 25
D. Alexander – 20 (S84) 54
David - 7 (F71) 12; 15 (S79) 29, 55; 15 (F79) 43; 17 (F81) 35, 41
David S. - 5 (S69) 39; 19 (S83) 25
Mrs. David S. – see Bell, Nancy
Eliza – 16 (S80) 51
Eliza Burton – 15 (S79) 29
Elizabeth R. (Herring) – 15 (F79) 42
Emily E. (Peck) – 17 (S81) 33
Francis, sr. – 17 (S81) 21
Mrs. Francis, Sr. – see Bell, Sarah
H.B. - 7 (F71) 12; 11 (S75) 39
H, M. – 18 (S82) 15; 19 (S83) 32; 19 (F83) 2220 (F84) 70
H. M. (Maj.), 1870 Trustee of School Board - 7 (S71) 32
Henderson M. - 5 (F69) 13; 7 (F71) 31; 16 (F80) 30
Mrs. Henderson – 11 (F75) 34
Henry – 17 (S81) 5
J. - 5 (F69) 12
James - 2 (F66) 15; 5 (S69) 40; 7 (S71) 53; 7 (F71) 53; 9 (S73) 40; 15 (S79) 55;
16 (F80) 52; 17 (S81) 33; 18 (F82) 27, 28; 20 (S84) 54; 20 (F84) 73
Mrs. James – see Bell, Margaret; McBride, Margaret
James, Jr. – 15 (F79) 35
Mrs. James, Jr. – see Blair, Ann Eliz.
James F. - 7 (F71) 12
James R. – 20 (S84) 52, 54
Janet (McPherson) – 14 (F78) 78
J. J. – 14 (F78) 20
John - 7 (F71) 12; 9 (S73) 40; 12 (S76) 25; 14 (F78) 38; 15 (S79) 36, 55; 18
(S82) 8
John (presidential candidate 1860) - 1 (F65) 6, 7
John (Edinburg, SC, surgeon) - 3 (F67) 21, 22
John, Sr. – 15 (S79) 29
John H. – 20 (S84) 39
Joseph - 7 (F71) 31; 8 (F72) 52; 14 (F78) 54
J. Wyatt – 18 (F82) 27; 19 (S83) 25
Mrs. J. Wyatt – see Bell, Ann A.
Mrs. Joseph – see Nelson, Mary Ann
Luther V., (psychiatrist) - 2 (F66) 20
Margaret – 15 (S79) 29; 18 (F82) 27, 28
Mary Margaret – 15 (S79) 29
Nancy – 15 (S79) 43; 19 (S83) 25
Nancy (Bear) – 16 (F80) 52
Richard P. – 11 (S75) 28; 12 (S76) 24

Mrs. Richard Phillips – see Grasty, Mary
Richard Phillips III - 1 (S65) 3, 29; 3 (F67) 11, 15; 5 (F69) 5, 6, (Dr.) 14; 20 (F84)
5, 6, 7, 10, 15, 16, 17, 20, 21
(Dick Bell's father) - 1 (S65) 25
Richard Phillips, Jr. - 5 (F69) 5
Sallie (Mrs.) – 12 (S76) 15
Samuel - 5 (F69) 29; 20 (S84) 54
Mrs. Samuel – see Bell, Sarah
Sarah – 15 (S79) 29; 17 (S81) 21
Sarah D. (Gilkeson) – 15 (S79) 36
Thomas – 18 (S82) 14
William - 6 (F70) 53, 59; 13 (S77) 50, 52; 15 (S79) 29, 43; 16 (F80) 71
Mrs. William – see Bell, Margaret
William A. – 15 (S79) 29; 17 (S81) 33; 19 (S83) 30; 19 (F83) 45
William H. – 16 (F80) 30, 42
William M. – 15 (S79) 27

Bell Cemetery (Old) – 9 (S73) 42

Bell family – 9 ((F73) 44; 12 (S76) 21

Bell Tavern - 7 (F71) 31, 32, 33; 9 (F73) 27; 15 (S79) 35

“bell teams” – 14 (F78) 7

“Bellair” - 6 (S70) 14

Belle, Samuel – 20 (S84) 54

“Belle Fonte” - 8 (F72) 33
farm – 9 (F73) 47

“Bellefont,” home of John Lewis - 5 (F69) 11, 37

Bellevue Female School - 6 (S70) 17

Bellew, Peter - 6 (S70) 7

Bell's Lane - 5 (F69) 12, 13

Bell's Mill – see Swoope Milling Co.

Bell's Valley – 18 (F82) 6

“Belmont” - 7 (F71) 22; 20 (S84) 14

“Belmont Farm, Route 608 - 5 (F69) 17; 7 (S71) 42, 44—photos; 7 (S71) 42-46

Belrose Flour – 18 (F82) 5

Belshaw

James – 20 (F84) 73

Mrs. James – see Hook, Esther

Belsnickel customs - 3 (S67) 9, 14

Belvidere Forge – 14 (S78) 34

“Belvoir” (Keswick) - 6 (S70) 6, 14

Belvoir Tract - 6 (S70) 14

Bemy, Daniel - 6 (F70) 49

Bender, Maria - 3 (S67) 20

Benjamin, Judah P. – 15 (F79) 7

Bennett

J. W. – 20 (S84) 52

Jesse – 12 (S76) 22, 24-26

Jesse (Dr.) – Rockingham - 3 (F67) 19, 20

Mrs. Jesse (first Caesarean) - 3 (F67) 19; see also Hogg, Elizabeth

Jessee – 20 (S84) 17

William – 9 (S73) 37, 39

Benson

Eleanor Vanneman – 16 (F80) 46

Thomas H. – 16 (F80) 38

Benston

Ervin – 12 (F76) 41

George – 12 (F76) 41

Matthias – 12 (F76) 41

Benton

_____ (Col.) – 16 (F80) 38

_____ (Sen.) - 12 (F76) 10, 17

Samuel - 6 (70) 53

Bentonville, NC – 18 (F82) 25

Bentz family - 3 (S67) 7

Berger

Anna Margaret (Keinadt) – 8 (F72) 19, 22

Jacob - 8 (F72) 19, 22

Jacob (Mrs.) - see Hedrick, Elizabeth

Berger family - see Barger family

Bergton-Criders - 3 (S67) 8

Bering Strait - 2 (F66) 10

Berkeley

_____ - 20 (S84) 60

Carter – 12 (F76) 31

Edmund - 5 (S69) 5; 16 (F8)) 53

F.B. – 12 (F76) 31

Francis - 7 (F71) 18

T. A. – 18 (S82) 24

Berkeley County - 2 (S66) 9, 11, 17

Berkeley House - 7 (F71) 18

Berkeley Springs – 15 (F79) 32

Berlin, Edward P., Jr. – 20 (F84) 5

Bernard

Mrs. George V. – 20 (F84) 18

Thomas - 8 (S72) 51

Bernhard family - 8 (F72) 24

Bernhart, G. – 19 (F83) 27

Berol Pen Company – 11 (S75) 10

Berot

John – 14 (S78) 41

Mrs. John – 14 (S78) 41

Berry

_____ - 16 (F80) 36

A.E. - 7 (F71) 10

Abraham – 14 (F78) 32
C. Reginald, Mrs. – see Hamer, Elizabeth
Cornelia Ann. – 11 (S75) 41; 16 (S80) 51
David F. – 15 (F79) 28
George – 9 (S73) 38
Mrs. Harold - 7 (F71) 9
Henry – 17 (S81) 21, 26
James - 8 (F72) 50; 17 (S81) 21
James W. – 11 (S75) 41
James Washington – 16 (S80) 51
Joana – 20 (F84) 72
John - 6 (F70) 50
Marie (Spitler) – 17 (F81) 37
Mary Elizabeth – see Schultz, Mary Elizabeth
Rachel – 16 (S80) 51; 17 (S81) 21
Rebecca – 11 (S75) 45
Reuben – 20 (S84) 54
S.H., Mr. & Mrs. - 5 (F69) 8
Susanna – 20 (F84) 71
Thornton – 16 (S80) 51; 17 (S81) 21
Mrs. Thornton – see Berry, Rachel
Wheeler - 7 (F71) 9

Berry family - 5 (F69) 8; 14 (F78) 36

Berry [Charles] House – 19 (S83) 12; 19 (S83) 13—plan, photo

Berry [John R.] House – 19 (S83) 15—photo, plan

Berryhill, James - 7 (F71) 34; see also Hill, James B.

“Berry Patch Farm” - 7 (F71) 9

“Berrymor” - 5 (F69) 8

Bertine, G. W. – 20 (S84) 54

Bessemer Steel – 14 (F78) 22, 23

Bessie Weller Elementary School - 7 (S71) 36

Best

Alexander – 15 (F79) 37
John – 15 (F79) 37
Valentine – 15 (F79) 37

Best Yet Flour – 18 (F82) 7

Bethany

Church – 19 (F83) 5

Church school – 19 (F83) 5

Bethany Lutheran

Church – 8 (F72) 21 – Photograph; 8 (F72) 23, 27

congregation – 8 (F72) 27; 14 (F78) 20

school - 8 (F72) 25

See also Bethany-Trinity Lutheran

Bethany-Trinity Evangelical Lutheran Church – 19 (F83) 4

Bethany-Trinity Ladies Aid Society - 8 (F72) 29

Bethany-Trinity Lutheran Church - 8 (F72) 19, 28

Bethany-Trinity Lutheran School Endowment Fund - 8 (F72) 30

“Bethany and Her Ministers” – see Old North Mountain Hebron; 5 (F69) 8

“Bethel Green” - 5 (F69) 8, 9; 19 (S83) 17—plan, photo

Bethel Presbyterian Church – 20 (F84) 25

Greenville – 16 (S80) 23, 25, 26

Old North Mountain; 1 (S65) 13; 5 (F69) 8; 9 (F73) 54; 11 (F75) 37

Bethlehem Church, Ladd – 19 (F83) 4

Bethlehem Lutheran Church - 8 (F72) 24, 25

Beverley

_____ (owned Kalorama) – 7 (F71) 33

Peter R. - 5 (S69) 39; 5 (F69) 12, 15

Robert – 9 (F73) 54; 10 (F74) 8, 9

William - 1 (S65) 5, 12, 13; 3 (F67) 8, 16; 4 (S68) 36, 37; 5 (S69) 39; 5 (F69) 15;
6 (S70) 35, 37; 7 (F71) 21; 8 (F72) 55, 64; 8 (?72) 61, 13, 29; 9 (F73) 51,
55; 10 (F74) 7, 8, 9, 15; 13 (F77) 43; 16 (S80) 22; 16 (S80) 22; 16 (F80)
6; 17 (S81) 42; 17 (F81) 32, 54; 20 (F84) 27, 28, 57

Beverley – 15 (F79) 10

Beverley Grants -1 (S65) 12; 3 (F67) 08; 4 (F68) 26; 5 (S69) 39; 6 (S70) 48, 35; 17

(S81) 42; 20 (F84) 27, 57

Beverley Hotel - 8 (F72) 45

“Beverley” House - 7 (F71) 17

Beverley Manor, Staunton - 7 (F71) 16; 8 (F72) 56; 10 (F74) 6, 8, 9, 15, 14; 14 (S78) 6, 7

Beverley Manor Academy – 11 (S75) 25

“Beverley Manor: A Landmark on the Colonial Frontier” – 10 (F74) 6-16

Beverley Manor Cemetery (Black) – 9 (S73) 42

Beverley Manor Chapter D.A.R. – 17 (S81) 4, 5
See also D.A.R.

Beverley Manor District - 1 (S65) 12; 5 (F69) 11; 14 (F78) 37
See also Beverley Grant

Beverley Manor Grant - 7 (F71) 21; 10 (F74) 6-16
See also Beverley Grant

Beverley Manor District – Staunton - 5 (F69) 13-15

Beverley Manor
marker – 9 (F73) 47
survey - 6 (S70) 39; 6 (S70) 39 (cornerstone inscription)

Beverley Manor Tract - 1 (S65) 4; 9 (F73) 51, 52; 10 (S74) 21

Beverley Manor Turnpike – 20 (F84) 57

Beverley Manufacturing Company – 11 (F75) 34

Beverley Patent - 8 (F72) 56

Beverley Restaurant - 8 (S72) 26

Beverley’s Manor - 5 (S72) 15

Beverley’s Mill Place – 8 (S72) 13; See also Staunton, city name

Beverley Theater – 12 (S76) 20

Beydler, B. H. – 20 (S84) 49

Beyer, _____ (German artist) – 14 (F78) 11, 13

Bibber, James, Jr. - 6 (F70) 50

Bible translators - 6 (F70) 26

Bickel, James H. – 15 (S79) 29

Bickle

_____ - 20 (S84) 67

A.Y. - 4 (S68) 6

Adam – 15 (S79) 36; 20 (S84) 60; 20 (F84) 64

Mrs. Adam – see Bickle, Margaret

Margaret – 20 (F84) 64

Robert G., Mr. & Mrs. – 11 (S75) 15

Biddle

Nicholas – 10 (F74) 33

Owen – 19 (F83) 34

Big Bend Tunnel – 9 (F73) 21

Big Horn River – 10 (F74) 33

Big Knives - 6 (F70) 33, 36, 37

Big Lick – 14 (S78) 27

Big Spring – see Seawright Spring

“The Big Survey” – 17 (F81) 52

Biggs, Thomas – 14 (F78) 32

Bilbert Family - 8 (F52) 24

bilingualism - 3 (S67) 17

“Bill for Establishing Religious Freedom” - 8 (S72) 42; 9 (F73) 44

“Bill of Rights” - 2 (S66) 18; 8 (S72) 39

Billhimer

Abraham – 19 (F83) 19

Samuel – 19 (F83) 19

“Billy Richardson’s Last Ridge” – 9 (F73) 8, 12, 13, 14

Bingham, George Caleb – 9 (S73) 16

Birch

H. – 19 (S83) 34
James H. – 16 (F80) 38
Rachel – 19 (S83) 34

Bird

Abraham – 17 (S81) 5
Amos – 20 (F84) 73
Mrs. Amos – see Bedhill, Sarah
Magdalen (Bedhill) – 20 (F84) 73

birds - see game birds

Birely, Joseph – 20 (S84) 54

Biri, Barbara - 3 (S67) 20

birth certificates - 3 (S67) 16, 17

Bishop

George – 17 (S81) 21
Jason Cameron – 11 (F75) 7, 14
John - 6 (F70) 53
Joseph - 6 (F70) 50
Matthew - 6 (F70) 50
Ronald – 11 (F75) 7, 14
Mrs. Ronald – 20 (F84) 7

Biss

Abraham – 13 (S78) 24
Mrs. Abraham – see Biss, Isabella
Isabella - 14 (S78) 24

Bittle, George – 15 (S79) 30

Bixio, Fr. Joseph, S.J. - 7 (S71) 17

Black

_____ - 9 (F73) 54
Alexander – 12 (F76) 41
Anne – 20 (F84) 73

Bill – 12 (S75) 27
Carl – 11 (S75) 27
Cynthia (Johnson) - 5 (F69) 14
Elizabeth (Mrs.) - 5 (S69) 4
Frank – 11 (S75) 27
H. A. – 20 (F84) 59
Henry – 20 (F84) 75
Hugh – 14 (F78) 54
John - 6 (F70) 62; 15 (S79) 30; 16 (S80) 51
John S. – 15 (F79) 35
Letitia J. – 15 (F79) 51
Matthew – 20 (F84) 73
Mrs. Matthew – see Ponder, Margaret
Robert – 9 (S73) 39; 20 (S84) 54
Samuel - 5 (S69) 40; 12 (S77) 42; 15 (F79) 51
William – 9 (S73) 30; 12 (F76) 4

“Black Education in Staunton” – 17 (F81) 4

Black family – 20 (F84) 57

“Black Oak Spring” – 16 (F80) 74-80; 74, 76, 77, 78, 79—photos; 75—map

Black Rock Spring Resort – 14 (F78) 13

Black Spring – see Cochran’s Spring

Black Virginia Teachers Association – 17 (F81) 13

Blackburn

Ann- 14 (F78) 54
Arthur - 6 (F70) 50
Bert -7 (S71) 30
Edward – 9 (S73) 39
Harry P., Jr. (Mr. & Mrs.) - 7 (F71) 19
John - 6 (F70) 50
Mary – 14 (F78) 54
Samuel - 5 (F69) 10; 14 (F78) 54; 18 (S82) 14
Mrs. Samuel – see Blackburn, Ann
Samuel (Gen) - 5 (F69) 10; 7 (71) 35
Samuel, (Mrs. Gen) - See Mathews, Ann
Thomas – 14 (F78) 54
William - 6 (F70) 50; 20 (S84) 63

Blackburn family - 5 (F69) 10

Blackburn's - 7 (S71) 40

Blackfoot Indians – 10 (F74) 34

Blacklel, Bill - 7 (S71) 30

Blackley

Charles - 6 (F70) 53

Charles P. – 20 (F84) 15

James - 5 (F69) 31

Blackmore

John - 6 (F70) 50

Joseph - 6 (F70) 50

Blacksburg - 2 (F66) 15

Blacks Draft – see Stuarts Draft

blacksmiths - 5 (F69) 27; 6 (S70) 44, 47; 7 (S71) 49

Blackwell

Elizabeth – 17 (S81) 22

Mary B. (Burgentine) – 17 (S81) 22

Mary Kathryn (Miss) – 13 (S77) 8; 20 (F84) 8, 9, 10, 17

Blackwell's (?) Mill – 20 (F84) 48

Blackwood

Samuel - 8 (F72) 52; 14 (F78) 55; 19 (S83) 25

Mrs. Samuel – see Humphreys, Margaret

Blain

Samuel W. (Rev.) – 16 (S80) 64

William - 13 (S77) 42

Blair

_____ - 20 (S84) 52

_____ (Rev.) – 15 (F79) 42

Ann Eliza (Bell) – 15 (F79) 35

James A. R. – 17 (F81) 21; 20 (F84) 64

John – 15 (S79) 30

John Taylor – 20 (F84) 64

M. – 15 (F79) 38

Mariam R. – 15 (S79) 30

Mary – 14 (F78) 40

Matthew – 15 (F79) 35
Thomas Rankin – 15 (F79) 36
William – 9 (S73) 36, 37; 13 (F77) 35, 38; 13 (S77) 42
William R. – 15 (S79) 30; 20 (S84) 54; 20 (F84) 64
Mrs. William R. – see Blair, Mariam R.

Blair's Sermons – 10 (S74) 9

Blake, Thomas – 13 (F77) 36

Blakeley, Robert – 15 (S79) 26; 15 (F79) 24

Blakemore

Andrew J. – 20 (S84) 48, 54
Ann E. – 19 (F83) 19
Annie – 19 (F83) 19
Bill – 11 (S75) 20
Bodley – 11 (S75) 19, 31
Byron – 20 (S84) 48
Mrs. Byron – see Bolen, _____
Elizabeth – 20 (S84) 39
G. M. – 20 (S84) 54
G. W. – 20 (S84) 54
George – 20 (S84) 42, 43, 45
George Henry – 20 (S84) 42
George M. – 20 (S84) 43, 46, 52; 20 (S84) 41
George Wesley – 20 (S84) 43, 52
Mrs. George Wesley – see Irick, _____
Henry – 20 (S84) 39, 42, 43, 48, 52, 54; 20 (F84) 64
Mrs. Henry – see Blakemore, Elizabeth
Henry J. – 15 (S79) 30; 20 (S84) 45
Howard – 11 (S75) 20
J. H. – 19 (F83) 19; 20 (S84) 54
Mrs. J. H. – see Blakemore, Ann E.
Jacob – 20 (S84) 54
John, Jr. – 20 (S84) 54
John F. – 20 (S84) 43
John H. – 20 (S84) 52
John L. (Rev.) – 20 (S84) 42, 52, 54
John R. – 20 (S84) 45
John W. – 20 (S84) 54
Maggie – 20 (S84) 48
Margaret – 16 (F80) 53
Martha (Clarke) – 20 (S84) 43
N. – 20 (F84) 41
N. L. – 20 (S84) 54

Noel B. – 20 (S84) 54
Vaughn – 11 (S75) 19, 31
W. C. – 20 (S84) 52, 54
Wesley – 16 (F80) 53
Mrs. Wesley – see Blakemore, Margaret
William – 11 (S75) 47; 16 (F80) 53; 20 (S84) 54

Blakemore [Andrew J.] estate – 20 (S84) 48

Blakemore family - 8 (F72) 24

Blakemore Place – 11 (S75) 20

Blakemore's Store – 11 (S75) 19

Bland

Richard – 10 (S74) 6, 7
Robert, Jr. – 13 (S77) 45
Theodore – 15 (F79) 31

Blane

Edward - 6 (F70) 63
John – 20 (S84) 54

blanket grants – 14 (S78) 6

Blanton

Thomas – 14 (S78) 23
William – 13 (S77) 41

Bleak

George – 12 (F76) 42
James – 12 (F76) 41
Theophilus – 12 (F76) 42

Bledsoe

Aaron E. – 19 (F83) 19
Abraham - 6 (F70) 49
Anthony - 6 (F70) 50, 70; 18 (S82) 8
Isaac - 6 (F70) 50
Richard A. – 19 (F83) 19

“Blenheim” - 6 (F70) 13; 15 (F79) 30

Blessed Sacrament Parish - 7 (S71) 23

Blessing, Jacob - 6 (F70) 53

“Blessings and Magic Formulas,” by Dr. I. Hemp - 3 (S67) 12

Blevin, James - 6 (F70) 53

“The Blind Preacher” - 8 (S72) 39

blockades - 1 (F65) 13

blockyard - 8 (F72) 47

“Bloods” – 14 (F78) 6

Bloody Island – 16 (F80) 36

Blue Ridge fault – 13 (F77) 11

Blue Ridge Grocery Company – 11 (S75) 10

Blue Ridge Light & Power Co. – 20 (S84) 37

Blue Ridge Mountains - 1 (S65) 9, 12, 15; 1 (F65) 6, 10, 15, 17; 2 (S66) 15; 2 (F66) 9
3 (F67) 13; 4 (S68) 24; 5 (F69) 16; 10 (F74) 7; 12 (S76) 7; 14 (S78) 34, 35; 14
(F78) 6, 20; 15 (F79) 14; 20 (F84) 54

Blue Ridge Tunnel - 1 (S65) 16; 1 (F65) 6, 15; 20 (F84) 31; see also Railroad Tunnels

“Blue-bird” potters – 9 (S73) 7

“The Blues” - 7 (F71) 36

Bluford, _____ - 16 (S80) 56

Bob White Flour – 18 (F82) 7

Bockett, Charley – 19 (F83) 42

Bockett’s Stage Line - 7 (F71) 36

Boddy, Charles - 6 (S70) 53

Bodkin, Hugh – 9 (S73) 37, 39

Bodley (owner of wagon works, 1893) - 1 (S65) 25

Boehm's Church (PA) – 10 (F74) 24, 25

Bogard, Cornelius – 13 (F77) 28, 29, 30

Boggs

_____ (Gov.) – 16 (F80) 38

Elizabeth - 6 (F70) 53

Mary Jane – 14 (F78) 11

Pete – 12 (S76) 17, 18

Bogle, Nancy (Scott) – 17 (S81) 42, 44

bogs - 1 (S65) 10

Bohemia Landing – 16 (F80) 7

Boile, James - 6 (F70) 53

Bolar

John – 17 (F81) 27

Maria L. (McGuffin) – 17 (F81) 27

Bolen

_____ (Blakemore) – 20 (S84) 48

J. E. – 20 (S84) 40, 42, 43, 45, 46, 54; 20 (F84) 41

Rebecca – 20 (S84) 54

Wright – 14 (S78) 54

Bolen family – see also Bowling

Bolen store – 20 (S84) 48

Boles, John - 6 (F70) 50

Boleyn, Dennis – 9 (F73) 37

Boling, John – 13 (S77) 50

Bolling

Andrew – 9 (F73) 58

Archibald - 5 (F69) 18

Mrs. Bartlett, Jr. - 6 (S70) 14

Edith (Wilson) – 9 (S73) 45, 52

Richard Wilmer - 4 (S68) 13

Bolls, Kate McChesney – see McChesney, Kate

Bonaparte, Jerome Napoleon, Jr. – 14 (F78) 9

Bond

Edward - 6 (F70) 50

William T. – 16 (F80) 53

Bond Lumber Company – 14 (F78) 39

Bonfire Hill - 5 (F69) 25

Bonfoey, Mr. & Mrs. E.M. - 5 (F69) 13

“Bonne Femme” (ship) – 16 (F80) 39

Bonner, Peter - 6 (F70) 62

“Bonnie Blue Flag, The” – 12 (S76) 14

Bonsack

Jacob – 17 (S81) 40

Salona – 17 (S81) 39, 40

Booey, Dr. – - 5 (F69) 15

“Book of Devotions,” Lutheran Sermons - 8 (F82) 27

Booker

A. Brooks – 14 (F78) 50; 20 (F84) 6, 7

William G. – 18 (F82) 28

Booker T. Washington High School - 7 (S71) 35, 36

bookplates - 3 (S67) 16

Boon

_____ - 20 (S84) 17

William C. – 16 (F80) 37

Boone

Daniel - 6 (S70) 12; 7 (S71) 49; 17 (F81) 5

(Squire), Daniel’s father - 7 (S71) 49

Booth Family – 12 (F76) 25, 26

Borden (Burden), Benjamin - 1 (S65) 13; 9 (S73) 25, 26; 10 (F74) 14; 16 (S80) 23;

20 (F84) 28

Borden Grants – 14 (S78) 6; 14 (F78) 74; 17 (S81) 42

Border, Michael - 6 (S70) 50

Borstick, Moses – 13 (F77) 42

Borton, Samuel - 6 (F70) 62

Bosbyshell, _____ (Capt) - 12 (F76) 38

Bosserman

_____ - 3 (S67) 7

_____ - 9 (F73) 52

_____ (Bozzerman) – 17 (S81) 44

Alice – 11 (S75) 27

Annie – 11 (S75) 27

Christian – 10 (F74) 23

Eve (Mrs.) – 10 (F74) 23

George – 11 (S75) 27

Jake – 14 (F78) 39

Jacob - 5 (F69) 8; 10 (F74) 23

Mary Sue – 11 (S75) 27

Mattie – 11 (S75) 27

Richard W. – 17 (F81) 37

Boston, Port of - 6 (F70) 29

Boston Port Bill - 2 (S66) 9

“Boston Tea Party” - 2 (S66) 8

Botetourt County - 1 (S65) 13; 2 (S66) 5, 13; 3 (F67) 14; 4 (F68) 9, 10

5 (S69) 40 – formation; 11 (F75) 9; 13 (S77) 37, 46-56; 14 (S78) 20, 26, 29

Botetourt Court - 3 (F67) 11

Botetourt Regiment - 3 (F67) 14; 6 (F70) 32; 7 (F71) 22 - 8 (S72) 17

Botkin

Flossie – see Miller, Flossie

Fred B., Mr. & Mrs. – 11 (S75) 33, 38

Bott, H. J. (Mrs.) – 11 (F75) 7

“The Bottom” - 7 (F71) 32, 34-35

Boughman, John – 13 (S77) 38

Boughman Camp – 13 (S77) 56

Bouldin, E. E. – 11 (F75) 39

Boulding, _____ - 17 (F81) 6

boundary marker - 6 (S70) 35; 6 (S70) 36—photo

bounty on wolves - 8 (F72) 49

Bourgeois, _____ - 16 (S80) 35

Bourland, George C. – 16 (F80) 51; 17 (S81) 21

Boward, Mrs. Lacy - 7 (F71) 9

Bowditch, Mrs. John W. – see Runnels, Margaret N.

Bowdoin, John – 17 (S81) 5

Bowen

_____ (Rev.) – 15 (F79) 45

Anthony – 13 (S77) 43

Henry - 6 (F70) 50

John – 14 (S78) 9, 19, 20, 21, 26

Mrs. John – see Bowen, Lily

John, Jr. – 14 (S78) 26

Lily – 14 (S78) 9, 19, 20, 22

Rees – 14 (S78) 6, 9, 20, 22, 23, 25, 26, 29

Mrs. Rees – see Smith, Louisa

Susanna (Ermintrout) – 20 (F84) 72

Timothy – 9 (F73) 39

William – 14 (S78) 25, 26

Bowen family – 14 (S78) 24

Bowers

Lawrence, Mr. & Mrs. - 7 (F71) 12

William H. – 15 (S79) 26; 15 (F79) 24

Bowlen, Harrison – 20 (S84) 54

Bowles

Francis – 16 (F80) 54
John – 11 (S75) 44; 15 (F79) 36; 16 (S80) 51
Joseph – 19 (F83) 47
W.A. - 7 (F71) 33

Bowling Mill – 18 (F82) 10; see also Bowling's Mill

Bowling

Andrew - 7 (F71) 16
Harry - 7 (F71) 16
Mrs. Harry - see Hildebrand, Kate

bowling alley - 7 (F71) 32

Bowling family - 7 (F71) 15

Bowling's Mill - 7 (F71) 15; see also Bowling Mill

Bowls, _____ - 15 (S79) 34

Bowman

_____ - 20 (S84) 17
Mrs. Cecil A. – 20 (F84) 7
Cecil C. – 15 (F79) 59
Cecil C., Mr. & Mrs. - 9 (F73) 51; 10 (S74) 21; 15
Cornelius – 20 (F84) 74
Mrs. Cornelius – see Painter, Susanna
Cornelius, Mr. & Mrs. - 7 (F71) 20
C.P. – 9 (F73) 51
Emma (McComb) – 12 (F76) 47
Jacob – 9 (F73) 50, 51
Jacob, Mr. & Mrs. 12 (F76) 47
John - 4 (S68) 6; 13 (F77) 36
Joseph – 9 (F73) 52
Joseph F. – 19 (F83) 47
Junius J. – 10 (S74) 21
Mrs. Junius J. – see Clemmer, Minnie Bell
Lee – 11 (S75) 8
Mary – 11 (S75) 45
W. – 9 (F73) 50
W.E. (Mrs.) – 13 (S77) 11

Bowman's Distillery – 9 (F73) 50; 10 (S74) 23

Bowman's Mill – 18 (F82) 6, 11

Bowren, Martha – 20 (S84) 52

Bowyer

Abraham – 14 (S78) 22
Alice Stuart – 20 (S84) 60
Ann D. – 17 (S81) 21
Charlotte Augusta – 17 (S81) 21
Henry – 13 (F77) 42
J. C. – 20 (S84) 60
John C. – 17 (S81) 21
Mrs. John C. – see Bowyer, Ann D.
Michael - 2 (S66) 10; 9 (S73) 34, 36, 63; 10 (S74) 4, 5; 11 (F75) 10, 11
William - 2 (S66) 12; 8 (F72) 50; 9 (S73) 34, 35, 36, 40; 11 (F75) 11;
14 (S78) 22, 26; 20 (S84) 14

Boxley, Mrs. Taylor - 7 (F71) 19

“Boy Courier Line” - 8 (F72) 38

Boy Scouts of America – 12 (S76) 13

Boyd

A. E. – 20 (S84) 54
Andrew – 14 (S78) 28
Mrs. Andrew – see Buchanan, Miss
J. M. – 18 (F82) 28
John - 6 (F70) 49, 50, 63
Julian - 6 (F70) 11
Mary J. – 11 (S75) 43

Boyden, _____, Mrs - see Sheffey, Mary

Boyers, Samuel C. – 20 (F84) 64

Boyle, James – 13 (S77) 48, 49, 54

Walter – 9 (S73) 39, 40

Boys

Jane – 14 (F78) 55
Rosa B. (Castleton) – 17 (S81) 22
William – 14 (F78) 55; 17 (S81) 22, 35; 18 (S82) 26
Mrs. William – see Boys, Jane
William (Dr.) - 5 (S69) 25; 7 (F71) 35

Brackenridge, Henry M. – 10 (F74) 33

Brackin

Abby H. – 16 (S80) 50

David – 16 (S80) 50

Bradbury, _____ - 10 (F74) 32

Braddock, Edward (British Gen.) - 1 (S65) 13; 10 (S74) 25

Braddock's defeat - 3 (F67) 9, 11

Braddy

Andrew H. – 16 (S80) 51

Mrs. Andrew H. – see Nicholson, Sarah A.

Sarah Catharine – 16 (S80) 51

Serena Lee – 16 (S80) 51

Bradley

Andrew – 13 (S77) 54

Charles (Harris) - 5 (F69) 8

John - 6 (F70) 53

John H. 15 (S79) 26; 15 (F79) 24

Mrs. Marc N. - 5 (F69) 33

M. N. - 4 (S68) 6

Sarah – 11 (S75) 43

Sarah A. – 16 (S80) 51

Schuyler – 16 (S80) 51

Mrs. Schuyler – see Bradley, Sarah A.

Bradon, George – 13 (F77) 27, 30, 37

Bradshaw

Hugh - 6 (F70) 53; 13 (S77) 38

James – 13 (S77) 38

John - 6 (F70) 50

Robert – 20 (S84) 54

William - 6 (F70) 53

Brady

Amanda J. – 11 (S75) 44

Amanda Jane – 16 (S80) 52

Amanda M. – 16 (S80) 52

Andrew – 17 (S81) 22

Brown S. – 15 (S79) 30

James – 15 (S79) 30; 16 (S80) 52

Mrs. James – see Brady, Amanda M.

John – 16 (F80) 53
Mrs. John – 16 (F80) 53
Martha Brown – 15 (F79) 36
William – 14 (F78) 55

Bragg

_____ (Gen.) – 14 (S78) 53
Diana – 14 (F78) 55
Henry – 14 (F78) 55
Mrs Henry – see Bragg, Diana
Mildred Ann – 15 (F79) 36

Brailly, Phillip – 9 (F73) 40

Brake, John – 17 (F81) 32, 34, 36, 38, 40

Braken, - 13 (F77) 40

Braley, John - 6 (F70) 49

Braman, Thomas - 6 (F70) 50

Branaman, Samuel – 20 (S84) 52

Branaman family - 8 (F72) 24

Brand

Alenia Ann – 19 (S83) 25
Charles D. – 15 (S79) 24
David M. – 19 (S83) 25
John W. – 15 (S79) 25
Joseph – 19 (S83) 25
J. W. – 20 (F84) 58
Robert – 19 (S83) 25
Thomas H. – 15 (S79) 27; 15 (F79) 24
William – 15 (S79) 24; 15 (S79) 26; 19 (S83) 25

Brandenburg, John – 19 (S83) 25; 19 (F83) 20

Brandenburg, G. W. – 18 (F82) 11

Brand's Mill – 18 (F82) 7, 11

“Brandywine” (boat) – 16 (S80) 26

Branham, David - 6 (F70) 50

Brannaman, Abraham – 15 (S79) 30

Branson, Malinda – 20 (S84) 54

Bratton

Adam – 9 (S73) 35, 40

George - 5 (F69) 10

James – 9 (S73) 37

Robert – 9 (S73) 35, 36

William – 14 (F78) 32

Bratton's Run – 16 (F80) 44

Brauche items - 3 (S67) 10

Braun

_____ - (Rev.) – 10 (F74) 27

Johannes - 3 (F67) 19

Braunfield family - 8 (F72) 24

Brawford

Baxter – 18 (F82) 28

Charles – 18 (S82) 14

John – 15 (S79) 30

Melinda Jane – 18 (F82) 28

Braxton

_____, (Miss) – 7 (F71) 18

Alan Caperton - 1 (S65) 26; 7 (F71) 18, 17

Caperton – 20 (F84) 41

Carter - 4 (S68) 5; 8 (S72) 15, 16, 17

Mary Caperton (Armistead) – 20 (F84) 4

Mrs. Tomlin - 7 (F71) 17, 18

Bray, William – 15 (S79) 36

“Breadbasket of the Army,” Northern Virginia - see “Breadbasket of the Confederacy”

“Breadbasket of the Confederacy” - 1 (S65) 18; 1 (F65) 5

breastworks - 1 (F65) 15

Brecht (Bright), Georg Adam – 10 (F74) 22

Brechney, John – 13 (S77) 46

Breck, C. S. – 20 (S84) 54

Breckenridge

George – 14 (S78) 7

James (Capt) - 7 (F71) 22

J. B. – 18 (S82) 23

John – 15 (S79) 42; 17 (S81) 5

John B. - 5 (S69) 5; 14 (F78) 55; 18 (S82) 14, 29, 30

John C. – 14 (S78) 36

Porterfield – 14 (F78) 55

Robert – 14 (S78) 7, 22, 24

Breckinridge

John Cabell (VP, Gen.) - 1 (F65) 7, 14

Robert - 5 (F69) 43

William – 14 (F78) 55

Brecky, Richard – 13 (S77) 49

Bredin

Polly (Stephens) – 12 (S76) 31

Saran (Russell) – 12 (S76) 31

Bredon, William - 7 (F71) 16

Breeze, _____, Republicans - 7 (F71) 33

“Breezy Hill” – 11 (S75) 27, 29

Brenam, Martin – 13 (S77) 46

Brendel, Catherine – 14 (S78) 41

Breneman, Sam – 14 (F78) 44

Brennaman Family - 8 (F72) 24

Brennemen

Mrs. E. – 20 (S84) 54

Samuel – 20 (S84) 54

Brent

Kendall – 14 (F78) 32, 33

W.B. – 13 (F77) 6

Brent family - 7 (F71) 19

Brentlya, A.H. – 9 (F73) 9

Brenton, John - 6 (F70) 58

Bretz, Catherine (Fishburne), Mrs. Philip - 8 (S72) 10

Brew, William H. - 7 (F71) 22

Brewer, Elias G. – 20 (S84) 42

Brewster

George – 20 (F84) 73

Mrs. George – see Love, Mary

Hugh – 20 (F84) 71

James – 20 (F84) 72, 74

Jenat – 20 (F84) 72

Brian, George - 4 (F68) 28

Brice

Marshall - 1 (F65) 3, 4, 5; 2 (S66) 3; 4 (S68) 3; 5 (F69) 6; 6 (F70) 29; 8 (S72) 3;
17n (S81) 15

Marshall M. – 9 (S73) 67; 13 (S77) 6-8; 20 (F84) 6, 7, 10, 17, 18

Marshall Moore – 15 (S79) 59

“Brick Barns of Augusta County” – 11 (S75) 11-14

“Brick House” - 7 (F71) 47

brick

barns – see barns, brick

houses - 8 (F72) 22

kilns - 2 (F66) 6; 19 (F83) 36

sidewalks - 8 (F72) 46

walled houses – 9 (F73) 54

“Bride’s House” - 7 (F71) 16

Bridges

Ann M. – 16 (F80) 61

Edmund C. – 16 (F80) 61

Richard D. - 8 (S72) 47, 48, 49, 50

John – 13 (S77) 40, 41

Bridget, James – 20 (S84) 54

Bridgewater - 3 (S67) 8; 20 (S84) 48

Bridgewater College - 5 (F69) 18

bridle roads – 14 (S78) 7

Briery Branch – 14 (F78) 47

Briggs

Jean – 20 (F84) 72

Matilda – 11 (S75) 45

Samuel – 20 (F84) 72

Mrs. Samuel – see Logan, Mary

Brigham, D. Amariah - 2 (F66) 20

Bright

John – 11 (S75) 40; 17 (F81) 33, 41

Richard – 20 (S84) 54

Thomas - 6 (F70) 50

Brightwell

_____ - 17 (S81) 22

Ptolemy – 19 (F83) 20

Brindley

James – 13 (S77) 38, 39, 40

Richard - 6 (F70) 50

Briscoe

Eleanor Stuart (Mrs. Archibald) - 4 (F68) 11, 15; 19 (F83) 26

Gerard – 4 (F68) 11; 19 (F83) 26

Mrs. Gerard – see Baker, Margaret

Brison, S. A. – 19 (F83) 20

Brite, Albertus - 6 (F70) 62

British

debt payment - 4 (F68) 10; 8 (S52) 44

forces, American Revolution - 2 (S66) 16

invasion – 17 (S81) 4, 6

spies – 17n (S81) 4

British House of Commons - 2 (S66) 15

British Loyalists – see Tories

“A British Officer’s Account of the Battle of Point Pleasant” – 12 (S76) 6-9

Britt, Annie – 12 (S76) 10—photo, 13

Britton

George M. – 15 (S79) 24

James – 20 (S84) 52

J. Blodget – 13 (F77) 21

John - 6 (F70) 64

Myrtillia – 20 (F84) 64

Nancy – 20 (F84) 64

Timothy – 18 (F82) 28

William – 15 (F79) 36

broadsides - 7 (F71) 6

Broadway, Virginia - 3 (S67) 14, 17

Brock

Elizabeth – 20 (S84) 54

George - 6 (F70) 49

Peter – 6 (F70) 62

Brock’s Gap - 8 (S72) 57

Lost River - 3 (S67) 17

Brockway, Warren – 11 (F75) 35

Brockway family – 11 (F75) 35

Brodt

J. F. – 20 (S84) 54

Lucinda E. S. – 18 (S82) 15

Broman

Carl W. - 7 (F71) 35

Carl, Dr. & Mrs. - 5 (F69) 13; 6 (S70) 25

Brooke

_____ - 13 (S77) 10

_____ - 14 (F78) 55

Robert – 10 (F74) 8
Robert, Jr. – 10 (F74) 12
Robert S. – 13 (S77) 3414 (F78) 55; 16 (F80) 53
Mrs. Robert S. – 16 (F80) 53
Thomas - 7 (S71) 30

Brooks

Absalom – 19 (S83) 26
Mrs. Absalom – see Brooks, Mary
Absalom H. – 15 (S79) 30; 16 (S80) 65
Elvira A. – 19 (F83) 20
Elvira Angie – 19 (F83) 20
John D. – 15 (S79) 26; 15 (F79) 23
John W. – 15 (S79) 25
Mary – 19 (S83) 26
Mary Ann – 16 (S80) 65
Norborne C. – 20 (S84) 64
Robert S. - 5 (S69) 25, 5
Mrs. Robert S. – see Smith, Margaret L.
William – 19 (S83) 26; 19 (F83) 20
Mrs. William – see Brooks, Elvira A.

Brooks family – 20 (S84) 57

Brookville – 20 (F84) 55

Broon, Lyda - 7 (S71) 30

Brosman, E.A.(Rev. Fr.) - 7 (S71) 20

“The Brothers Porterfield” - 5 (S69) 28

Brower

Enock – 14 (F78) 57
Louise – 12 (S76) 20
Lydia (Croft) – 14 (F78) 57

Brower family - 6 (S70) 45

Brown

_____ - 16 (S80) 50
_____ - (Judge) - 5 (S69) 25
_____ - (Chancellor) - 7 (S71) 11; 7 (F71) 33
_____ - (Parson) - 4 (F68) 21
_____ - (Rev.) – 15 (S79) 42
_____ - (trustee, Staunton Academy) - 7 (F71) 31

Ann – 14 (F78) 55
 Ann Elizabeth – 16 (F80) 53
 Anna – 16 (F80) 52
 Antoinette – 16 (F80) 53
 Brightberry (Capt.) - 6 (S70) 14
 Clarence - 7 (S71) 30
 Cyrus - 5 (F69) 28, 29
 Dennis - 7 (S71) 20
 Ed – 20 (S84) 54
 Elijah D. – 14 (F78) 55
 Mrs. Elijah D. – see Bush, Mary S.
 Eliza Susan - 15 (S79) 30
 Elizabeth – 16 (F80) 53; 20 (F84) 64
 Elizabeth Frances – 20 (F84) 64
 E. T. – 20 (S84) 49, 50
 Eugene – 14 (F78) 39
 Eula – 18 (S82) 34
 Fanny – 15 (F79) 36
 Frances Greer – 20 (F84) 14
 Francis – 20 (F84) 65
 Frank - 5 F69) 29
 George - 6 (S70) 53
 Hervey – 19 (S83) 26
 Hugh – 9 (S73) 39
 Ira B. – 15 (F79) 37; 17 (F81) 28
 J. Amanda – 17 (S81) 22; 18 (S82) 28
 James - 6 (S70) 51; 9 (S73) 40; 15 (F79) 36; 17 (S81) 22, 28; 18 (F82) 28
 Mrs. James – see Brown, Fanny
 James B. – 15 (F79) 37, 49
 James E. (Judge) – 17 (S81) 22
 Janet – 4 (F68) 5
 Jay – 11 (S75) 9
 Jenat – 20 (F84) 74
 Jeremiah – 16 (F80) 53
 Mrs. Jeremiah – see Brown, Elizabeth
 John, execution - 1 (F65) 7
 John - 6 (F70) 63; 11 (S75) 9; 12 (F76) 41-43; 15 (S79) 30; 16 (F80) 53; 18 (S82) 30
 Mrs. John – 16 (F80) 53
 Mrs. John – see Peyton, Fanny; Peyton, Frances
 John (Gen) - 7 (F71) 22
 John (Rev) - 3 (F67) 17; 8 (S72) 30; 10 (F74) 27; 15 (S79) 47
 John A. – 20 (F84) 7
 John D. – 15 (S79) 3020 (F84) 65
 John H. – 20 (S84) 60
 John J. D. – 17 (S81) 22

Mrs. John J. D. – see Brown, J. Amanda
John R. – 20 (S84) 54
John X. – 19 (F83) 20
Jonathan – 15 (F79) 36; 19 (S83) 17
Mrs. Jonathan – see Waddy, Elizabeth Ann
Joseph - 8 (S72) 51; 16 (S80) 52; 18 (S82) 26
Leland C., Dr. & Mrs. - 5 (F69) 16, 39
Mrs. Leland C. – 13 (S77) 8, 11; 20 (S84) 18
Leland Coffey – 16 (F80) 86
Margaret – 12 (S76) 20
Marion - 5 (F69) 11
Mary – 20 (F84) 65
Mary (Humphreys) - 3 (F67) 17
Mary A. J. – 17 (S81) 22
Mary E. (Roberts) – 17 (F81) 28, 29
Mary McDowell – 16 (S80) 52
Nancy (Poage) - 5 (F69) 18
Nancy C. – 17 (S81) 22
Pinkie Alice (Miss) – 12 (S76) 39
Rebecca – 11 (S75) 48
R.P., Jr. – 9 (F73) 48, 49
Samuel - 3 (F67) 21; 9 (S73) 35; 12 (S76) 23; 16 (S80) 63; 20 (S84) 54
Samuel B. – 17 (S81) 22
Samuel H. – 16 (S80) 52
Sarah – 15 (F79) 39
Sarah Jane – 15 (S79) 30
S. B. – 20 (F84) 68
Ward - 4 (S68) 15
W. B. (Rev.) – 18 (S82) 31
William - 6 (F70) 50; 16 (F80) 54; 17 (S81) 22; 20 (F84) 64
Mrs. William – see Brown, Elizabeth
William (Rev.) – 19 (S83) 27
W. M. - 19 (F83) 21

Brown family - 5 (F69) 12; 14 (F78) 45

Brown Creek – 13 (S77) 43; 13 (F77) 38

Brownlee

Alexander – 14 (S78) 7
Thomas A. 15 (S79) 24

Brown's Cove - 6 (S70) 14

Brown's Gap - 8 (F72) 38; 18 (F82) 21

Brown's Lick – 13 (F77) 38

Brown's Meeting House – 16 (S80) 23, 25, 26

Broyles, W. Y. – 20 (S84) 54

Brubeck

Adam – 9 (F73) 52

Adam S. – 12 (F76) 31

Jacob – 18 (F82) 28

Bruce

Ann (Mrs.) - 6 (F70) 21

Kathleen – 14 (S78) 34

John – 17 (F81) 24

Bruening

Bernard, Mr. & Mrs. – 13 (S77) 44

Julie – 13 (F77) 44

Bruffy, Jason – 20 (S84) 54

Bruin, Delaney – 20 (S84) 42, 54

Brumbach, _____ - 20 (S84) 49

Brunswickers – 15 (F79) 30, 33

Brush Creek – 13 (S77) 50-52; 13 (F77) 41

Bryan

_____ - 14 (F78) 55

Ahas – 14 (F78) 55

Benjamin – 14 (F78) 55

Caroline – 16 (S80) 52

Charles – 15 (F79) 37

Charles (Mrs.) - 5 (F69) 32

Elizabeth Tucker - 4 (F68) 3

Hannah Cornelia – 16 (S80) 52

H. E. – 20 (S84) 54

Henry – 16 (F80) 54

James - 6 (F70) 50

John Jasper – 16 (S80) 52

John Stewart - 4 (S68) 14

Josh – 20 (S84) 54

Livinia – 18 (S82) 15

Lorenze – 12 (F76) 45
Mrs. Lorenze – see Young, Margaret
Mary E. – 11 (S75) 45
Mary J. 15 (S79) 31
Reuben – 16 (S80) 52; 20 (S84) 42, 54
Mrs. Reuben – see Bryan, Caroline
Sarah Elizabeth – 16 (S80) 52
Thomas – 14 (F78) 55; 15 (S79) 30

Bryant, B. B. – 20 (S84) 54

Brydon, George M. (Dr.) - 8 (S72) 40

Buchanan

_____ (Miss Boyd) – 14 (S78) 28
J. - 6 (F70) 63
James - 1 (F65) 5
John - 3 (F67) 13; 9 (S73) 26; 14 (S78) 7, 9, 10, 18, 19, 21, 22, 23, 26, 27, 28
Mrs. John – see Patton, Margaret
Jonathan – 14 (S78) 21
Joseph - 6 (F70) 50
Margaret Eliza (Mish) – 14 (F78) 75, 78
Martha (Beard) – 17 (F81) 39
Moses - 6 (F70) 50
Robert - 6 (F70) 50
Samuel - 6 (F70) 50
Samuel K. – 15 (S79) 26
William - 6 (F70) 63

Buchanan (VA) – 14 (S78) 9, 25

Bucher

Bessie (Pike) – 11 (S75) 22
Evelyn (Smith) – 11 (S75) 22
Helen (Herrmann) – 11 (S75) 22
William Frank – 11 (S75) 22
Mrs. William Frank – see Gilkerson

Buck

Charles - 6 (F70) 62; 13 (F77) 37; 13 (S77) 41, 38
James - 6 (F70) 50
Mary – 14 (F78) 41, 47
N. I. – 14 (F78) 41; 20 (S84) 54
Thomas – 13 (S77) 38, 40

Buck Island Creek - 6 (S70) 6

“Bucked and gagged” - 5 (F69) 29

Buckett, Benwell - 6 (F70) 50

“Buckeye Stock Farms” – see “Willoughby”

Buckhorn Tavern - 5 (F69) 10

Buckley, Joshua – 13 (S77) 38, 41

Buckney, Scolding – 9 (S73) 39

Buckner

R. H. – 20 (S84) 41, 54

Richard – 14 (F78) 4; 20 (S84) 41

Richard, Jr. – 20 (S84) 46

Mrs. Richard, Jr. – see Hottel, Irene

Richard H. – 20 (S84) 43

Buckner and Duvall – 20 (S84) 48

Buffalo Creek – 14 (S78) 12

Buffalo Gap - 1 (F65) 14, 16, 18; 7 (F71) 8; 11 (F75) 36; 13 (F77) 43; 15 (F79) 4, 10,
12, 14; 16 (F80) 28

Buffalo Gap Road – see route 42

Buffalo Gap Turnpike – 9 (F73) 23

buffalo range – 16 (F80) 17

Buffalo Trail - 3 (F67) 7

Buffington, Jonathan – 13 (F77) 29

Buford

_____ - 20 (S84) 13

_____ (Col.) - 5 (S69) 31; 6 (F70) 32

building materials - 8 (F72) 10, 11

building supervisor - 8 (F72) 14

Bull Pasture River – 10 (S74) 28

Bullick (Fr.) J.F. - 7 (S71) 20

Bullitt (Bullett)

John - 3 (F67) 18; 9 (F73) 25; 11 (S75) 18

Bullock, Julian (Fr.) - 7 (S71) 22

Bullpasture Mountain – 15 (F79) 4, 15

Bumgardner

_____ - 17 (S81) 44

_____ (Capt) - 1 (S65) 21; 20 (F84) 36

Christian - 5 (F69) 9

Daniel Halsted – 15 (F79) 37

J. – 20 (S84) 63

J. Jr. – 12 (F76) 31; 20 (S84) 66

Jacob – 5 (F69) 9; 14 (F78) 32; 16 (F80) 29; 17 (S81) 44; 19 (S83) 26

J. Alex – 18 (S82) 33

James – 5 (S69) 9; 16 (F80) 27, 29, 32; 17 (S81) 22; 19 (S83) 26

Mrs. James – see Bumgardner, Malinda M.

James, Jr. - 7 (F71) 13

Jane – 18 (F82) 28

Jimmy F. – 17n (S81) 22

J. Lewis – 16 (F80) 46

John – 14 (F78) 55; 16 (F80) 29, 33

Lewis – 15 (F79) 47; 16 (F80) 29, 33

Mrs. Lewis – 17 (F81) 46

Malinda M. – 17 (S81) 22

Mary M. – 11 (S75) 44

Rudolph, Jr. – 10 (F74) 41

W. L. 18 (S82) 33

Bumgardner Place - 7 (F71) 10

Bumgardner's Mill – 18 (F82) 11

Buncefield, Charles – 20 (S84) 54

Bunch, E.C, Mr. & Mrs.. - 7 (F71) 7; 17n (S81) 50

Bundy

_____ - 14 (F78) 75, 78

Clarence – 14 (F78) 40, 44

Ida – see Lacy, Ida

James A., Mr. & Mrs. – 9 (F730) 53

Mrs. James A. – 20 (F84) 8

Bunsfelt, Charles W. – 9 (S73) 15

Burch
 Harriette M. – 17 (F81) 21
 Henry – 17 (S81) 23
 Sarah E. (Cease) – 17 (S81) 23

Burden, Benjamin – see Borden

Burgandine, William – 18 (S82) 28

Burgentine
 John – 17 (S81) 22
 Mrs. John – see Blackwell, Mary B.

Burges, Molly (Page) – 12 (S76) 31

Burgess
 Benjamin – 20 (S84) 54
 George – 20 (S84) 52
 James – 20 (S84) 54
 John – 15 (F79) 37
 Wright (Rev.) – 17 (S81) 22

Burgesses – 9 (S73) 18

Burgoyne, John (British Gen.) – 15 (F79) 30

burial ground, early – 14 (F78) 4, 5

Burk
 John - 6 (F70) 63
 Thomas - 6 (F70) 64
 William A. – 16 (F80) 45

Burk & Kunkle – 16 (F80) 37

Burke
 _____ - 12 (S76) 33
 Elizabeth – 17 (F81) 35
 John, Sr. – 17 (F81) 35
 Mrs. John, Sr. – see Burke, Elizabeth
 Nancy – 11 (S75) 40
 Peter – 16 (F80) 8

W. A. – 20 (F84) 68
William A. - 7 (F71) 31; 20 (F84) 70

Burke's Garden – 14 (S78) 11

Burke's Mill – see West Augusta Mills

Burket

Mary – 17 (F81) 35
Nathaniel – 17 (F81) 33, 35
Mrs. Nathaniel – see Burket, Mary

Burketown - 7 (F71) 13, 14; 19 (F83) 29, 39

Burkhardt, Catharine (Fishburne) - 8 (S72) 10

Burkholder

Henry, Mr. & Mrs. – 17 (F81) 46
Jacob – 20 (F84) 65
Martin (Rev.) – 20 (F84) 65
Mrs. Martin – see Burkholder, Rebecca
Rebecca – 20 (F84) 65

Burnes, Isaac - 6 (F70) 53

Burnett, _____ - 17 (S81) 22

Burning Springs – 13 (S77) 44

Burns

Isaac – 13 (F77) 41; 13 (S77) 42, 45
Margaret (Miss) - 7 (S71) 22
Meta (Miss) – 11 (S75) 17
William – 16 (F80) 54
Mrs. William – see Rhyan, Elizabeth A.

Burns family - 8 (F72) 24

Burnside

_____ - 13 (S77) 41
James – 13 (S77) 44
John – 13 (F77) 38

Burnsides, James - 6 (F70) 53

Burr, Leroy O. – 17 (F81) 22

Burtner

Mabel (Crossen) – 14 (F78) 42
Martin - 7 (F71) 9
Wilma – 14 (F78) 34, 38

Burton

Allen – 16 (F80) 36
John – 13 (S77) 46
Richard - 6 (F70) 53

Burwell

Lewis – 17 (S81) 5
Rebecca (Ambler) - 6 (F70) 6
T. C. – 17 (F81) 21
Mrs. T. C. – see Crawford, Margaret

burying grounds - 5 (F69) 21, 26, 30; 6 (S70) 46, 49

private – 10 (S74) 18

See also cemeteries; Staunton, cemeteries; Waynesboro, cemeteries

Busch, Nicholas – 3 (67) 7; 8 (F72) 22, 23

Bush

C.E., Jr., Mr. & Mrs. - 5 (F69) 11; 6 (F70) 65
D. – 17 (F81) 26
James S. – 16 (F80) 54
John – 14 (F78) 55, 65; 15 (S79) 31; 16 (F80) 61
Mrs. John – see Martin, Elizabeth
Martin - 3 (S67) 7; 6 (S70) 44; 14 (F78) 32
Mary S. (Brown) – 14 (F78) 55
Michael – 9 (S73) 37; 13 (F77) 32
Nicolaus - see Busch, Nicholas
Rachel – 16 (F80) 54

Bushman

David - 5 (F69) 7; 7 (F71) 5
Frank G. - 5 (F69) 7
Katherine G. - 8 (F72) 49; 9 (S73) 67; 9 (F73) 41; 11 (F75) 7; 13 (S77) 6-9, 37;
17 (S81) 46
William H. - 4 (F68) 25; 5 (F69) 7; 3 (S77) 58—photo; 14 (F78) 74-77—photos
William (Mrs.) - 4 (F68) 25; 5 (F69) 7; see also Bushman, Katherine

Bustard, Claudius – 14 (F78) 5, 31

Buster

_____ - 16 (F80) 32
Claudius – 15 (S79) 31

Butcher, Joseph – 13 (F77) 41

butcher shop - 1 (S65) 22

Butler

Elizabeth (Miss) – 12 (S76) 18
Ida (Miss) – 11 (S75) 30
John S. (Dr.) - 2 (F66) 20
M. Caldwell – 9 (S73) 53; 11 (F75) 14, 7
Thomas – 11 (S75) 30

Butler & Tinsley – 17 (F81) 31

Butter, Willie - 6 (F70) 62

butter molds - 3 (S67) 16

Buttermilk Spring Road - 7 (S71) 39

Butts, _____ (widow) – 11 (F750) 29

by-elections (Colonial) – 9 (S73) 19

Byerly, Evelyn – 14 (F78) 49

Byers

Hannah – 11 (S75) 46
Raymond – 14 (F78) 42
Sam - 7 (S71) 40

Byrd

Harry Flood (Sen.) - 4 (S68) 13; 7 (S71) 15
Harry F., Jr. – 17 (S71) 19
William (Col.) - 8 (F72) 12
William, III – 14 (S78) 20, 21
Mrs. William, III – see Willing, Anna

“Byrd Machine” - 6 (S70) 12

Byrd’s Cherokee Expedition – 14 (S78) 20, 22

Byron, George - 4 (S68) 10

C

Cabell

Mayo - 7 (F71) 21, 22
Mayo (Mrs.) - see Haile, Anne
William – 17 (S81) 5; 20 (S84) 13
William (Dr.) - 6 (S70) 7, 8, 9, 10

Cachill, James - 6 (F70) 70

Caesarean section - 3 (F67) 19
surgery - 12 (S76) 24

Cain, Jesse - 6 (F70) 51

Cainadt family - 8 (F72) 24

Cairn View Hill - 5 (F69) 21, 26, 27

Calahan, Susan (Maiden) – 15 (F74) 45

Calbreath

Jane – 16 (S80) 52
John – 18 (F82) 28
Thomas – 16 (S80) 52; 18 (S82) 15; 18 (F82) 28
Mrs. Thomas – se Calbreath, Jane
William – 18 (F82) 28

Caldon, Dennis – 9 (F73) 39

Caldwell

Agnes - 8 (S72) 61
Charles M., Mr. & Mrs. - 8 (S72) 61
Charles M., Jr. - 8 (72) 61
David - 8 (S72) 61
Deane - 8 (S72) 61
George - 8 (72) 61, 63
Mrs. George - see Caldwell, Mary (Mrs.)
James – 18 (F82) 5
Jane - 8 (S72) 61
John - 6 (S70) 53; 8 (S72) 61
John Edwards – 10 (S74) 36, 43
Margaret - 8 (S72) 63
Martha – 15 (S79) 4, 6, 8; 20 (F84) 10

Mary (Miss) - 8 (S72) 61
Mary (Mrs.) - 8 (S72) 61
Mary Susan (Doffin) - 8 (S72) 62
Robert – 20 (F84) 74
Mrs. Robert – see Douglass, Sarah
Samuel - 6 (F70) 59
William - 8 (S72) 61

Caldwell Place - 5 (F69) 15

Caldwell-Sites and Company - 8 (S72) 26

Cale

David – 16 (F80) 54
John – 19 (F83) 20
Mrs. John – see Cale, Rebecca
Rebecca – 19 (F83) 20
W. W. – 18 (F82) 11

Cale's Mill – 18 (F82) 11

calendar - 3 (F67) 6

“Calendar of Virginia State Papers” - 8 (S72) 44

Calf Pasture area – 14 (S78) 19

Calfpasture River - 5 (F69) 11; 12 (S76) 7

Calhoon

Adam – 16 (F80) 55
Jenetta Ann – 15 (S79) 31
John C. – 16 (F80) 55
Mary – 20 (S84) 61
Patrick – 16 (F80) 55
William (Rev.) – 15 (S79) 31, 41; 16 (S80) 52; 16 (F80) 54, 55; 20 (S84) 61
Mrs. William – see Waddell, Elizabeth
William B. - 16 (S80) 52

Calhoun

_____ (Rev.) - 7 (F71) 31, 35
George A. – 19 (F83) 20
John – 16 (F80) 54
Waddell C. - 5 (F69) 11

Calhoun's Mill – 18 (F82) 10

Callachan, Catrine (Chestnut) – 20 (F84) 73

Callender. James T. - 6 (F70) 7

Callison

James – 17 (F81) 37

J. Waller, Mr. & Mrs. - 5 (F69) 13

Margaret – 17 (F81) 37

Mrs. Waller – 13 (S77) 11

Callison's Old Mill – 18 (F82) 11

Calman, John – 9 (F73) 39

Calvert

_____ - 16 (F80) 55

A. B. – 18 (F82) 28

Mrs. A. B. – see Calvert, Susan

Charles E. – 11 (S75) 48

Elijah – 15 (F79) 37

Elijah D. – 18 (F82) 28

Elizabeth – 18 (F82) 29

Hans – 14 (F78) 56; 15 (F79) 37

Madisonia – 14 (F78) 56

Susan – 18 (F82) 28

Susannah – 15 (F79) 37

Cameron

A. W. – 19 (F83) 20

Charles – 9 (S73) 39; 12 (F76) 42

Elizabeth – 16 (F80) 55

George – 9 (S73) 39

Rachel P. 19 (F83) 20

Samuel M. – 16 (F80) 55

William – 16 (F80) 55

Mrs. William – see Cameron, Elizabeth

Camp

Chase - 5 (F69) 29

Holly - 5 (S69) 34

Union - 6 (F70) 31, 32

Camp Alleghany – 15 (F79) 8, 11

Camp Bartow – 15 (F79) 4, 5, 6, 8

campaign slogans – 12 (F76) 9

Campbell

_____ - 14 (F78) 27; 15 (S79) 31; 16 (F80) 29; 19 (F83) 47

A. (Fr.) - 7 (S71) 20

Addison – 15 (S79) 27

Alexander - 6 (F70) 50

Andrew B. – 15 (S79) 25

Arthur - 6 (70) 40, 50; 8 (S72) 44

Bob – 16 (F80) 32

Catharine – 16 (S80) 52

Charles - 6 (70) 50; 7 (S71) 47; 8 (F72) 51, 52; 9 (F73) 38; 14 (S78) 17;
17 (S81) 5

Mrs. Colin G. – see Nash

Collin – 16 (F80) 7

David - 6 (F70) 50; 8 (S72) 61; 17N (f81) 37

David J. C. -15 (S79) 26

Dougal – 17 (F81) 37

Duncan – 17 (F81) 37

Mrs. Duncan – see McCoy, Mary

George W. – 15 (S79) 31; 16 (S80) 52; 16 (F80) 57

Mrs. George W. – see Campbell, Catharine

G. W. – 15 (S79) 31

Hugh – 20 (F84) 74

James - 6 (F70) 59; 8 (F72) 52; 9 (F73) 48

James H. – 15 (S79) 24; 15 (F79) 26

John - 6 (F70) 50, 53; 17n (F81) 37

John P. – 15 (S79) 42

John Wesley – 16 (S80) 52

Joseph - 6 (S70) 14; 13 (S77) 44

Lafayette – 15 (S79) 24; 15 (F79) 25

Madison – 20 (S84) 54

Malcolm – 14 (S78) 8, 19, 27

Margaret (Mrs.) – 10 (F74) 22

Marvin - 5 (F69) 8

Mrs. Marvin, (Berry) - 5 (F69) 8

Mary – 16 (F80) 55; 18 (F82) 29

Mary Jane – 16 (F80) 55

Matthew J. – 15 (S79) 24

Mungo (Sister) - 1 (S65) 12; 3 (F67) 6

Patrick – 9 (F73) 54; 17 (F81) 32, 37

Peter – 18 (S82) 19

R. – 15 (F79) 22

Robert – 20 (F84) 65

Robert J. – 15 (S79) 24; 15 (F79) 25; 17 (F81) 37

Rollins – 20 (S84) 54
Sampson Eagon – 15 (S79) 31
Samuel-6 (F70) 53; 13 (F77) 41
Samuel R. – 16 (F80) 55
Mrs. Samuel R. – see Campbell, Mary
Silas – 20 (S84) 54
Thomas – 20 (F84) 74
Thomas J. – 15 (S79) 26; 15 (F79) 25
W. – 20 (F84) 48
William - 8 (F72) 52; 6 (F70) 50; 9 (F73) 67; 10 (F74) 22; 14 (S78) 17, 29;
16 (S80) 51; 17 (S81) 5; 19 (F83) 42, 43; 20 (S84) 54
William (Gen.) - 2 (S66) 12
Mrs. William – see Campbell, Margaret
William G. – 14 (S78) 51; 16 (F80) 55, 59; 17 (S81) 22
William Henry – 17 (S81) 22

Campbell family - 8 (F72) 24

Campbell [Walter] house – 19 (S83) 20—photo

Campbell's Barbershop - 7 (F71) 32

Campbell Station - 6 (S70) 13

Canal Era – 16 (S80) 10

cannery - 5 (F69) 12

Canning, David E.. Mr. & Mrs. – 9 (F73) 50

Cannon, D. C. – 20 (F84) 69

canoe transportation - 6 (F70) 32

Canon

James - 6 (F70) 50, 59

John - 6 (F70) 50

Robert - 6 (F70) 50

Cant, Ronald G. – 13 (F77) 14

Cantley, John - 6 (F70) 59

Capehart

_____ - 14 (F78) 15

Henry – 20 (F84) 52, 54, 55

Caperton

Adam - 6 (F70) 59
John - 6 (F70) 59; 13 (S77) 56
Mary - 5 (S69) 8

“Captain Joseph Long and the British Spy” – 17 (F81) 16-20

Capitol, relocation of - 6 (S70) 19, 29

Capliner

Catrine (Propst) – 20 (F84) 73
George - 6 (F72) 50

Capt. Morris’ Infantry Co. – 15 (S79) 36

“Captain James Patton Comes to America, 1737-1740” – 16 (F80) 4-13

“Captains of the Lost Cause” - 2 (S66) 22

captivity – 14 (S78) 11, 13, 18

C & O

cab – 9 (F73) 19
Company – 14 (F78) 24
Depot – 9 (F73) 58
“Flying Dutchman” - 12 (F76) 47
hospital – 9 (F73) 13
Number Three – 9 (F73) 12, 13
Number Four – 9 (F73) 10, 12
Number Five – 9 (F73) 4, 16, 17
Number Nine – 9 (F73) 18
Railway - 1 (S65) 23; 5 (S69) 5; 7 (F71) 19; 9 (F73) 5-8, 12-14; 20 (F84) 38, 40

C & W Railroad – 14 (F78) 42

C.A.R. – 13 (F77) 18

carbon dating - 2 (F66) 10, 15

careers for women - 5 (S69) 13

Carey

Hannah (Mrs. John) – 9 (F73) 61
Thomas – 9 (F73) 61

cargo barges - 6 (S70) 9

Caricofe, Orpha – see Hess, Orpha

Carl, Randolph – 20 (S84) 54

Carlile, Elizabeth – 20 (F84) 72

Carlisle

_____ (Dr.) - 3 (F67) 15, 16; 12 (S76) 22

Robert - 8 (F72) 50

Carlock

Conrad - 6 (F70) 50

David – 13 (F77) 35

Henrich – 13 (F77) 29

Humburt - 6 (F70) 50

Hunkrist – 12 (F76) 43

Carlton family – 11 (F75) 34

Carlyle

John – 9 (S73) 59, 37

Margaret (Clayton) – 9 (S73) 59

Mary – 15 (S79) 31

Carmack

Cornelius - 6 (F70) 50

John -6 (70) 50

Carmody, John – 9 (F73) 40

Carn

Michael – 20 (F84) 72

Mrs. Michael – see Persinger, Elizabeth

Carnegie Steel Co. – 13 (F77) 23

Carnes, John - 6 (F70) 50

Caroline County - 2 (F66) 17

Carp, John, Jr. - 6 (F70) 55

Carpenter, William – 14 (S78) 41

Carpenter's Shop – 9 (F73) 50

Carpenters, George – 9 (S73) 38

carpentry – 19 (F83) 28-41

Carr,

_____ (Mrs.) – 6 (F70) 10

Dabney - 6 (S70) 12

John – 13 (F77) 31

Ophelia S.T. - 5 (69) 20, 21

Thomas - 6 (S70) 5

William – 13 (S77) 48

Carrcofe, Benjamin – 20 (S84) 52

Carrick Fergus Peninsula - 1 (S65) 10

Carrier, James G. – 15 (S79) 24; 15 (F79) 25

Carrol

Jacob S. – 14 (F78) 56

John – 16 (S80) 53

William H. – 16 (S80) 53

Carroll

David - 5 (F69) 18

John – 15 (F79) 37

John M. – 20 (F84) 65

Mrs. John M. – see Carroll, Mary C.

L. – 20 (S84) 54

Margaret Jordan (Mrs.) - 5 (F69) 18

Mary C. – 20 (F84) 65

Mary Swan – 19 (S83) 51; 20 (F84) 10

Nancy – 19 (S83) 26

William – 19 (S83) 26

Mrs. William – see Carroll, Nancy

William Thomas – 12 (F76) 14

Carson

_____, 13 (S77) 42, 43

Abel – 20 (S84) 52, 54

Amanda – 20 (S84) 54

Elijah - 5 (F69) 9

Mrs. Elijah - see Hawpe, Polly

Frances – 20 (S84) 54

Jesse R. – 20 (S84) 49
Mrs. Jesse R. – see Carson, Lillian
John – 20 (S84) 54
John William – 20 (S84) 48
Joseph – 20 (S84) 54
Lillian – 20 (S84) 49
Robert – 20 (S84) 54
Sally - 5 (F69) 9
Sam - 5 (F69) 9
Thomas – 20 (S84) 54
Willy – 20 (S84) 54

Carson's Mill – 18 (F82) 10

Carson's Old Sawmill – 18 (F82) 11

Carsons, William – 13 (F77) 27

Carson-Walton House – 19 (S83)—mantel photo

cartel ships – 14 (S78) 14, 16

Carter

Deal - 6 (F70) 50
Edward - 6 (S70) 13; 15 (F79) 30
John - 6 (S70) 5, 13, 50
J. R. – 15 (F79) 22
Robert – 16 (S80) 23; 19 (S83) 26
Robert “King” - 6 (S70) 5
Thomas - 6 (F70) 51

Carter's Bridge - 6 (S70) 14

Carthroe, Sophia – 19 (S83) 26

Carthroe's River – see Middle River

Cartmill

John – 12 (F76) 42
Samuel – 12 (F76) 42
Thomas – 9 (S73) 36; 13 (F77) 26, 28, 36-39

cartographers - 7 (S71) 52; 7 (F71) 52; 14 (F78) 20

Caruthers, John – 15 (F79) 37

Cary

Archibald - 8 (S72) 17; 17 (S81) 5
Solomon – 14 (F78) 32
William – 16 (F80) 32

Casado, Sergio - 7 (F71) 5

Casady, Michael – 9 (S73) 36

Casebolt, John – 13 (S77) 40

“Casey Jones” – 9 (F73) 7, 11

Cash

James W. – 15 (S79) 24
John – 17 (F81) 45
Joshua – 15 (S79) 26

Casherty, Simon – see Cassady, Simon

Cassady

John – 9 (S73) 37
Simon - 6 (F70) 53, 59, 63
See also Casady, Casherty, Cassaty, Cassidy

Cassaty

John – 13 (F77) 27, 28
Peter – 13 (F77) 27, 28
William – 13 (F77) 28, 30
See also Cassady

Cassed, Simian – see Cassady, Simon

Cassidy, Elmira – 14 (F78) 46

Cassidy family – 14 (F78) 41

Castle, Benjamin - 6 (F70) 63

Castle Carrick Fergus - 1 (S65) 10

“Castle Hill” - 6 (S70) 10, 14; 20 (S84) 39, 44

Castleman

Anna – 15 (S79) 31
Thomas (Rev.) – 17 (S81) 22

Mrs. Thomas – see Boys, Rosa B.
 T.T. (Rev.) - 5 (S69) 5, 7; 15 (S79) 31; 17 (S81) 34, 38; 18 (S82) 14, 24

cataracts – 9 (S73) 9

Catawba Indians – 2 (F66) 9

Cathey, William - 4 (S68) 27

Cathey's River – 14 (S78) 7
See also Middle River

Catholicism - 7 (S71) 17-24

Catlett
 _____ - 14 (F78) 6
 Ann (Mrs. Clay M) - 7 (F71) 16
 Betty (Mrs. Nathaniel, Jr.) - 7 (F71) 16
 Breckenridge (Dr.) - 7 (F71) 16
 Mrs. Breckenridge - see Michie, Elizabeth
 Charles - 4 (S68) 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 12; 20 (S84) 28, 29
 Clay – 9 (S73) 11, 15
 Mrs. Clay M. -see Catlett, Ann
 Clay Michie - 7 (F71) 16
 Nathaniel, Jr. - 7 (F71) 16
 Mrs. Nathaniel, Jr. - see Catlett, Betty

“Catlett House” - 7 (F71) 16, 35

Catt
 Harry – 11 (S75) 15
 Reeves - 6 (S70) 33

cattle - 1 (65) 10, 13, 15, 16, 27, 29; 4 (F68) 26; 6 (S70) 46; 7 (F71) 49; 8 (F82) 33

cattle rustling - 1 (F65) 18

Caughlin, William – 9 (F73) 39

Cauley
 Charles – 12(S76) 12—photo; 12 (S76) 13
 Paul – 12 (S76) 10—photo; 12 (S76) 13

Cauthron [J. J.] Estate – 19 (F83) 47

cavalry – see Confederate Army, Cavalry; Union Army, Cavalry

Cave, William – 15 (S79) 31; 20 (S84) 39

cave-in - 7 (S71) 35; 12 (S76) 10-11

“The Cave-In, 1910” – 20 (S84) 21-38; cave-in area map—28; photos—25

Cavender, William – 13 (F77) 41

caverns – 10 (S74) 35-43

Caverns of Virginia – 10 (S74) 41, 43

Cawley, John – 9 (S73) 37

Cawthron, Josiah – 19 (F83) 42, 43

Cayuga Indians - 6 (F70) 36, 29; 19 (S83) 23

CCC Camps - 7 (S71) 22

Cease

_____ - 19 (S83) 32

Caroline – 15 (S79) 38

Cornelia – 14 (F78) 56

E. A. – 17 (S81) 23

Mrs. E. A. – see Burch, Sarah E.

Fannie V. – 17 (F81) 21; 18 (S82) 15

H. B. – 15 (S79) 31

Henry – 14 (F78) 56; 15 (S79) 38; 16 (F80) 55; 17 (F81) 22

Henry P. – 17 (F81) 22

Mrs. Henry P. – see Cease, Fannie V

Homer Clarence – 18 (S82) 15.

H. R. – 18 (S82) 15

Mrs. H. R. – see Cease, Fannie V.

John – 14 (F78) 56

Luema – 15 (S79) 31

Vernon – 16 (F80) 55

Cease home - 7 (F71) 9

Cedar Creek 1 (F65) 16; 14 (S78) 8

bridge – 16 (S80) 19

Cedar Green Cemetery (Black) – 9 (S73) 42

Cedar Mountain - 1 (F65) 12

celebrations - 5 (F69) 25; 8 (S72) 44; 8 (F72) 46; see also Fourth of July;
Lee-Jackson Day; Memorial Day; Washington's Birthday

Celoron, Pierce – 10 (F74) 7

cement plant – 11 (F75) 32

cemeteries – 9 (S73) 42-43; 9 (F73) 25, 27, 65, 23; 10 (S74) 18; 10 (S74) 37;
11 (S75) 32, 29, 18; 11 (F75) 18, 35, 42, 43; 12 (S76) 22, 24, 27
12 (F76) 28, 43; 15 (F79) 21-26, 27
preservation – 19 (F83) 8-13

See also Thornrose Cemetery; Trinity Episcopal
Churchyard; burying grounds; Augusta Parish; Glebe Cemetery

“Cemetery Committee Report” – 9 (S73) 42-43

Census – 9 (S73) 9-12; 11 (S75) 39; 12 (F76) 15

Centerville - 7 (F71) 13

Methodist Church – 14 (F78) 39

Post Office – see Milnesville Post Office

central heating - 8 (F72) 14

Central Judea - 5 (F69) 28

Central Methodist Church - 6 (S70) 17; 7 (S71) 35

Central Presbyterian – see The Presbyterian Outlook

Central Railroad – 18 (F82) 21

Central United Methodist Church – 19 (S83) 38-48

Centre College – 12 (S76) 25

ceramic factories - 2 (F66) 6

Certein

Joel - 6 (F70) 63

John - 6 (F70) 63

John, Jr. - 6 (F70) 63

chair

factories - 7 (F71) 34
rails - 6 (S70) 52

Chalfont, _____ (Lt.)– 12 (F76) 37

Chalkley

_____ - 7 (S71) 11, 13
Lyman - 8 (F72) 49; 9 (S73) 33

Chalkley's Papers - 7 (S71) 14

“Chalk Talks” – 12 (f76) 29

Chamber of Commerce, Staunton - 4 (S68) 6

Chamberlain, Bernard P. - 6 (S70) 3; 20 (F84) 10

Chambers

_____ (Mrs). - 7 (F71) 32; 9 (F73) 27
_____ (Eskridge) – 17 (F81) 23, 24
Ann – 14 (F78) 56
Lenoir - 8 (F72) 37
R. D. (Rev.) – 20 (S84) 40
William – 14 (F78) 56; 17 (F81) 23
Mrs. William – see Chambers, Ann

Chamber's Tavern - 5 (S69) 33

Chambersburg - 1 (F65) 17

Chancellorsville - 1 (F65) 12; 17 (S81) 17

Chandler

_____ - 2 (F66) 22
_____ -13 (S77) 35
A. D. – 15 (S79) 32; 17 (F81) 22, 31
Mrs. A. D. – see Chandler, Ann
Ann – 17 (F81) 22
Augustine D. – 15 (S79) 32
Benjamin – 16 (F80) 56, 64
David – 20 (S84) 54
Edward A. – 15 (S79) 32
Marie Louisa – 17 (F81) 22
Robert – 20 (S84) 54
Thomas B. – 15 (S79) 32
William – 14 (S78) 21

chapel - 3 (F67) 12

“Chapel Hill” - 5 (F69) 14; 9 (F73) 61-65; 9 (F73) 62, 64—photos

Chapin, Amzi – 16 (S80) 24, 27, 28, 30

Chaplin

Lucius – 16 (S80) 25, 26, 28, 30, 31

Nelle Rusmisset – see Rusmisset, Nelle

Norma - 5 (F69) 20

Chapman

_____ - 14 (F78) 9

A. – 15 (S79) 32

David - 6 (F70) 5

Emma – 15 (S79) 32

Job – 9 (S73) 38

John - 6 (F70) 53

Martha C. – 15 (F79) 38

Mary – 20 (S84) 54

Richard - 6 (F70) 51, 53, 63

Robert H. (Rev.) – 16 (S80) 25, 41

William – 14 (F78) 11; 15 (F79) 38

charcoal iron – 14 (S78) 33, 34

Charles Town Band – 18 (S82) 32

Charleston, S.C. - 1 (F5) 13, 16; 2 (S66) 15

Charlestown Male Academy – see S.M.A.

Charlottesville - 1 (S65) 14; 2 (S66) 14, 15; 6 (S70) 15

legislative creation - 6 (S70) 9

High - 12 (S76) 17

Chastain, Mary Magdalena (Farrar) - 5 (S69) 34

“Chatham” - 4 (F68) 17, 22

Chatsworth Wreck – 9 (F73) 7

Chautauqua Week – 11 (S75) 18, 19

Cheat Mountain – 15 (F79) 5, 7, 10

“Chericoke” - 7 (F71) 18

Cherokee Expedition – 14 (S78) 21; see also Byrd’s Cherokee Expedition

Cherokee Indians – 1 (S65) 8, 9; 2 (S66) 6; 8 (S72) 64; 10 (S74) 27, 30; 14 (S78) 20, 22

Cherry Farm – see “Hickory Dale”

Cherry Grove - 8 (S72) 57

Cherrytree Bottom – 13 (F77) 41

Chesapeake and Ohio Railway – see C & O Railway

Chesapeake and Potomac Telephone Co. – 9 (F73) 42

Chesapeake and Western Railway Co. - 7 (S71) 52; 7 (F71) 52; 20 (S84) 48, 50

Chester, Samuel H. (Dr.) - 6 (F70) 28

“Chester” - 6 (S70) 13

Chestnut

John – 14 (F78) 32

William – 20 (F84) 73

Mrs. William – see Callachan, Catrine

Chestnut Mountains - 6 (S70) 5

“Chestnut Orchard” – 17 (F81) 49

“Chestnut Ridge” - 6 (S70) 14

Chestnuts, Mary (Henry) – 20 (F84) 72

Chew, Thomas – 9 (S73) 26

Chew’s Battery, Confederate artillery – 18 (S82) 34

Chichester, (Sir) Henry - 1 (S65) 10

Chidester, Rapley & Co. – 20 (S84) 64

Chief Black Hawk – 12 (F76) 23

Chief Logan - 6 (F70) 36, 29; 8 (S72) 11

Child, J. C. – 20 (S84) 38

Children of the American Revolution – see C.A.R.

Children's Day School - 6 (S70) 17

Childres, Parks M. – 17 (F81) 22

Childs, E.P. Jr. (Col.). - 7 (S71) 29

“Chilton Hall” – 11 (F75) 34, 35

chimneys - 5 (F69) 9; 6 (F70) 52, 44

Chinn, Dr. and Mrs. Austin - 7 (F71) 18

Chinquapin Chapel - 7 (S71) 39

Chinquapin Chapel Cemetery – 9 (S73) 42

Chittum

Charles R. – 12 (F76) 28; 13 (F77) 19; 15 (F79) 23

Rick – 20 (F84) 8

cholera – 14 (F78) 12, 55; 16 (F80) 58; 18 (F82) 33

“Choral Music” - 3 (S67) 19

Chrisman, John S. – 16 (S80) 53

Christ, John, Jr. – 10 (F74) 23

Christ family – 10 (F74) 22

Christ Lutheran Church – 11 (S75) 18, 25

Christall, William – 9 (F73) 48

Christian

_____ (Col) – 6(F70) 32, 52, 56

_____ (Miss Fleming) – 14 (S78) 26

Anne (Fleming) - 7 (F71) 22; 12 (S76) 22; 20 (S84) 12

Charles McLemore – 17 (F81) 22

Cornelia (Lenoir) – 20 (S84) 64

Ebenezer – 16 (F80) 55
Mrs. Ebenezer – see Christian, Margaret
Elizabeth – 20 (S84) 12
F. R. – 15 (S79) 32
Gilbert - 4 (S68) 27; 7 (F71) 21, 22
Israel - 7 (F71) 21, 22; 12 (S76) 22; 14 (S78) 17, 26; 20 (S84) 12, 13, 17
Mrs. Israel – see Christian, Elizabeth
Jane Tate – 17 (F81) 22
John – 3 (F67) 13; 9 (F73) 55; 11 (F75) 11; 14 (F78) 56
John B. – 14 (F78) 56; 15 (S79) 32; 17 (F81) 22; 20 (S84) 64
Mrs. John B. – see Christian, Jane Tate
John T. – 17 (F81) 22
Mrs. John T. – see Cooper, Anne Langston
John Tate – 17 (F81) 22
Margaret – 16 (F80) 55
Robert - 5 (S69) 40; 9 (F73) 55; 15 (F79) 38; 17 (S81) 23; 20 (S84) 61
Mrs. Robert – see Christian, Sarah
Sampson – 9 (F73) 38, 39
Sarah – 17 (S81) 23
W. E. – 14 (F78) 23
William – 9 (F73) 55; 14 (S78) 17, 26; 20 (S84) 17
William (Capt) - 5 (S72) 33

“The Christian Place” - 5 (F69) 10; 9 (F73) 55

Christian’s Creek - 1 (F65) 15, 16; 2 (S66) 15; 4 (S68) 27; 5 (S69) 39, 12; 6 (70) 35;
7 (F71) 22; 8 (F72) 53; 9 (F73) 46; 10 (F74) 11; 13 (F77) 8; 14 (S78) 45, 48;
17 (F81) 17; 18 (F82) 7, 14; 20 (F84) 54

Christman, Abraham - 5 (S69) 40

Christmas customs - 3 (F67) 13, 14, 15; see also Belsnickeling; Kriskringling;
Shanghaing

“Christmas in Staunton, Circa 1880” – 16 (F80) 47, 48

“Christopherous” - 8 (F72) 27

Christy Creek – 6 (F70) 37

“A Chronological Life of Paul Henkel” – 14 (S78) 38

Church, Angelica - 6 (F70) 13

church

decorators - 7 (S71) 45; 5 (S69) 17

fund raising - 7 (S71) 22
music - 7 (S71) 19, 20

Church Hill Tunnel – 9 (F73) 21

“Church Music” – 16 (S80) 29, 39

Church of England – 19 (F83) 14

Church of the Brethren - 5 (F69) 18

Churches - see Anabaptist; Episcopal; Mennonite; Presbyterian; Methodist;
Lutheran; Church of the Brethren

Churchman

Ann C. – 18 (F82) 29
Ann Maria – 14 (F78) 56
Anna Louisa – 15 (S79) 32
Charles - 5 (F69) 14
Charles J. – 9 (F73) 61
Eliza J. (Steele) – 17 (S81) 36
James – 18 (S82) 16
John - 5 (S69) 5; 9 (F73) 61, 64; 14 (F78) 56; 15 (S79) 32; 15 (F79) 42;
17 (S81) 36
John (Mrs.) – see Carey, Hannah
John (Mrs.) – see Tapp, Anne Cosby
John, Sr. – 18 (F82) 29
Mrs. John, Sr. – see Churchman, Ann C.

Churchman’s Mill – 18 (F82) 11

Churchville - 1 (F65) 5, 8; 3 (S67) 7; 7 (F71) 8, 9; 9 (S73) 15; 10 (S74) 30;
10 (F74) 40; 12 (S75) 33; 13 (F77) 43; 14 (S78) 39; 17 (F81) 50; 18 (F82) 15;

Churchville Company - 11 (F75) 39

Churchville-Buffalo Gap Road – 10 (F74) 37

Churchville Mill – 18 (F82) 6, 10

Churchwell, D. Lynn (Mr. & Mrs.) – 9 (F73) 48

Circuit Court of Augusta County – 7 (S71) 13

circuit riders – 14 (F78) 7; 19 (S83) 40

“Circular Schreiben an Die Deutschen Einvokner van Rockinghham County”
3 (S67) 19

citizenship – 9 (F73) 37-40

City Council Chambers -8 (S72) 22

“City of the Iron Cross” – 14 (F78) 22

Civil War -1 (S65) 18; 1 (F65) 8; 6 (S70) 4-15

anecdotes – 18 (F82) 42

battles – 17 (S81) 14

bridge destruction – 16 (S80) 19, 20

Centennial – 17 (S81) 19

role of Women – 1 (S65) 17, 18

Registers – 12 (F76) 33

See also Battle of

Chancellorsville

First Manassas

McDowell

Port Republic

Second Manassas

Waynesboro

Claiborne, Augustus – 17 (S81) 5

Clair

Elizabeth – 6 (F70) 59

Olive – 6 (F70) 59

Clampering – 5 (F69) 25

Clamper Spring – 5 (F69) 21, 23, 25

Clancy, Bryant E. (Rev) – 8 (F72) 30

Clare [W. H.] Mill – 18 (F82) 10

Clark

_____ - 19 (F83) 25

Absalom – 18 (F82) 36

Alexander – 6 (F70) 59; 13 (S77) 41

Alexander H. – 17 (S81) 23

Christian – 18 (S82) 15

George – 6 (F70) 50

George Rogers (Gen) – 6 (S70) 10; 8 (S72) 11; 14 (F78) 28; 16 (F80) 26; 20

(S84) 14, 15
Hannah – 18 (F82) 35
Hatch – 20 (S84) 52, 54
James – 14 (S78) 27
James, Jr. – 14 (S78) 27
John – 9 (S73) 40; 20 (S84) 54
Lambert – 13 (F77) 29
Lula – 18 (S82) 34
Mary – 14 (F78) 25
Robert – 9 (S73) 37; 13 (F77) 29, 31, 35; 17n (S81) 5
Samuel – 14 (S78) 27
W. D. – 20 (S84) 54
William – 17 (S81) 23
Mrs. William – see Moore, Jane Ann

Clarke

_____ - 17 (S81) 20
A. A. – 19 (S83) 27
Anne Amelia – 16 (F80) 56
A. P. – 20 (S84) 54
Armenia Frances – 15 (F79) 38
Asa – 20 (S84) 54
Elizabeth D. – 14 (F78) 56
Elizabeth Rebecca – 16 (F80) 56
Elizabeth V. – 14 (F78) 56
Elvira D. – 16 (S80) 54
George – 15 (F79) 44
Hatch – 7 (F71) 13, 14
Isabella – 16 (S80) 54
James – 15 (F79) 38; 19 (S83) 27; 20 (S84) 54
James (Dr.) – 5 (F69) 20
James T. – 20 (S84) 40, 42, 43, 46, 47, 49, 52; 20 (F84) 41
Mrs. James T. – see Blakemore, Martha
James T., Jr. – 20 (S84) 46, 47, 54
James T. H. – 20 (S84) 54
Jane – 15 (F79) 38
J. H. – 20 (S84) 54
John – 11 (S75) 10; 14 (F78) 56
Mrs. John – see Clarke, Elizabeth V.
John N. – 20 (S84) 54
Katrina (Rankin) – 19 (F83) 30
Lucretia (Kerr) – 15 (F79) 44
Lucy M. – 20 (F84) 64
Mary Ann – 15 (S79) 32
Mary Jane – 15 (S79) 32
Matthew Blair – 19 (S83) 27

P. A. – 20 (S84) 54
P. H. – 20 (S84) 46
Pleasant A. – 16 (S80) 54
Mrs. Pleasant A. – see Clarke, Isabella
Pleasant Henry – 20 (S84) 46
P. S. – 20 (S84) 54
Samuel – 15 (S79) 32; 15 (F79) 38, 41; 18 (S82) 15; 18 (F82) 29; 19 (S83) 33; 19 (F83) 21; 20 (F84) 64
Samuel, Sr. – 17 (S81) 32, 35
Samuel E. – 16 (F80) 56; 17 (S81) 37
Mrs. Samuel E. – see Clarke, Anne Amelia
S. E. – 19 (S83) 27
Mrs. S. E. – see Clarke, A. A.
Thomas B. – 20 (S84) 54
Thomas K. – 14 (F78) 56
William – 6 (S70) 10; 7 (F71) 34; 8 (S72) 51; 14 (F78) 56; 15 (S79) 32; 15 (F79) 38; 17 (F81) 45; 19 (F83) 21
Mrs. William – see Clarke, Mary Jane
William F. – 20 (S84) 54

Clatterbaugh, _____ - 7 (S71) 40

Clatterbuck, Robert – 20 (S84) 54

Clay

_____ 9 (S73) 5, 6; 12 (F76) 45
_____ (soldier) – 6 (F70) 32
Henry (7 (F71) 32, 33

Claypool, Martha (Jackson) – 20 (F84) 72

Clayton

Ethelyn (Miller) – 9 (S73) 59
George B. – 11 (S75) 48
George Brown – 16 (S80) 53
Irene – 18 (S82) 15
James M. – 17 (S81) 23
John – 9 (S73) 59; 11 (S75) 48; 16 (S80) 53
John (Mrs.) – see Carlyle, Margaret
Nancy G. – 20 (F84) 65
Ralph V. – 20 (F84) 65
Robert – 9 (S73) 59
Thomas – 17 (S81) 23, 30; 18 (S82) 15; 20 (F84) 65
Mrs. Thomas – see Clayton, Nancy G.
William Brown – 9 (S73) 61

Clayton's Mill – 18 (F82) 10

Clear

Elizabeth – 13 (S77) 54

Frans – 13 (S77) 54

Olive – 13 (S77) 54

Cleaver

Benjamin – 13 (F77) 33

Charles – 13 (F77) 32

William – 9 (S73) 37

Cleghorn, Elisha (Rev.) – 17 (S81) 10

Clem

Gladys B – 5 (F69) 39; 6 (S70) 51, 37; 7 (F71) 3, 27; 8 (S72) 3; 9 (F73) 41;
10 (S74) 21; 10 (F74) 37; 11 (S75) 33; 11 (F75) 4; 12 (S76) 34; 13 (F77)
43; 13 (S77) 57; 14 (S78) 45; 14 (F78) 74; 15 (S79) 53; 15 (F79) 53; 16
(F80) 74; 17 (S81) 7, 47; 18 (S82) 36; 20 (S82) 4, 69

Silva E. – 20 (F84) 5

Mrs. Silva E. – 20 (F84) 7, 8, 15, 19

Silva Edward – 20 (S84) 4

Silva Edward, II – 20 (S84) 4

Clem Brothers' Ice Factory – 11 (S75) 30

Clemans, Zack – 6 (F70) 50

Clemen, Kasper – 8 (F72) 22

Clemens

Joseph – 6 (F70) 51

Kasper – 18 (F82) 33

Clemer, John C. – 11 (S75) 48

Clemmer

Charles Edgar – 15 (F79) 55

Clayton – 17 (F81) 32

Gregg S. – 15 (F79) 4; 10 (S74) 25

Jacob – 15 (F79) 53

Joseph H. – 9 (F73) 51; 10 (S74) 21

Minnie Bell (Bowman) – 10 (S74) 21

Reba (Ritchie) – 15 (F79) 57

Ruth (Dunlap) – 15 (F79) 57

Thomas – 5 (F69) 9

Clench, Jeremiah – 6 (F70) 53

Clendenim

James – 9 (S73) 35

John – 9 (S73) 35

Clendenin, George – 17 (S81) 5

Clendinen

Adam – 13 (F77) 42

Charles – 13 (S77) 39, 38

George – 13 (S77) 41

Robert – 13 (S77) 42

Clenour, Jane (Logan) – 12 (S76) 31

“Cleopatra’s Girdle” – 11 (F75) 29

clergymen – 11 (F75) 13

Cleveland, Grover – 17 (S81) 17

Click

Fannie – see Miller, Fannie

John – 20 (S84) 54

Marie – 19 (F83) 45

“Cliffside” – 6 (S70) 13

Clifton

John – 6 (F70) 62

William – 13 (F77) 33

Clifton Forge – 9 (F73) 10; 14 (S78) 19; 16 (S80) 21

Clifton Forge Daily News – 9 (F73) 16

Clinch River – 14 (S78) 23

Cline

_____ – 7 (F71) 15

Bobby Nelson, Mr. & Mrs. – 7 (F71) 7; 9 (F73) 52; 11 (S75) 12, 7

Mrs. Bobby Nelson – 20 (F84) 8

Frank – 14 (F78) 50

John P. (Rev.) – 10 (F74) 26

Laura – 14 (F78) 47
Leda – 14 (F78) 43
Margie (Ringgold) – 14 (F78) 48
Mary A. – see Watson, Mary A.
Mary Ann – 19 (F83) 43
Mary Arthur – 11 (S75) 20
Samuel – 7 (F71) 15, 16; 19 (F83) 19

Cline family – 11 (S75) 20; 18 (F82) 12

Cline home – 9 (F73) 46

Cline [Frederick] house – 19 (S83) 7—photo and plan, 8

Cline Mill – 7 (F71) 15; 18 (F82) 6

Clinebell, George – 7 (S71) 53; 7 (F71) 53

Clinedinst.

Jack – 14 (F78) 47
James A. – 20 (S84) 54
Michael – 15 (F79) 38

Clinger

George – 12 (S76) 31
Mrs. George – see Griner, Catherine

Clingpeal

Elizabeth – 14 (F78) 57
Jacob – 14 (F78) 57
Mrs. Jacob – see Clingpeal, Elizabeth

Clinon, Jane 16 (S80) 40

Clinton, _____ - 15 (F79) 30

clockmakers - 12 (S76) 32—photo

clocks – 5 (F69) 19

Clondevaddock – 4 (S68) 25

Cloninger, Valentine – 9 (S73) 37

Clonmithgarin, Lord – 3 (F67) 6

clothing – 4 (F68) 15; 6 (S70) 47; 7 (F71) 39

Clover Creek – 10 (S74) 31

“Cloverdale” – 19 (F83) 26

Cloverdale Furnace – 14 (S78) 36, 37

“Cloverfields” – 6 (S70) 14

Clover Lick Creek – 13 (F77) 39

Cloyd

David – 9 (S73) 27, 29

Samuel – 6 (F70) 51

Clyne, Nicholas – 6 (F70) 50

coal – 1 (S65) 25; 9 (F72) 12, 13

diggings – 17 (S81) 20

fires – 8 (F72) 12, 13

Coalter – 5 (S69) 33

Coalter

Beverley (Dr.) – 4 (F68) 20

David – 4 (F68) 18, 20

Elizabeth (McPheeter) – 4 (F68) 20

Frances Lelia (Sister) – 4 (F68) 23, 24

James – 4 (F68) 18, 20

Jane (Naylor) – 4 (F68) 20

John – 1 (S65) 14; 4 (F68) 17-24; 7 (F71) 22; 15 (S79) 32; 16 (S80) 25; 20 (F84) 29

John (Judge) – 4 (F68) 36A – photo

John D. (Gen) – 4 (F68) 20

John (Mrs.) – see Moore, Elizabeth

Micajah – 4 (F68) 20; 7 (F71) 22; 10 (F74) 31

Michael – 4 (F68) 17, 20, 23

Michael (Mrs.) – see Rhind, Maria

Peggy (Ward) – 4 (F68) 20

Polly (Tucker) – 4 (F68) 20

Thomas J. – 20 (F84) 65

Mrs. Thomas J. – see Barclay, Maria J.

Coalter [John] house – 19 (S83) 9—photo and plan, 10

Coalter's Grocery – 6 (S70) 47

Cobbs, Cabell – 17 (S81) 46

Cobwine, _____ - 16 (S80) 32

Cochran

_____ - 1 (S65) 21

_____ (Col.) – 11 (F75) 39; 20 (F84) 36

A. B. – 20 (S84) 66

Charles – 14 (S78) 53

Ella – 20 (S84) 54

E. Lucy – 20 (S84) 61

George – 4 (S68) 16; 12 (F76) 6

George M. – 2 (F66) 7; 7 (F71) 34; 9 (S73) 55; 13 (F77) 15, 16

Mrs. George M. – 13 (F77) 18

George M., Sr. – 18 (S82) 29, 30

Harrietta – 16 (S80) 53

J. A. – 17 (F81) 23; 18 (S82) 33

James – 7 (F71) 22; 20 (S84) 39, 54

James A. – 14 (F78) 57; 16 (S80) 53; 20 (S84) 61

Mrs. James A. – see Cochran, Martha

James A., Sr. – 20 (S84) 40

James Addison – 18 (F82) 29

John – 9 (S73) 37, 38; 20 (S84) 54

John B. – 4 (S68) 5

Joseph S., Sr. – 11 (S75) 11

Joseph S., Jr., Mr. & Mrs. – 11 (S75) 11

Joseph Smith, Mr. & Mrs. – 5 (F69) 12

Joseph Smith, Jr. – 14 (S78) 43

Letitia R. – 20 (F84) 65

Martha – 14 (F78) 57

Moffett – 7 (F71) 29, 36

Peyton – 4 (S68) 5, 6, 7

Mrs. Peyton – 7 (F71) 20

Richard – 14 (F78) 57

Stuart – 5 (F69) 37

Thomas – 12 (F76) 42

William – 20 (F84) 65

See also: Cockran, Cockrain

Cochran estate – 6 (S70) 30

Cochran family – 7 (F71) 10

Cochran's Mill – 18 (F82) 7, 11

Cochran's Spring – 10 (F74) 13

Cocke

James Powell (Col) - 6 (70) 14

William – 6 (F70) 50

“Cockermouth” (ship) – 16 (F80) 7

Cockfield, Jamie H. – 18 (F82) 19

Cockrain, John – 5 (S69) 40

Cockran

John - 6 (F70) 50

W. B. – 17 (F81) 25

Cockrell

James – 16 (F80) 16, 17, 22, 23

John W. – 16 (S80) 53

Will – 14 (F78) 4

Coda, Martha – 20 (S84) 52

Code, _____ (Mrs.) - 8 (F72) 14, 15

Coffer, Timothy – 9 (F73) 40

Coffey

James, Mr. & Mrs. - 7 (F71) 13

Paul – 12 (S76) 20

Coffman

_____, 13 (S77) 20

Abraham – 18 (S82) 15

Catharine – 16 (F80) 56

Daniel – 20 (S84) 54

Eve – 18 (S82) 15

George A. – 16 (F80) 56

Mrs. George A. – see Coffman, Catharine

George W. – 16 (F80) 56

Gertrude. M – 9 (S73) 43

Henry – 19 (F83) 45

Mrs. Henry – 14 (F78) 38

Jacob – 20 (S84) 54

John – 18 (S82) 15

Ralph S. – 9 (S73) 42, 43; 20 (F84) 8, 16
Samuel – 18 (S82) 15
Mrs. Samuel – see Coffman, Eve
W. S. – 20 (S84) 54

Coffman family cemetery – 9 (S73) 42

“Cohees” – 1 (S65) 15

Cohen

Louis – 8 (S72) 22
Norm – 9 (F73) 8

Cohen’s Restaurant – 8 (S72) 26

Cohron

C. H. – 20 (F84) 58, 59
Cordelia A. – 20 (F84) 58
Cornelius H. – 20 (F84) 58
Mrs. Cornelius H. – see Cohron, Cordelia A.

Cohron family – 20 (F84) 57

Coinard Family – 8 (F72) 24

Coiner

_____ - 17 (S81) 23
Casper – 6 (S70) 41, 43; 19 (F83) 11
Mrs. Casper – 8 (F72) 29; see also Barger, Margaret
Celestine – 16 (S80) 53
Christian – 19 (S83) 27
Conrad – 6 (S70) 45
David D. – 16 (S80) 53
Mrs. David D. – see Coiner, Celestine
Edgar R. – 19 (F83) 4, 8, 11; 20 (F84) 8, 10, 18
Elijah – 8 (F72) 25
Mrs. E.R. - 8 (F72) 29
George – 6 (S70) 44
Gordon – 19 (F83) 11
Hannah – 19 (F83) 11
Hannah (Kreinheder) – 8 (F72) 27
Harry – 8 (F72) 29, 30
Mrs. Harry C. 8 (F72) 30
Harry G. (Rev.) 8 (F72) 30; 19 (F83) 4, 7; 20 (F84) 10
James – 5 (F69) 8; 20 (F84) 65
John – 16 (F80) 56

John Nicholas – 8 (F72) 25
Joseph – 19 (F83) 42
Lewis – 19 (F83) 11
Mary Lillian (Houff) – 5 (S69) 18
Michael – 6 (S70) 44
Mike – 6 (S70) 46
Nettie (Miss) – 8 (F72) 29
Philip Melanchthon – 6 (S70) 49
Mrs. Philip M. – see Lincoln, Miss
Sarah – 19 (F83) 10
Simon – 6 (S70) 41

Coiner family – 6 (S70) 49; 7 (F71) 10; 8 (F72) 24

Coiner house, Crimora – 19 (S83) 14, door photo—17

Coiner [Henry] Mill – 18 (F82) 7, 10

Coiner [Nick] Mill – 18 (F82) 11

Coiner's Church – see Spindle's Meeting House

Coiner-Slayback house – 19 (S83) 14, photo of mantel—15

Coiner's Mill – 5 (F69) 16

Cole

_____, (Mrs.) – 12 (F76) 26
Joseph, Sr. – 6 (F70) 50
Joseph, Jr. – 6 (F70) 50
Randolph – 16 (F80) 16, 25
T. Willoughby – 12 (F76) 26

Cole family – 16 (F80) 35

Coleman

Ann – 14 (F78) 57
Bernard – 9 (S73) 20
C. L. – 20 (F84) 59
John C. – 11 (S75) 45
Richard – 16 (F80) 56
William – 14 (F78) 57; 17 (S81) 23; 17 (F81) 31

Coles

Sallie (Stevenson) – 6 (S70) 13
Walter – 17 (S81) 5

Coley, George W. – 17 (S81) 23

“Colle” - 6 (S70) 13; 15 (F79) 30

College of William & Mary – 7 (S71) 12, 14; 9 (S73) 17; 10 (F74) 9

college degrees – 6 (S70) 23

College for Women – see Wesleyan Female Institute

Collett, Isaac – 7 (F71) 33; 17 (F81) 22

Colley, Elizabeth (Glasgow) – 20 (F84) 72

Collier, Aaron – 6 (F70) 50

Collins

B. F. – 15 (F79) 22

Mrs. Cornelius – see Collins, Julia

Daniel – 17 (S81) 24

H. Clyde – 14 (F78) 44

John – 17 (F81) 33, 34, 37

Julia – 17 (F81) 23

Preston – 11 (S75) 21

Richard – 9 (S73) 40; 17 (S81) 24

Robert – 15 (S79) 26

Collins

family – 11 (S75) 21

place – 16 (S80) 39

Collins’s Mill – 18 (F82) 11

“Colonel John Smith (1701-1783), Unsung Hero of Virginia Colonial Frontier” –
14 (S78) 5-32

Col. Thomas Hughart Chapter, D.A.R. – 17 (S81) 4

Colonial

army – 3 (F67) 11

patriots – see Whigs

Colonial Council of Virginia – 2 (S66) 6

colonial elections – 9 (S73) 17

Colonial Virginia Council – 4 (S68) 24

colonization of North America – 10 (F74) 7

Colony of Virginia - 3 (F67) 8
government – 1 (S65) 12

Colony Convention of 1775 – 2 (S66) 11

Color, Catharine – 18 (S82) 26

colored
people – 7 (F71) 37
schools – 14 (F78) 36, 40

Colston
Elizabeth C. – 15 (S79) 32
Thomas – 15 (S79) 32
Mrs. Thomas – see Colston, Elizabeth C.

Colter, John – 10 (F74) 31-35

Coltman, William – 8 (F72) 15

Colton, Walter (Rev) – 13 (S77) 27

Colwell, Alexander – 6 (F70) 50

Comaskey, C. (Rev.) – 7 (S71) 20

commerce, Tidewater – 1 (S65) 16

Commick, William – 6 (F70) 63

Commission of the Peace – 9 (S73) 26

Committees of Safety – 2 (S66) 11; 8 (S72) 33

commodity prices – 7 (S71) 41

Commonwealth Court – 8 (F72) 57

communicable diseases – 5 (S69) 19

communion ware – 8 (F72) 23

“Company E, 5th Regiment, Stonewall Brigade” – 15 (S79) 23

“A Complete Dictionary of the English Language” – 10 (S74) 11

Comprehensive Gazetteer of Virginia – 14 (F78) 8

Compton, John – 14 (S78) 28

compulsory education – see education, compulsory

Conant, C. R. – 15 (F79) 22

Concannon, James – 16 (F80) 10

“The Conclusion of the Bicentennial Project” – 13 (S77) 6-11

Concordia Synod – 19 (F83) 4

Condon’s Gap – 16 (F80) 28

Conelly

David – 13 (F77) 33

Derby – 13 (F77) 33

Conerly

Arthur – 9 (S73) 40

Thomas – 9 (S73) 40

Confederate Army

Augusta Militia or Companies – 1 (F65) 9

Calvary – 1 (S65) 18; 1 (F65) 14

Twelfth Cavalry - 1 (F65) 14, 17, 18

Twenty-third Cavalry – 1 (F65) 18

Eleventh Mississippi – 8 (S72) 47

Fifth Infantry (later Stonewall Brigade) – 1 (F65) 9-12, 16, 17

Fifty-second Regiment – 1 (F65) 11, 12, 17

First Brigade

Militia Companies – 1 (F65) 6, 7; 2 (S66) 6, 9, 16

Northern Virginia, Army of - 2 (S66) 23

Reserves (Army)- 1 (F65) 14, 18

Rockbridge Artillery - 1 (F65) 10; 2 (S71) 13

Staunton Artillery- 1 (F65) 17, 18

Stonewall Brigade – 1 (S65) 21; 1 (F65) 17; 3 (F67) 14; 5 (S69) 28

Valley Companies – 1 (F65) 13, 17

See also Innocent Second Regiment – 1 (F65) 10

Harmless Fourth Regiment – 1 (F65) 10
Fighting Fifth Regiment – 1 (F65) 10
Bloody Twenty-seventh Regiment – 1 (F65) 10
Lousy Thirty-third Regiment – 1 (F65) 10
Stonewall Brigade Regiment, Infantry – 1 (F65) 14, 15

Confederate

currency – 20 (F84) 34
New England workers – 1 (F65) 9
soldiers. as prisoners 1 (S65) 17
veterans – 18 (S82) 33
See also Gen. Echols; Maj. Hanger; Capt. Wilson; Col. Skinner; Maj. Bell; Capt. McIlhenny; Col. Cochran; Capt. Opie; Capt. Ranson; Col. Harman; Capt Bumgardner

Confederate Army

encampments – 1 (F65) 9
food supplies – 1 (S65) 15, 18; 1 (S65) 27
graves – 1 (S65) 21
hospitals – 1 (S65) 17; 1 (F65) 5, 9, 15, 17; 11 (S75) 5; 14 (F78) 35
mobilization points – 1 (F65) 5
prisons – 1 (F65) 7, 9
prisoners of war – 1 (F65) 15
roll books – 12 (F76) 34
scouts – 1 (F65) 16
train – 1 (F65) 8
veterans' meetings – 12 (F76) 31, 32
victories (at McDowell) – 1 (S65) 19

Confederate States of America see Confederate Army

“Confirmation Book” – 8 (F72) 27

Congo Free State – 6 (F70) 23, 26

Congressional Act of 1908 – 6 (F70) 37

Conklin

George Edward – 15 (F79) 38
George H. – 15 (F79) 38

Connell

John – 9 (F73) 40
Patrick – 9 (F73) 39

Conner

Daniel – 13 (S77) 51-54
John – 11 (S75) 42
Michael – 9 (S73) 37
Morris – 9 (F73) 37
Z. T. – 15 (F79) 12, 18

“Conquest of a Valley” – 1 (F65) 4

Conrad, (Miss) – 5 (F69) 31

Conrad’s Store – 1 (F65) 11; 15 (F79) 12, 14

Conrode, Barbara (Hedrich) – 20 (F84) 74

Constitutional

Conventions – 4 (F68) 10, 15; 8 (S72) 42
government – 8 (S72) 40
Union Party – 1 (F65) 7

Continental

Army – 6 (F70) 37
Congress – 2 (S66) 9, 10; 3 (F67) 10; 6 (F70) 29
See also First Continental Congress
Line – 3 (F67) 11; 8 (S72) 11

“Convention Troops” – 15 (F79) 28

Conway, _____ - 16 (F80) 15

Cook

Abram – 20 (S84) 54
Isaac – 20 (S84) 54
James – 20 (S84) 52
John – 13 (F77) 37; 20 (S84) 54
John E. – (F84) 65
Margaret E. – 11 (S75) 47
Stephen – 6 (F70) 59
Valentine – 6 (F70) 59
W. B. – 16 (S80) 53

Cooke

Janetta Sydney – 17 (S81) 24
Lucy A. – 17 (S81) 24
William D. – 17 (S81) 24
Mrs. William D. – see Cooke, Lucy A.

cooking – 5 (F69) 30

Cook's Creek Presbyterian Church – 20 (F84) 71-75
records – 20 (S84) 11

Cooks Run – 13 (S77) 35

Cool, Philip – 20 (S84) 54

Coolter, M. R. – 14 (F78) 19

Coon, George – 6 (F70) 51

Coonrod, Wollry – 9 (S73) 37

Cooper

_____ (Kunkle) – 16 (F80) 41

_____, Mrs. – 7 (F71) 32

Anne Langston – 17 (F81) 22

Charles – 17 (F81) 22

Christopher – 13 (S77) 51, 52

Dabney F. – 16 (F80) 40

D. F. – 16 (F80) 33

Dulaney F. - 16 (F80) 37

George F. – 19 (S83) 27

James – 13 (S77) 51

John B. – 14 (F78) 57

Joseph W. – 16 (F80) 46

Richard – 16 (F80) 42

Spencer – 13 (F77) 41

Thomas – 13 (S77) 44

William – 13 (S77) 42, 52

Coopers – 9 (F73) 27

Coopersphar, Joseph – 6 (F70) 53

Coote, Samuel – 20 (S84) 41

Coote's Store – 8 (S72) 57

Cootes

Ida Jane – 18 (F82) 29

John – 18 (F82) 29

Mrs. John – see Cootes, Louisa

Louisa – 18 (F82) 29

Samuel – 20 (S84) 44

Coots
Ed. – 20 (S84) 54
Samuel – 20 (S84) 54

Copeland
Hannah (Semple) – 20 (F84) 73
Sarah (Semple) – 20 (F84) 73

Corban
John – 9 (S73) 31
Mrs. John – see Dunbar, Isabella

Corbin, Robert – 17 (F81) 42

Corder, John – 6 (F70) 51

Corley
_____ - 20 (F84) 68
John L. (Lt. Col) - 8 (F72) 35, 41, 42

corn – 1 (S65) 81, 27; 12 (F76) 28

Cornstalk (Shawnee Chief) - 2 (S66) 9; 6 (F70) 29, 33, 35, 36; 8 (S72) 11, 13; 11 (S75) 5;
12 (S76) 22; 18 (S82) 8; 20 (S84) 13

“Cornstalk Militia” – 14 (F78) 26

Cornwallis – 17 (S81) 4, 6; 20 (S84) 15
Charles – 11 (F75) 42
Lord - 2 (S66) 14; 4 (F68) 7, 8; 5 (S69) 31; 6 (S70) 1; 8 (S72) 12, 18
surrender – 2 (S66) 15; 15 (S79) 36

Corrans, William – 13 (F77) 30, 31

Cosby
D., Jr. – 19 (S83) 29
Dabney – 5 (F69) 12
Roscoe Roy (Fr.) – 7 (S71) 24

Cosby Mill – 18 (F82) 6

Cosway
Maria Hadfield – 6 (F70) 6, 11, 19
Richard – 6 (F70) 11

Mrs. Richard – see Cosway, Maria Hadfield

Cothran, Thomas – 9 (F73) 37

Cottle, Uriah – 13 (S77) 42

Cotton, John – 6 (F70) 62

Cotton Boll Flour – 18 (F82) 7

cotton broker – 7 (F71) 17

Cougar, Job – 20 (S84) 54

Coulter

- David – 10 (F74) 32
- James – 8 (F72) 50-52; 10 (F74) 32
- Michael – 8 (F72) 50; 9 (S73) 38
- M.S. (Dr.) – 5 (F69) 25

Coulter families – 10 (F74) 32

Coulton, Jo (?) – 13 (S77) 40

“Country Sermons” – 8 (F72) 27; 19 (F83) 5

county

- court, 1789-1904 – 7 (S71) 11
- courts – 4 (F68) 12; 9 (S73) 18, 21
- houses – 9 (S73) 19
- lieutenants – 11 (F75) 13
- militia – 8 (F72) 57; see also militia
- sheriffs – 9 (S73) 19, 21
- surveyor – 8 (F72) 56

“The County Election” – 9 (S73) 16—painting

Coursey

- _____ - 15 (F79) 41
- David – 20 (S84) 52
- James – 5 (F69) 12; 14 (F78) 57
- John – 18 (F82) 30
- John F. – 15 (F79) 38; 20 (S84) 52
- Mrs. John F. – see Coursey, Mary M.
- Mary M. – 15 (F79) 38

Court of Appeals – 4 (F68) 23

Court of Chancery – 7 (S71) 11

Court of Claims – 11 (F75) 12

Court of Oyer and Terminer – 8 (S72) 64

“The Courts of Augusta County” – 7 (S71) 11-15

courts martial – 1 (F65) 13

Cove Creek – 6 (S70) 53

Covell

Ann E. – 19 (S83) 27

Florence – 19 (S83) 27

J. C. – 19 (S83) 27

Mrs. J. C. – see Covell, Ann E.

Covenanters – 3 (F67) 15; 5 (F69) 26

Cover, Russell – 11 (F75) 34

Covington, Anne (Kidd) – 17 (S81) 20; 17 (F81) 21; 18 (S82) 14; 19 (S83) 25; 20 (S84) 60; 20 (F84) 8, 15, 17, 64

Cowan

David – 6 (F70) 50

Joe – 7 (F71) 34

John – 7 (F71) 33

Joseph – 15 (F79) 38

Mrs. Joseph – see Cowan, Mary

Mary – 15 (F79) 38

Robert – 18 (S82) 17; 20 (S84) 61

Mrs. Robert – 18 (S82) 31

Samuel – 6 (F70) 50

William – 18 (S82) 15; 20 (S84) 61

Cowan’s store (stand) – 7 (F71) 34

Coward – 6 (F70) 32

Cowardin, John – 9 (S73) 38; 12 (F76) 43

cowboys – 1 (S65) 23

Cowger, George – 9 (S73) 36-38

Cowl

John, Mr. & Mrs. – 7 (F71) 8, 9

John – 7 (F71) 8

John S., Mr. & Mrs. – 10 (F74) 40

“Cowlsden” – 7 (F71) 8

Cowman

Elizabeth (Spindler) – 10 (F74) 28

John – 10 (F74) 25, 28, 22

Cowman family – 10 (F74) 19; see also Kaumann

Cowpasture

area – 12 (S76) 7

community – 14 (F78) 26

River – 10 (S74) 31, 32; 10 (F74) 9

Cox

Andren – 6 (F70) 50

John – 6 (F70) 50, 53

Robert – 19 (S83) 27

William – 6 (F70) 50, 53

W.J.E. – 12 (F76) 35

Coyner

_____, (Kemper, Miss) – 9 (F73) 42

A. H. – 20 (S84) 52, 54

Casper – 5 (F69) 15

Christian – 5 (F69) 18

E.T. (Rev.) – 8 (F72) 22, 23

Fillmore – 8 (F72) 29

George – 9 (F73) 42

Mrs. John – 8 (F72) 30

Kate (Palmer) – 8 (F72) 28

Margaret – 15 (F79) 39

Martin – 7 (F71) 12; 15 (S79) 32, 55; 15 (S79) 17—photo

Michael – 5 (F69) 18

Robert – 7 (F71) 12; 15 (F79) 39

Mrs. Robert – see Coyner, Margaret

Theodore – 8 (F72) 25, 26

Wayne, Mr. & Mrs. – 5 (F69) 17

Wilbur – 8 (F72) 29

Coyner family -6 (S70) 49; 8 (F72) 24

Coyner's Congregation – 8 (F72) 28; see also Bethany – Trinity, Evangelical Lutheran Church

Coyner's Evangelical Lutheran Congregation et al. – 8 (F72) 26

Crab, Joseph – 6 (F70) 53

Crab Creek – 5 (S69) 40

Crab Run – 15 (F79) 18

Crabtree

Abraham – 6 (F70) 50

Isaac – 6 (F70) 50

James – 6 (F70) 50

John – 6 (F70) 50

William – 6 (F70) 50

Craemair, Isaac – 6 (F70) 50

Craft, Lewis – 15 (S79) 32

Craig

_____, Mrs. – 5 (F69) 10

Amanda (Kurtz) – 15 (F79) 44

B. J. – 19 (F83) 44

Franklin McCue – 18 (S82) 16

George – 13 (S77) 59

George E. – 15 (F79) 39

James – 6 (F70) 50; 8 (F72) 50; 13 (S77) 57; 14 (F78) 21; 16 (F80) 56;
17 (F81) 35; 20 (F84) 66

Mrs. James – see Craig, Martha

James, Jr. – 17 (F81) 35

James P. – 16 (S80) 53

J. D. – 17 (S81) 40

John (Rev) – 2 (S66) 6; 3 (F67) 8; 5 (F69) 13; 8 (S72) 39; 10 (S74) 25;
16 (F80) 4; 19 (S83) 27, 28, 33; 20 (S84) 17

John – 6 (F70) 50, 53, 62, 51; 8 (F72) 50; 9 (S73) 38; 17 (S81) 42

John J. – 14 (F78) 57

Margaret – 18 (S82) 16

Martha – 16 (F80) 56

Mary (Patterson) – 13 (S77) 59

May B. – 18 (S82) 16; 19 (S83) 27

Mrs. May B. – see McCue, Martha Jane
Robert – 9 (S73) 36; 15 (S79) 33; 18 (S82) 16
Mrs. Robert – see Craig, Margaaret
Samuel – 15 (S79) 32
Sarah – 20 (F84) 72
Susannah – 18 (S82) 16
W. – 17 (S81) 23
William – 13 (S77) 59; 18 (S82) 16; 18 (F82) 44
Mrs. William – see Hanger, Bertie

Craig family – 8 (F72) 24

Craig's Creek – 14 (S78) 8, 22, 25

Craigsville – 1 (F65) 5; 16 (F80) 46

Cramer, Harry – 14 (F78) 42, 46

Crane, William – 5 (S69) 40

Craney Island – 5 (S69) 34

craniotomy – 3 (F67) 19

Crank, John – 6 (F70) 50

Crater, Thomas C. – 20 (F84) 52

Craun

C. Frank – 14 (F78) 38
C. Frank, Mr. & Mrs. – 7 (F71) 13
David – 20 (S84) 54
E. B. – 14 (F78) 41
Frederick – 20 (S84) 54
George, Sr. – 20 (S84) 54
George A., Jr. – 20 (S84) 54
Henry H. - 8 (F71) 13
Isaac – 20 (S84) 54
Luella V. Frank – see Frank, Luella V.
J. N. – 14 (F78) 40
John – 14 (F78) 38
John, Jr. – 20 (S84) 54
John, Sr. – 20 (S84) 54
Theodore – 20 (S84) 48

Craun family – 5 (F69) 28

Craven, J. T. – 19 (S83) 29

Cravens

Billy – 7 (F71) 34

Robert – 9 (S73) 37, 38; 13 (F77) 27, 31, 33, 37; 17 (S81) 5

Crawford

_____ - 5 (F69) 11; 18 (F82) 7

Alexander – 7 (F71) 8; 10 (F74) 37; 11 (S75) 34; 12 (F76) 43; 17 (F81) 50

Mrs. Alexander – see Crawford, Mary; McPheeter, Mary

Annie Lee – 19 (F83) 50

Barnet – 9 (S73) 39

Baxter – 7 (F71) 8

Benjamin – 15 (F79) 39; 16 (S80) 53; 18 (S82) 29, 30; 20 (S84) 52

Mrs. Benjamin – see Crawford, Magdalene

Betsey – 15 (F79) 39

Caroline S. – 18 (S82) 16

Cynthia A. – 14 (F78) 57

Mrs. David J. – 18 (S82) 43

Estell Montgomery – 15 (S79) 59

Frank (Dr.) – 5 (F69) 19

George – 8 (F72) 52

George W. – 19 (F83) 21

Harriet – 15 (S79) 33

Harvey B. – 17 (S81) 24

H. J., Sr. – 16 (F80) 56

Mrs. H. J., Sr. – see Crawford, Frances E.

H. J., Jr. – 16 (F80) 56

Hugh J. – 18 (S82) 16m 29, 30

Mrs. Hugh J. – see Crawford, Caroline S.

James – 9 (S73) 36; 14 (F78) 57; 16 (F80) 52, 56; 17 (S81) 24; 17 (F81) 21; 18 (S82) 16; 20 (S84) 61

Mrs. James – see Crawford, Cynthia A.

James (Col) - 7 (F71) 33

James W. – 16 (F80) 56; 17 (S81) 24; 17 (F81) 48-53

Mrs. James W. – see Bare, Jane Ann; Crawford, Jane Ann

Jane – 14 (F78) 57

Jane Ann – 16 (F80) 56

John – 15 (S79) 33; 16 (F80) 36; 17 (F81) 48, 50, 51, 52; 20 (S84) 52, 54

Mrs. John – see Crawford, Harriet

John H. (Rev.) – 10 (F74) 26

John Hampton – 18 (S82) 16

Joseph Samuel – 14 (F78) 57

L. – 20 (F84) 48

Magdalen – 15 (F79) 39; 16 (S80) 53

Margaret (Burwell) – 17 (F81) 21
 Martha (Hanger) – 18 (F82) 37, photo—37
 Mary – 17 (F81) 50
 Mary (Armstrong) – 11 (S75) 34
 Mary (Poage) (Mrs. John) – 5 (F69) 18
 Nancy – 18 (S82) 17
 Nathan – 12 (F76) 42
 Patrick – 5 (F69) 18
 Richard A. 16 (S80) 30
 Samuel – 15 (F79) 39; 20 (S84) 61
 Signora Floyd – 16 (F80) 56
 Stella Ralston – see Ralston, Stella
 Strod – 20 (S84) 54
 Stuart – 20 (S84) 52
 Susan V. – 16 (F80) 56; 18 (S82) 16
 Thomas – 12 (S76) 28
 Mrs. Thomas – see Todd, Jane
 William – 5 (F69) 19; 9 (S73) 37; 10 (F74) 23, 37, 39; 12 (F76) 42; 17 (S81) 24; 17 (F81) 48, 50-53 throughout; 18 (S82) 17; 19 (F83) 44
 Mrs. William – see Crawford, Nancy; Sayers, Rachel
 William A. – 20 (S84) 69
 William B. – 20 (F84) 65
 William B., Jr. – 7 (F71) 14, 15
 William H. – 4 (F68) 12; 12 (F76) 4; 19 (F83) 47

Crawford & Donaghe Woolen Factory – 18 (F82) 36

Crawford [Annestine] estate – 20 (F84) 13

Crawford family – 16 (F80) 76
 cemetery – 9 (S73) 43

Crawford-Kegley House – 19 (S83) photo and plan--11

Crawford Knob – 17 (F81) 48

“Crawford Manor” – 17 (F81) 48

Crawford [William J.] Mill – 18 (F82) 10

Crawford Mountain – 17 (F81) 48

“The Crawford Place” – 10 (F74) 37-40, photos—36, 38

Crawford’s Mill – 18 (F82) 10

Crawford's Springs – 16 (F80) 35, 45

Crawn, S. H. – 18 (S82) 36

Cream of the Harvest Flour – 18 (F82) 12

Cree(d), Mathew – 13 (S77) 38

Creek

Jacob – 12 (S76) 31

Mrs. Jacob – see Deary, Barbara

Crehman, Michael – 9 (F73) 39

Creigh, David - 1 (F65) 16

Cresap, Richard – 6 (F70) 29

Cresswell, Henry – 5 (S69) 40

Crevens

Elizabeth – 20 (F84) 73

Hannah – 20 (F84) 73

Jeremiah – 20 (F84) 74

John – 20 (F84) 72, 75

Mrs. John – see Dyre, Margaret

Joseph – 20 (F84) 73

Mary – 20 (F84) 72

Mary (Hemphill) – 20 (F84) 72

Robert – 20 (F84) 73

Mrs. Robert – see Harrison, Esther

Cribben, Pattick – 19 (F83) 21

Cribbins, Mary A. – 11 (S75) 40

Crickard

Ellen – 15 (S79) 33

James – 15 (S79) 33

Jane – 15 (S79) 33

Michael – 15 (S79) 39; 16 (S80) 53

Peter – 16 (S80) 53; 18 (F82) 30; 19 (S83) 31

Mrs. Peter – see Crickard, Rose Ann

Rose Ann – 19 (S83) 31

Sophie (Sister) – 7 (S71) 23

Thomas – 15 (F79) 39

Crickenberger, George, Mr. & Mrs. – 18 (F82) 14

Crickenberger Mill – 18 (F82) 10, 14

Crim Family – 3 (S67) 7

Crimmens, Daniel – 7 (S71) 19

Crimora – 5 (F69) 17, 18

Crimora Manganese Company – 13 (F77) 22, 23

Crimora Mines – 13 (F77) 21

“Crimora Mines Once World’s Top Produce of Manganese” – 13 (F77) 21-25

Crismond

Catharine – 15 (S79) 33

Thomas – 15 (S79) 33

Mrs. Thomas – see Crismond, Catharine

Crist

Andrew – 20 (S84) 55

John W. – 20 (S84) 54

Crobarger

George – 14 (S78) 48; 18 (S82) 17

Henry – 15 (F79) 39

Crocket, James – 9 (S73) 37

Crockett

Andrew – 6 (F70) 51, 63

Hugh – 6 (F70) 62

James – 6 (F70) 63

Croft

Catharine – 18 (S82) 17

Daniel – 18 (S82) 17; 19 (S83) 27

Mrs. Daniel – see Croft, Fanny

Fanny – 19 (S83) 27

Jacob – 14 (F78) 57

Mrs. Jacob – see Brower, Lydia

Croft family cemetery – 9 (S73) 42

Croghan

George – 19 (S83) 23, 24

John – 9 (F73) 38, 39

Crohin, Timothy – 9 (F73) 37

Cromer, Bertie – 20 (S84) 55

Crone

Kenny – 20 (S84) 52

Michael – 16 (S80) 53

Cronin, John Wesley (Rev.) – 15 (S79) 33; 15 (F79) 39; 19 (F83) 21

Cronnice, John – 9 (F73) 39

Crook

_____ - 20 (F84) 52

George – 1 (F65) 16, 17; 14 (S78) 35, 51

Cropp

W.W. (Dr.) – 7 (F71) 14

Mrs. William W. – 17 (S81) 6, 9

Crosby

Amos – 14 (F78) 53; 17 (S81) 36

Angelina – 19 (S83) 27

David – 7 (F71) 10

Floridus S. – 4 (S68) 13; 7 (S71) 15, 16

John R. – 18 (S82) 28

Richard – 19 (S83) 27

Mrs. Richard – see Crosby, Angelina

Susan (Armstrong) – 14 (F78) 53

Virgie (Ogle) – 14 (F78) 37

Crosby family cemetery – 9 (S73) 42

Crosby

home – 7 (F71) 9

house – 19 (S83) photo and plan—7

Croson, Thomas – 15 (S79) 24; 15 (S79) 25

Cross

Gabriel – 20 (S84) 55

Jeremiah – 17 (F81) 23
John – 20 (S84) 55
Laura (Mrs.) – 11 (S75) 38
Teen. – 20 (S84) 55

Cross Mill – 18 (F82) 10

Crossen, Mabel – see Burtner, Mabel

Crosson, Dale – 20 (S84) 69

Crosthwaite, Timothy – 5 (F69) 20

Crouch

Andrew – 13 (F77) 35, 39
David – 6 (F70) 51
John – 9 (F73) 36; 13 (F77) 26-28
John, Jr. – 13 (F77) 32
Joseph – 13 (F77) 39

Crous, John – 17 (F81) 23

Crouse

_____ - 19 (S83) 27
Catharine – 11 (S75) 42
John – 14 (F78) 16; 19 (S83) 28
Mary Ann – 19 (S83) 28

Croushorn

John – 20 (S84) 54
Nicholas – 20 (S84) 52
Tracy – 14 (F78) 40

Croushorn Farm – see Landes cemetery

Croushorn home – 14 (F78) 38

Crow

Edward – 6 (F70) 50
John – 6 (F70) 50
Robert – 6 (F70) 50
Thomas – 6 (F70) 50; 14 (S78) 25
William – 14 (S78) 24-28 throughout

Crow Indians – 10 (F74) 34

Crowe, Timothy (Fr.) – 7 (S71) 21,22

Crowle, John D. – 4 (S65) 5

“Crow’s Nest”- 9 (F73) 48

Crozby, George – 13 (S77) 47

Crozet, Claudius – 1 (S65) 15, 16; 14 (F78) 10; 16 (S80) 7—engraving, 17; 20 (F84) 30,
31

Crum

_____ (Miss Landes) – 11 (F75) 31

Mrs. Earl – 5 (F69) 8, 9

Mary Lyle Smith – see Smith, Mary Lyle

Crumb

Jacob – 20 (S84) 54

John – 20 (S84) 55

Crummett, Charles (Mrs.) - 11 (F75) 7

Cruniston, John - 6 (F70) 51

Crunkleton, William – 9 (S73) 36

CSS Patrick Henry – 18 (S82) 31

Cuchulainn (Ireland) – 1 (S65) 9

cuckoo – 6 (S70) 12

Cuckoo Tavern – 17 (S81) 4

Cudden, Hohn – 17 (F81) 37

Culbertson Bottom – 13 (F77) 41

Cullen

A.D. – 9 (F73) 45

J. H. – 18 (F82) 30

Mrs. J. H. – see Cullen, Margaret G.

John – 11 (S75) 44

Margaret G. – 18 (F82) 30

Cullens, Walt – 17 (F81) 45

Culpeper – 15 (F79) 14

Culpeper County – 3 (F67) 14

Culpeper Minute Men – 6 (F70) 32

Culton

James - 8 (F72) 50

Robert – 8 (F72) 50

“Cultural Pluralism in the Shenandoah Valley of Virginia 1730-1810” – 20 (S84) 11

Cumberland (MD) 1 (F65) 17; 6 (S70) 8

Cumings, Daniel - 4 (F68) 28

Cummings, Ella Mae - 14 (F78) 40

Cunningham

_____ - 15 (S79) 33

Agnes – 15 (S79) 33

Ann Pamela (Miss) – 11 (F75) 15

David – 17 (S81) 42

James – 9 (S73) 37; 13 (F77) 30

John – 8 (S72) 64; 13 (S77) 43

Jonathan – 10 (F74) 40

Kevin – 20 (F84) 10

Margaret – 7 (F71) 22; 15 (S79) 33

Rob – 5 (F69) 43

Robert – 13 (F77) 32; 20 (F84) 73

Mrs. Robert – see Kilpatrick, Margaret

Sarah (McKemmy) – 20 (F84) 73

T. E. – 20 (S84) 55

Walter – 9 (S73) 38, 40

William – 14 (F78) 58, 73

Cupp

Alfred – 20 (S84) 55

A. P. – 14 (F78) 47

Ashby – 20 (S84) 55

Baker – 20 (S84) 55

C. T. A. – 18 (F82) 17

Daniel – 20 (S84) 55

Elizabeth – 20 (S84) 55

Fredrick S. – 20 (S84) 55

Frederick S., Jr. – 20 (S84) 55
Grace – see Miller, Grace
J. J. – 20 (S84) 55
John – 20 (S84) 55
John J. – 16 (S80) 5; 20 (S84) 42, 46; 20 (S84) 41
Mrs. John J. – see Clarke, Elvira D.
John Turner Ashby – 5 (F69) 20
John W. – 20 (S84) 41, 49
Joshua – 20 (F84) 55
Lee A. – 14 (F78) 50
Ruby (Cupp) – 14 (F78) 48
Samuel – 20 (S84) 55
S. J. – 20 (S84) 52

Cupp [John J.] estate- 20 (S84) 48

Cupp Mill – 18 (F82) 6

Cupp family – 3 (S67) 7

A Cure for Thrash – 3 (S67) 11

Curran

John A. (Fr.) – 7 (S71) 21
Julia A. – 15 (F79) 39

currency – 1 (S65) 19; 1 (F65) 13; 8 (S72) 44; see also paper money

Curria, Henry – 16 (S80) 54

curricula – 7 (F71) 43, 45; 8 (S72) 8

Currier

J. R. C. – 20 (F84) 65
Wilson – 20 (F84) 65

Curry

_____ (Dr.) – 5 (F69) 29
A. R. – 20 (S84) 55
Ben – 5 (F69) 29
Benjamin – 15 (F79) 40
Mrs. Benjamin – see Curry, Jane
Charles – 4 (S68) 5; 19 (F83) 42
Dorothy – 12 (S76) 10; 12 (S76) 13—photo
Elisha – 20 (S84) 55
Elizabeth (Irwin) – 20 (F84) 73

Isaiah – 20 (F84) 7
Mrs. Isaiah – see Irwin, Margaret
James – 6 (F70) 59; 13 (F77) 46, 48
James H. – (F81) 23
Mrs. James H. – see Curry, Mary Ann
Jane – 15 (F79) 40
John – 9 (S73) 39; 20 (S84) 55; 20 (F84) 71
Mary Ann – 17 (F81) 23
Rebecca A. – 15 (F79) 52
Samuel – 15 (S79) 33; 15 (F79) 52; 20 (F84) 74
Mrs. Samuel – see Irwin, Jean
William – 6 (F70) 59; 13 (S77) 45; 20 (F84) 72
William, Jr. – 13 (S77) 46

Curry Carter home – 9 (F73) 43

Curry family – 7 (F71) 11

Curry place – 5 (F69) 27

“A Cursory Look at the Pronunciation of Staunton” – 10 (S74) 10-12

Curtis

Bud – 20 (S84) 55
E. L. – 20 (S84) 45, 55
Henry – 20 (S84) 55
Jacob – 20 (S84) 55
James – 20 (S84) 41
Jerry – 14 (S78) 33
Jim – 20 (S84) 55
Peach – 20 (S84) 55

Cushing

Ann E. – 18 (F82) 30
Charles L. – 18 (F82) 30
Edward M. – 16 (F80) 45
E. J. – 4 (S68) 5, 6
E. M. - 6 (S70) 27; 19 (F83) 23
Merrill – 11 (S75) 15, 45; 15 (S79) 33; 16 (F80) 56
Sarah – 19 (F83) 23
William – 15 (S79) 33

Custard, _____ - 20 (F84) 74

Custer, George Armstrong – 14 (F78) 15; 15 (S79) 56, 57; 20 (F84) 52-55 throughout

Cuthbert, Frances – 17 (S81) 24

Cutlip, George – 13 (F77) 39

Cutter, Nehemiah (Dr.) – 2 (F66) 20

Cyclopean Towers – see Natural Chimneys

“Cyclopedia of Methodism” – 19 (S83) 39

D

Dabney

Martha (Stuart) – 18 (F82) 36

Mehetebel – 18 (F82) 36

Robert L. – 13 (S77) 34

Mrs. Robert L. – see Morrison, Lavinia

Robert Lewis (Rev.) – 7 (F71) 5, 6; 17n (S81) 47-50 throughout

William – 18 (F82) 36

Mrs. William – see Dabney, Mehetebel

Daffin, T. H. (Mrs.) – see Caldwell, Mary Susan

Daggy

_____ - 16 (S80) 54

Adam – 20 (S84) 55

Christian – 20 (S84) 55

George – 20 (S84) 55

Jac. – 20 (S84) 55

Jacob – 11 (S75) 48; 16 (S80) 54; 16 (F80) 57; 20 (S84) 39, 42

Jacob Martin – 20 (S84) 55

John – 20 (S84) 55

Jonas – 20 (S84) 55

Rachel – 20 (S84) 55

Samuel H. – 20 (S84) 55

S. B. – 20 (S84) 55

Susan – 20 (S84) 55

Zacharia T. – 20 (S84) 55

Daggy family – 14 (F78) 41

Dailey

Charles – 9 (F73) 37

John – 8 (F72) 50

Timothy – 9 (F73) 37

Daily

Leader – 4 (S68) 5 – Staunton map

News – 7 (S71) 20

Daley, Isaac – 6 (F70) 53

Dalhart, Vernon – 9 (F73) 13, 19

Dalhouse, Sam – 10 (S74) 15

Dalhouse family – 6 (S70) 45

Dalney, Samuel – 13 (S77) 40

Dalton

Elizabeth – 15 (F79) 40

John A. – 11 (S75) 44

Sam – 5 (F69) 27, 28

“Dam Site” – 7 (F71) 8

“Damned Dutch” – 3 (S67) 6

dams – 14 (F78) 21

Dana, (Rev) – 5 (S69) 29

Dandridge, Jane (Logan) 16 (S80) 40

Daniel

J.R.V. – 6 (S70) 15

Jeremia – 13 (S77) 47

Joseph, Jr. – 18 (S82) 26

Robert – 7 (F71) 17

Mrs. Robert – 7 (F71) 17

D.A.R. – 11 (F75) 7, 12, 41; 13 (F77) 15, 16; 17 (S81) 4

See also Col. Thomas Hughart Chapter, D.A.R.

“Darby’s Folly” – 6 (S70) 14

Darnall

H. M. – 16 (S80) 62

H. T. – 19 (F83) 21

Smith – 20 (S84) 52, 55

Darnell & Crawford – 20 (S84) 55

Dassie, Thomas – 6 (S70) 14

Daugherty

Francis- 6 (F70) 53

Hugh – 17 (F81) 23

Daughters of the American Revolution, Col. Thomas Hughart Chapter – 5 (F69) 18;
6 (S70) 39; 7 (F71) 20; 8 (S72) 10; 8 (F72) 56

See also Col. Thomas Hughart Chapter, D.A.R.; D.A.R.

Daughters of the Confederacy – 1 (S65) 21; 10 (S74) 13

Davenport, _____ - 4 (F68) 23

David

Daniel – 13 (S77) 39

Thomas – 13 (S77) 39

Davidson

Louis- 8 (S72) 26

Silas – 6 (F70) 63

Walter – 6 (F70) 62

Davidson and Bourns – 3 (S67) 18

Davidson College – 4 (S68) 6

Davie, Preston - 4 (S68) 25; 16 (F80) 4

Davies

_____ - 20 (F84) 74

James – 6 (F70) 51

James, Jr. – 6 (F70) 57

John – 20 (F84) 74

Robert – 20 (F84) 73

Mrs. Robert – see Morse, Sarah

Samuel – 19 (F83) 15, 16

Thomas – 6 (F70) 53

Walter – 20 (F84) 72

William – 6 (F70) 51, 53; 20 (F84) 73

Mrs. William – see Guin, Rachel

Davies family – 14 (F78) 42

Davis

_____ (Mrs.) – 11 (S75) 17
Archibald – 15 (S79) 33
Betsy – 11 (S75) 42
Braxton – 16 (S80) 54
Mrs. Braxton – see Davis, Elizabeth
Charles Henry – 16 (F80) 57
David – 18 (F82) 4; 20 (S84) 39
Eliza – 18 (S82) 17
Eliza Jane – 16 (F80) 57
Elizabeth – 14 (F78) 58; 16 (S80) 54
Elizabeth P. – 17 (F81) 23
Eveline – 19 (S83) 28
Frank – 20 (S84) 55
Garratt – 12 (F76) 15
George H. – 11 (S75) 46
Gerusha Jane – 19 (S83) 28
Harry – 13 (S77) 43
Jacob – 13 (S77) 42
James – 9 (S73) 37; 13 (S77) 44, 45
James F. - 16 (F80) 57; 19 (S83) 28
Mrs. James F. – see Davis, Eliza Jane; Davis, Eveline
Jane – 5 (F69) 43
John – 9 (S73) 36, 37, 39; 13 (F77) 33; 13 (S77) 41
John B. – 18 (F82) 29
John G. – 20 (F84) 65
John H. 15 (S79) 26
Johnathan – 6 (F70) 63
Joseph – 13 (S77) 41, 55; 16 (F80) 34, 35, 36
Margaret Ann – 15 (S79) 33
Nancy – 16 (F80) 57
Ned – 16 (F80) 34, 39
Norman H. – 4 (S68) 13; 9 (S73) 47
Patrick – 13 (F77) 40, 41
Paul – 14 (F78) 50
Robert – 9 (S73) 37; 13 (F77) 2, 8, 26, 27, 33, 34-39, 41, 43
Samuel – 6 (F70) 53
S. J. – 20 (F84) 68
Walter – 17 (F81) 23
Washington – 15 (F79) 40
William – 6 (F70) 53; 17 (S81) 24; 20 (S84) 39
William C. - 19 (S83) 28
Mrs. William L. – 20 (F84) 14
William Reeves – 20 (F84) 65

Davis tenant house – 19 (S83) 19—plan and photo

Davison

Andrew – 9 (S73) 40

John – 6 (F 70) 51, 53; 20 (F84) 74

Davis's Mill – 18 (F82) 4

Davisson, Ananias – 16 (S80) 38, 39

Davitt, Tully – 9 (S73) 39

Daw, Robert – 9 (S73) 38

Daweese, Henry – 6 (F70) 59

Dawson

Betty (Miss) – 11 (S75) 26

George – 11 (S75) 9, 10

Dawson Manufacturing Company – 11 (S75) 9

Dawson steam automobile – 11 (S75) 8-10; 16 (S80) 21

Day

Albert G. – 15 (S79) 40

Charles – 17 (F81) 23

Edward – 9 (S73) 37

Jacob – 18 (S82) 26

John – 13 (S77) 38, 40; 13 (F77) 37

Joseph – 13 (S77) 39

Nathaniel – 13 (S77) 39, 40; 13 (F77) 39

Rena – 12 (S76) 10—photo; 12 (S76) 13

Samuel – 12 (F76) 43

Thomas – 9 (S73) 63

Dayton – 1 (F65) 16; 3 (S67) 8

D-Day – 3 (F67) 15

de Chastellux (Marquis) – 14 (F78) 4

Deaf, Dumb and Blind Institute – see VSDB

Deal

Alexander – 9 (S73) 36

George W. – 19 (S83) 28
John – 9 (S73) 35; 18 (F82) 30
Laura Ann – 19 (S83) 28
William – 9 (F73) 52

Dean

Adam – 6 (F70) 51
Jonathan – 6 (F70) 53

Deary

Barbara (Creek) – 12 (S76) 31
John – 19 (F83) 42

Deasey, _____ - 17 (S81) 24

Deavitt, Tully – 5 (S69) 40

“Debates and Other Proceedings of the Convention of Virginia, 1788” – 8 (S72) 43

Decatur, Stephen – 5 (F69) 39

Deckeman. John C. – 20 (S84) 55

Decker

Andrew – 20 (S84) 39
Rebecca – 20 (S84) 39

Declaration of Independence – 2 (S66) 12; 3 (F67) 9; 5 (F69) 25; 8 (S72) 12;
11 (F75) 11

“Declaration of Intention to Become United States Citizens” – 9 (F73) 37-40

Declaratory Act – 2 (S66) 7

“Decorated Stoneware of North America” – 9 (S730 9, 15

Decoration Day – 1 (S65) 21; see also Memorial Day

“Dedication of Walnut Grove Marker” – 13 (F77) 15

“Deep Meadow Farm” – 5 (F69) 16

Deer Creek – 13 (F77) 36, 37

Deer Run – 13 (F77) 36

Deerfield, Virginia – 1 (S65) 27; 1 (F65) 5; 5 (F69) 10; 9 (S73) 59

Deerfield Valley – 5 (F69) 10; 15 (F79) 4; 17 (F81) 49, 52

Deffenbaugh

_____, 11 (S75) 21; 19 (S82) 19

Amanda – 18 (F82) 30

Henry – 18 (F82) 30; 19 (S83) 28

Mrs. Henry – see Leedy, Margaret

Deffenbaugh Mill – 18 (F92) 6, 10

Defiance Self Rising Flour – 18 (F82) 12

Deforrest, Cornelius – 6 (F70) 53

Degen Family – 3 (S67) 7

Deggy

John – 12 (S76) 30

John (Mrs.) – see Trorback, Catrine

De Graffenreid, Baron – 2 (F66) 8

DeGryse, John J. (Father) – 7 (S51) 21

DeHart Hotel – 16 (S80) 21

DeHass, _____, 12 (S760) 7

Delaware Indians – 2 (F66) 9; 3 (F67) 14; 6 (F70) 29; 19 (S83) 23

Delay

Anna (Humble) – 20 (F84) 73

Henry – 13 (F77) 27, 30, 34

delegates

First Continental Congress – 10 (S74) 6

Virginia Convention – 10 (S74) 4

Dellinger, _____ - 14 (F78) 19

Democratic

National Convention – 4 (S68) 6

Party – 1 (S65) 17; 1 (F65) 5, 7; 12 (F76) 15

vote – 14 (F78) 9

Democrats – 16 (S80) 18

DeMotte, Mark L. – 12 (F76) 28; 12 (S76) 36—journal; 12 (760) 30—ledger

Dempster

Elizabeth – 20 (F84) 65

Gilbert – 20 (F84) 65

Mrs. Gilbert – see Dempster, Elizabeth

John J. 15 (S79) 24

Deneale, George E. – 20 (S84) 55

Dengin, Peter – 6 (F70) 51

Dennison

Hensel – 14 (F78) 38

John – 18 (F82) 30; 20 (S84) 52, 55

Denniston, James – 5 (S69) 40

denominational system of churches – 19 (F83) 17

Denton

John – 6 (F70) 53

Ruth – 14 (F78) 48

dependencies – 7 (S71) 50

See also smoke houses

spring houses

wash houses

Depoy, Mary – 17 (S81) 24

De Priest, Susan M. – 19 (F83) 47

Depriest

John – 20 (S84) 52

Mary – 15 (S79) 34

Robert – 15 (S79) 34

“Der Deutsche Virginier Adler” – 3 (S67) 15

:Der Virginiasche Volksbericher und Neumarketer Wochenschrift” – 3 (S67) 17

Derrott family – 16 (F80) 35

Derry – see Londonderry

deserters – 1 (F65) 9, 11; 5 (F69) 28; 8 (F72) 57; 10 (S74) 27; 12 (F76) 35; 14 (S78) 11

Deskin, John – 6 (F70) 51

Detamore

John – 20 (S84) 55

P. B. – 20 (S84) 55

DeTesse, Madame – 6 (F70) 19

Devenbaugh

James – 11 (S75) 47

Mary – 11 (S75) 47

See also Deffenbaugh

Dever

Aleen – 20 (S84) 55

Charles – 20 (S84) 55

F. C. - 20 (S84) 55

Frank, Sr. – 20 (S84) 55

Hiram – 20 (S84) 55

Mrs. Hiram – 20 (S84) 55

Hugh – 20 (F84) 66

James H. – 20 (F84) 65

Mrs. James H. – see Patterson, _____

Newton – 20 (S84) 55

Devil's Hollow – 5 (F69) 21, 28

Devin, Thomas L. – 20 (F84) 52

Devir, John – 6 (F70) 51

Devonian Age – 13 (F77) 9

D. Grim's Pottery – 9 (S73) 13

Dice

Babe – 20 (S84) 55

Henry – 20 (S84) 55

James – 20 (S84) 55

John A. – 20 (S84) 55

P.M. – 7 (F71) 14

Dice's Mill – 18 (F82) 10

Dickason

Archilous – 6 (F70) 51
Henry – 6 (F70) 51
Humphrey – 6 (F70) 51

Dickenson

Elizabeth – 16 (F80) 57
Griffith – 6 (F70) 59
Griffith, Sr. - 13 (S77) 51, 53, 48
Griffith, Jr. - 13 (S77) 53
John – 18 (S82) 9
Julia – 16 (F80) 57
Robert W. – 16 (F80) 57
Mrs. Robert W. – see Dickenson, Julia
R. W. – 16 (F80) 57

Dickenson Tavern – 9 (F73) 45

Dickerson

H.P. – 7 (F71) 33
T.C. – 10 (F74) 41

Dickey, William – 12 (F76) 42

Dickie's Hill – 5 (F69) 21, 25

Dickinson

Jack – 9 (F73) 11
John – 9 (S73) 37, 39, 40; 13 (S77) 39
Julia A. (Mrs.) – 11 (S75) 42
Moses – 13 (S77) 53

Dickinson's Fort – 10 (S74) 28, 29

Dickson

_____ (trapper) - 10 (F74) 32
Hugh – 20 (F84) 73
Mrs. Hugh – see Londey, Mary

Dictum

Joseph – 20 (F84) 72
Mrs. Joseph – see Love, Rachel

Diddle

_____ - 17 (S81) 24
John – 14 (F78) 58

Diefenbach, Henry – 14 (S78) 42

Diefenthaler, Jon (Rev.) – 19 (F83) 14; 20 (F84) 10

Diehl

Amos – 20 (S84) 55
Elijah – 20 (S84) 55
Josiah – 20 (S84) 55

Dietrick, Jacob – 3 (S67) 18; 7 (F71) 33

Diffie, J.O. – 11 (S75) 9

Digges, Cole – 17 (S81) 5

Dillard, Sidney – 9 (F73) 18

Diller

Margaret – 19 (F83) 6, 9, 11
Margaret (Koiner) – 5 (F69) 18; 8 (F72) 22

Dillon, John F. – 12 (F76) 25

Dineen

Michael – 9 (F73) 40
Michael (Fr.) – 7 (S71) 19
Romana (Sister) – 7 (S71) 23

Dinkkel

Elizabeth – 20 (S84) 55
Giles – 20 (S84) 55
Jacob – 20 (S84) 55
Jeremiah – 20 (S84) 55
John – 20 (S84) 55
Newt – 20 (S84) 55
Peter – 20 (S84) 55
Robert – 20 (S84) 55
Samuel – 20 (S84) 55

Dinkle

_____ - 18 (S82) 23
Henry – 18 (S82) 23

John – 20 (S84) 52, 56
Rebecca (Silling) – 18 (S82) 23
Robert – 9 (F73) 47

Dinsmore, Rebekkah (Stogdill) – 12 (S76) 30

Dinwiddie
_____ (Gov) – 1 (S66) 6; 3 (F67) 14
Robert (Gov.) – 10 (S74) 25, 27, 28; 14 (S78) 10, 11, 13
Robert (Lt. Gov.) – 18 (S82) 7

Diocese of Virginia, Episcopal – 9 (F73) 65

disease – 7 (S71) 47

Dismal Swamp Canal Company – 16 (S80) 15

Dispain, John – 6 (F70) 53

Dissenters – 2 (S66) 18

dissenting minister – 11 (F75) 13

Distelfink – 3 (D67) 16

distilleries – 1 (F65) 5; 5 (69) 9, 17, 19; 7 (S71) 45; 9 (S73) 10; 10 (S74) 23

District Courts – 4 (F68) 9

Diver, Hugh – 8 (F72) 50

“Diversity on the Appalachian Frontier” – 20 (S84) 11

Dividing Ridge – 17n (S81) 42

Dividing Run – 13 (F77) 33

Dix, Dorothea – 2 (F66) 19, 20

Dixie
Harman’s horse – 8 (F72) 38
Theater – 8 (S72) 26

Dixon
Corbin, Mr. & Mrs. - 9 (F73) 43
David S. – 15 (F79) 40

Frank Wood – 17 (S81) 25
John – 16 (S80) 54
Mrs. John – see Dixon, Mary
Mary – 16 (S80) 54
Mike – 17 (F81) 19

Doach, David – 6 (F70) 51

Doake

Darcus (Finley) – 17 (F81) 39
John – 17 (F81) 33, 39, 41
Mrs. John – see Mitchell, Isabella
Robert – 17 (F81) 33, 41

Doaty

David – 6 (F70) 51
Jeremiah – 6 (F70) 51

“Dr. William Fleming, 1728-1795” – 20 (S84) 12

Dobler, Jacob – 6 (F70) 53

“Doc Swats” – see Swartz, Elbert

Dock, Jo – 13 (S77) 41

documentary research – 8 (F72) 6, 7

“Documents and Folk Art of the PA Germans of the Shenandoah Valley” – 3 (S67) 20

Dodd, C. S. – 15 (S79) 13

Dodge

Edward L – 7 (F71) 20
W. B. – 20 (F84) 58, 60

Dodson

Peter – 13 (F77) 29, 34, 35
Richard – 6 (F70) 53

Doharty, Joseph – 6 (F70) 61

“Doing the carpentry and joiner’s work. . .” – 19 (F83) 28-43

Dold

A. – 17 (S81) 25

Mrs. A. – see Dold, Angelina M.
Addison – 16 (F80) 57
Angelina M. – 17 (S81) 25
Emma B. – 17 (S81) 25
Jesse – 14 (F78) 58
John – 16 (F80) 57
Willah – 18 (F82) 30

Doll, Philip – 10 (F74) 22

Doll family – 10 (F74) 19

Dollins, Lloyd M. – 13 (F77) 18

Dolly, J. B. – 20 (S84) 55

Dolphin, John – 6 (F70) 70

Dolton

William – 12 (S76) 30; 13 (S77) 49
Mrs. William – see Herberger, Susana

Donaghe

_____ (Mrs.) – 5 (F69) 14
Antoinette – 15 (F79) 40
Hugh – 9 (S73) 37, 38; 19 (F83) 29
James – 15 (F79) 40
Mrs. James – see Donaghe, Antoinette
John – 7 (F71) 13
Margaret (White) – 19 (F83) 27
Mary – 15 (S79) 21
Mary Virginia – 15 (F79) 40
W. W. – 20 (S84) 60, 67
William W. – 15 (S79) 21; 18 (S82) 29, 30

Donagho, A.P. – 9 (S73) 10

Donaho, Joseph – 13 (F77) 34

Donahoo, William – 8 (F72) 51, 55

Donald, S.M. – 4 (S68) 5

Donally

Charles – 9 (S73) 37, 36; 12 (F76) 43
John – 6 (F70) 53

Donegal County, Ireland – 3 (F67) 6

Donivan, _____ (Gen.) – 16 (F80) 39

Donoghe, B. B. – 20 (F84) 68

Donoho, John – 6 (F70) 51

Donovan

John – 7 (S71) 20

John D. – 15 (S79) 16

Samuel W. – 13 (F77) 23

Donovan Memorial United Methodist Church – 15 (S79) 16

Donnavan, Dennis – 9 (F73) 39

Dooch

David – 6 (F70) 63

Samuel – 6 (F70) 64

William – 6 (F70) 63

Dooley

Edward – 19 (F83) 21; 20 (S84) 61

Mrs. Edward – 19 (F83) 21

Doolin, James – 13 (S77) 38

Doom

John – 17 (S81) 25

Madison – 20 (S84) 61

Mathew – 16 (F80) 57

Mrs. Mathew – see Doom, Peggy

Peggy – 16 (F80) 57

Robert – 16 (F80) 57

William – 16 (F80) 57

Doom family – 8 F72) 24

Doomer

_____ - 19 (F83) 212

John – 19 (F83) 21

Dooms – 9 (S73) 5, 15, 13

Doories, Cornelius – 6 (F70) 59

Doover, Cornelius – 6 (F70) 61

Doram, Alexander – 6 (F70) 51

Doran, Jacob – 9 (S73) 40

Dossey, G. W. – 17 (S81) 25

Dotson, Mary 20 (S84) 55

Doubleday, Abner – 13 (S77) 18

Doubtney, John – 20 (S84) 55

Dougherty

_____ (Con.) – 6 (F70) 63

George – 6 (F70) 63

Joseph – 6 (F70) 63

Michael – 6 (F70) 51, 63; 9 (S73) 38, 39, 40

William – 6 (F70) 62

Douglas

_____ (Misses) – 6 (S70) 17

Henry Kyd – 8 (F72) 37, 39

James (Rev.) – 20 (F84) 66

John – 9 (S73) 36; 16 (S80) 32; 20 (F84) 66

Mary E. – 17 (S81) 25

Stephen A. – 1 (F65) 6, 7

Douglass

H. H. – 20 (S84) 55

John A. – 15 (S79) 34

Mrs. John A. – see Hall, Eleanor

John Q. – 20 (S84) 55

Sallie H. – 20 (F84) 66

Sarah – 20 (F84) 72

Sarah (Caldwell) – 20 (F84) 74

Sarah H. – 14 (F78) 10

Douthat, Robert – 3 (S67) 18

Dove

William – 6 (F70) 51

William K. – 7 (S71) 31

Dovel, J. S. – 20 (S84) 49

Dovel and Thuma – 20 (S84) 49

Dow, _____ (photographer) – 12 (S76) 12

Dowdall

Caroline – 14 (F78) 58

Elizabeth Mary – 14 (F78) 58

Peter B. – 14 (F78) 58

Mrs. Peter B. - see Dowdall, Caroline

Dowease

Cornelius – 13 (S77) 53, 56

Henry – 13 (S77) 53, 56

Paul – 13 (S77) 56

Dowell

_____ (Maj.) – 7 (F71) 23

Charles P. – 20 (S84) 55

C. P. – 20 (S84) 55

Franklin – 16 (F80) 57

Patrick – 14 (S78) 8

dower interest – 14 (S78) 6

Dowling, Jeremiah – 14 (F78) 32

Downey

Daniel (Fr.) – 7 (S71) 17; 19 (S83) 31, 32

Samuel – 16 (S80) 54

Downs, Henry – 9 (S73) 26

Doyle

_____ (Commonwealth Attorney) – 1 (F65) 15

Jesse L. – 15 (S79) 25; 15 (F79) 25

John H. – 16 (S80) 54

M. A. – 17 (S81) 25

Martha Merritt – 17 (S81) 25

R. L. – 20 (F84) 67

Robert L. – 17n (S81) 25

Mrs. Robert L. – see Doyle, M. A.

Dozier, Deane – 7 (S71) 29

Drake

David W. – 17 (S81) 10
D.W. – 10 (S74) 15, 16; 12 (F76) 31
Joseph – 6 (F70) 53
Samuel – 6 (F70) 51

Draper

John – 6 (F70) 63
Lyman C. – 12 (76) 23

Draper Manuscript Collection – 14 (S78) 12, 19

“Draper’s Meadow” – 4 (S68) 24

Drenen, Lawrence – 9 (S73) 36; 13 (F77) 39

Drenon

Thomas – 13 (F77) 39
Walter – 13 (F77) 39

Drew, John – 1 (S65) 23; 20 (F84) 38

“Drill, Ye Tarriers, Drill” – 9 (F73) 5

Driscoll, Timothy – 9 (F73) 39

Driver

Ammi – 20 (S84) 55
Anna (Procter) – 14 (F78) 48
F. Wise – 14 (F78) 39
John – 20 (S84) 55
Joseph – 20 (S84) 55
Mary Frances (Hess) – 14 (F78) 78
Peter – 20 (S84) 55
Samuel – 7 (F71) 12; 14 (F78) 38; 15 (S79) 55

Droop, Mountain – 13 (S77) 42

“Dropmore” – 6 (F70) 37

Druff, James H. – 2 (F66) 19; 20 (F84) 10

drugstores – 5 (F69) 31; 8 (S72) 25

Drumachoose, County Derry, Ireland – 3 (F67) 6

Drumheller, Carson M. – 18 (F82) 13

Drumheller Mill – 18 (D82) 13—photo

Drummond, William – 20 (S84) 55

Drusy, Easence – 20 (S84) 55

Dry Branch – 17 (F81) 49

Dry Fork – 13 (S77) 56

dry-goods stores – 7 (F71) 34; 8 (S72) 26

Dryden, David – 6 (F70) 51; 8 (F72) 50

Du Bose, W. P. – 19 (S83) 29

ducking stool – 3 (F67) 17; 5 (F69) 43; 6 (S70) 53

Dudley

_____ - 14 (F78) 19

Augustus – 20 (S84) 55

E.T. – 8 (S72) 23

Elizabeth – 15 (F79) 40

George W. – 14 (F78) 19

Nancy – 20 (S84) 55

R. H. – 20 (S84) 52, 55

R. M. – 14 (F78) 39

Rodney – 14 (F78) 39

T. U., Jr. – 19 (S83) 29

William G. – 14 (F78) 58; 18 (S82) 26

Dudley's Mill – 18 (F82) 11

duels – 14 (F78) 19

Duffie, A. N. – 14 (S78) 35, 36

Dulaney, William – 14 (F78) 73

Dull

David – 17 (S81) 25

Mrs. David – see Dull, Mary E.

Earnest – 7 (S71) 41

Frances Ellen – 18 (F82) 30
Frederick – 10 (F74) 24, 25
G.B. (Rev.) – 5 (F69) 19
George – 14 (F78) 58
Jacob – 18 (F82) 30
Mrs. Jacob – see Dull, Margaret
Margaret – 18 (F82) 30
Mary E. – 17 (S81) 25
Mary Jane Matthews – 20 (F84) 9
Philip – 11 (S75) 45; 14 (F78) 58; 18 (F82) 30
Sarah Luvenu Potter – 17 (S81) 25

Dull family – 3 (S67) 7

“Dumb Dutch of the Shenandoah Valley” – 3 (S67) 3-20

Dunbar

_____ (Col.) – 10 (S74) 25
Isabella (Corbon) – 9 (S73) 31

Duncan, Anne (Spencer) – 20 (F84) 72

Duncan’s Run – 13 (F77) 36

“Dungeness” – 6 (S70) 8

Dunguir, Hellen – 6 (F70) 53

Dunkard’s Bottom – 14 (S78) 11, 20, 21, 24

Dunkers – 19 (F83) 15

Dunlap

_____ - 13 (F77) 38
_____, Mr. & Mrs. – 20 (F84) 7
Alexander – 9 (S73) 35, 39
Frank – 7 (F71) 9
George – 7 (F71) 9
George B. – 20 (S84) 55
John – 8 (F72) 50
John M. – 20 (F84) 8
Mrs. John M., Jr. – 20 (F84) 8, 10
Margaret Ann – 16 (F80) 57
Mary J. – 16 (F80) 57
Robert – 9 (S73) 35; 15 (F79) 40; 18 (F82) 30
Russell, Mr. & Mrs. – 15 (F79) 53, 57

Mrs. Russell – see Clemmer, Ruth
Web – 14 (F78) 43
William – 8 (F72) 60
William H. – 15 (S79) 27
William R. – 16 (F80) 57
Mrs. William R. – see Dunlap, Mary J.

Dunlap Creek – 16 (S80) 13

Dunlap family – 14 (F78) 36

Dunlap Gap – see Condon's Gap

Dunlap's Fort – 10 (S74) 28

Dunmore, Lord - 18 (S82) 8

Dunmore County – 2 (S66) 9, 10; 3 (F67) 14; see also Shenandoah County,
Augusta County

Dunmore Volunteers – 6 (F70) 32

Dunmore's

Augusta Regiment – 6 (F70) 32, 34
Battle of Point Pleasant - 6 (F70) 29-38
War – 20 (S84) 13

Dunn

Elinor - 6 (F70) 70
James – 9 (S73) 37
John – 7 (S71) 47
Samuel – 9 (S73) 37
Thomas – 6 (F70) 51
Walter – 6 (F70) 70

Dunsmore (Lord & Gov) – 2 (S66) 9-12; 6 (F70) 31, 36; 8 (S72) 11; 3 (F67); 12 (S76) 7;
14; 6 (S70) 10; 14 (S78) 28
See also Dunmore

Dunsmore warrant – 14 (S78) 28

Dunsmore family – 11 (S75) 22

Dunwoody, Robert – 8 (F72) 50

Dupuy

L. – 18 (S82) 17
Louisa – 18 (S82) 17
M. – 18 (S82) 17
Mrs. M. – see Dupuy, L.

Dutch Hollanders – see Dutch settlers – 2 (S66) 11

Dutch Presbyterian – see German Reformed Church

duties of County Court Commissioners – 11 (F75) 11

Duval

_____ (Gen. – Union) – 1 (F65) 19
Maria Pendleton – 5 (S69) 16-19
Peter – 7 (F51) 31

Duvall

_____ - 20 (S84) 41
Charles – 20 (S84) 43, 55

D. Webster Davis Primary School – 7 (S71) 35

Dyart, _____, 6 (F70) 56

Dyer

_____ - 16 (F80) 57
Alexander – 16 (F80) 57

Dyer family – 6 (S70) 13

Dyre, Margaret – 20 (F84) 72

E

Eagan, Matthew B. – 7 (F71) 37

Eagle Rock – 14 (S78) 19

Eagle Tavern – 7 (F71) 32; 9 (F73) 27, 28

Eagon

David – 17 (S81) 25
Mrs. David – see Mitchell, Ann
Henry – 20 (S84) 61

John – 18 (F82) 31
Mrs. John – see Yancey, _____
Rebecca – 11 (S75) 45; 16 (F80) 57
Sampson – 16 (S80) 54; 16 (F80) 57; 17 (S81) 33
Mrs. Sampson – see Eagon, Rebecca
William – 20 (S84) 61

Eaken, William – 9 (S73) 39

Eakle

Catherine (Sheets) – 12 (S76) 30
Christian – 5 (F69) 19
Ida Barger (Mrs.) – see Barger, Ida
Margaret – 12 (S76) 15, 16
Mary – 9 (S73) 64

Eakleton Hotel – 4 (S68) 6; 8 (F72) 45

Earhart

_____ - 9 (F73) 58
A. – 20 (F84) 64
John – 15 (S79) 25
Ray – 20 (F84) 11
Robert – 20 (F84) 11

Earhart Mill – 18 (F82) 10

Earl, Pliney (Dr.) – 2 (F66) 20

Earley, James Mattin – 12 (F76) 42

Early

Jubal A. (Gen.) – 1 (S65) 24; 1 (F65) 16, 17; 8 (S72) 8; 8 (F72) 42; 14 (S78) 36;
14 (F78) 15; 18 (S82) 33; 20 (F84) 39, 51-55 throughout
Rachel – 12 (S76) 10 (Photo); 12 (S76) 13

“Early Augusta County Doctors” – 12 (S76) 21-29

“Early Civil War Days in Waynesboro” – 10 (S74) 13

Early Dawn Flour – 18 (F82) 6

early doctors – 14 (F78) 5

early Lutheran missionaries – 14 (S78) 38

early physicians – 14 (S78) 20

early settlers – 12 (S76) 21

early taverns and hotels – 14 (F78) 5, 6

early tourists and travelers – 14 (F78) 5, 6

Earman

_____ (Miss Kennard) – 11 (F75) 33

Catherine – 17 (F81) 23

Joseph – 17 (F81) 23

Mrs. Joseph – see Earman, Catherine

earthenware – 9 (S75) 10, 11

Eason, Francis – 6 (F70) 59

East

Charles – 7 (F71) 17

Charles M. – 4 (S68) 5

Helen – 12 (S76) 10—photo; 12 (S76) 13

Mrs. Samuel A. – see Howell, Lucy

Samuel Anderson (Capt) – 7 (F71) 13; 20 (S84) 55

Sarah – 7 (F71) 17

“East House” – 7 (F71) 17

Eastern State Hospital – 2 (F66) 19, 20

Eastham, _____, 6 (S70) 14

Easton

Francis – 13 (S77) 49

Samuel – 13 (S77) 49, 53, 51

Eavers, W. Thomas, Mr. & Mrs. – 5 (F69) 11

Eavey

Catherine – 20 (S84) 55

Michael – 20 (S84) 55

Samuel – 20 (S84) 55

Ebden

_____ - 15 (F79) 42

John – 17 (S81) 25

Mrs. John – see Ebdon, Mary
 Mary – 17 (S81) 25

Ebdon, W. H. – 18 (F82) 31

Eccord, Magdalene (Spitler) – 12 (S76) 31

Echard, John – 17 (F81) 35

Echardt family – 3 (S67) 7

Echols
 _____ (Gen.) - 1 (S65) 21; 20 (F84) 36
 Bell & Catlett – 16 (F80) 37
 Edward (Sen.) – 4 (S68) 5
 John – 7 (F71) 17, 18; 12 (F76) 35

Eckard, Mrs. James – 20 (S84) 55

Eckhard
 Christian – 16 (S80) 54
 David – 15 (S79) 24
 Ernest – 14 (F78) 42
 Mary – 16 (S80) 54
 Philip – 16 (S80) 54
 Mrs. Philip – see Eckard, Mary
 William F. – 15 (S79) 26; 15 (F79) 25

Eckle
 Peter – 15 (F79) 40; 19 (S83) 28
 Mrs. Peter – see Eckle, Sarah
 Sarah – 15 (F79) 40

Ecole Polytechnique – 1 (S65) 15

economic boycott of British goods – 2 (S66) 9

economy – 1 (S65) 16; 1 (F65) 5; 5 (S69) 20
 See also banks and banking; Panic of 1873; Reconstruction

Eddins, Mary A. – 20 (F84) 66

Eddy, C.M. – 5 (F69) 8

“Edge Hill” – 7 (F71) 20

“Edgemont” – 6 (S70) 14; 7 (F71) 8

“Edgewood” – 5 (F69) 14

Edinburgh (Scotland) – 1 (S65) 15

Edison, Thomas – 11 (F75) 34

Edmond, Samuel – 18 (S82) 26

Edmondson

J. K. – 18 (S82) 33

John – 14 (F78) 58

John Addison – 14 (F78) 58

Edmondston

John – 6 (F70) 51

William – 6 (F70) 51

Edmundson

Edwin R. – 11 (F75) 35

Jack – 7 (F71) 32

James – 8 (F72) 50; 13 (S77) 39, 40

Edom – 3 (F67) 19; 12 (S76) 24

Edrington, _____ (Dr.) – 7 (F71) 35

education

compulsory – 1 (S65) 26; 20 (F84) 41

public schools – 1 (S65) 27

subjects taught – 4 (F68) 19

Edwards

Jeremiah – 9 (S73) 36

John – 17 (S81) 5

Joseph – 13 (F77) 39

Edwards ferry – 8 (F72) 39

Edwin Porter & Co. – 20 (S84) 64

Effinger

Joseph S. – 14 (F78) 58

Mrs. Joseph S. – see Hogg, Ann

Egan

_____, 9 (F73) 24

Thomas, Jr. (Fr.) – 7 (S71) 24

Egel, Peter – 10 (F74) 21

“Egyptian Secrets” – 3 (S67) 11

Ehler, Molly (Krohn) – 12 (S76) 31

Ehrgenbrecht, Augustine – 10 (F74) 22

Eichelberger

_____ 13 (S77) 20

_____ (Dr.) – 7 (F71) 33

Eidebens, John M. – 9 (F73) 40

Eidson

George E. – 11 (S75) 40

Henry – 14 (F78) 62

Henry, Jr. – 5 (F69) 11; 15 (S79) 34

Mrs. Henry, Jr. - see Baylor, Margaret

Peter H. – 16 (S80) 39; 20 (S84) 64

William – 17 (S81) 25

William P. – 17 (S81) 25

Eidson Farm – see Shiloh Ranch

“An Eighteenth Century Tax Aid” – 8 (F72) 48-52

Eighteenth Judicial Circuit – 7 (S71) 13, 15, 16

Eighth Circuit Court – 7 (S71) 12

Eighth Regiment of Virginia Militia, War of 1812 – 12 (S76) 23

Eighth Virginia Regiment – 19 (S83) 16

Eisecken, Anna Margaretha (Linch) – 10 (F74) 19

Eisenberg

C. F. W. – 18 (S82) 34

Lillian – 11 (S75) 26

Dorothy (Miss) – 11 (F75) 34; 13 (S77) 8

William E. – 11 (S76) 15, 31; 11 (F75) 29; 12 (S76) 10—photo); 12 (S76) 10, 13,

20; 14 (S78) 38
William Edward – 18 (S82) 29; 20 (S84) 21
Winfred (Miss) – 11 (S75) 22, 30

Eisenhower

Dwight David – 3 (S67) 6; 4 (S68) 16; 5 (F69) 19; 10 (F74) 20
Ida Stover – see Stover, Ida

E.L.A. – 5 (S69) 16

Elder, Fitzhugh, Jr. – 20 (F84) 5, 6, 8, 10, 13

election humor – 14 (F78) 16

elections, local –1 (F65) 14

Elk River – 16 (F80) 7

Elk Run – 6 (S70) 48

Elkton – 1 (F65) 11; 15 (F79) 12

Elkwater – 15 (F79) 4

Ellan, Christopher – 6 (F70) 51

Ellet, _____ - 14 (F78) 12

Ellinger

David – 15 (F79) 40
Jacob – 15 (S79) 34

Ellinipoico – 6 (F70) 37

Elliot

Bob – 17n (F81) 44
James – 6 (F70) 51
Margaret – 6 (F70) 51
Tom – 17 (F81) 44
William – 6 (F70) 51

Eliot Knob – 17 (F81) 49; see also Elliot's Knob

Elliot's Knob – 20 (S84) 22; see also Eliot Knob

Elliott

Faulkner- 6 (F70) 63
George – 15 (S79) 26
John A. – 20 (S84) 55
Maxine – 6 (S70) 13
Robert – 6 (F70) 62
Thomas – 17 (S81) 5
William – 20 (F84) 72

Ellis

_____ - 17 (S81) 20
Abraham – 6 (F70) 51
John S. – 15 (S79) 34
Mrs. John S. – 15 (S79) 34
J.S. – 8 (S72) 53
William – 6 (F70) 51

Ellison, James – 6 (F70) 59

Ellkin, Archibald – 6 (F70) 53

Ellsey, William – 17 (S81) 5

“Elm Terrace” – 7 (F71) 17

Elonge, Jefferson – 20 (S84) 55

Elswick

John – 6 (F70) 53
Johnathan – 6 (F70) 53, 63

Elwyn Farm – see Shiloh Ranch

emancipation of slaves – 8 (S72) 43

emigration patterns – 1 (S65) 8, 10-12

Emmanuel

Church of the Brethren – 14 (S78) 39
Episcopal Church – 5 (S69) 22
Lutheran Church at Mt, Solon – see Emmanuel Church of the Brethren

Emmerson

_____ - 17 (F81) 23
Luther (Rev.) – 17 (F81) 23

Emory, _____ - 20 (S84) 48

“Encounter by the Shenandoah” – 8 (S72) 57-60

enfranchisement of Blacks – 17 (F81) 4, 5, 8

Engleman

George – 16 (S80) 55; 20 (S84) 61

Jacob – 20 (S84) 55

James – 14 (F78) 58

William – 14 (F78) 58

William Henry – 16 (S80) 55

Engleman family – 8 (F72) 24

English

Charles – 6 (F70) 59

William – 14 (S78) 26, 27

English

classical school – 6 (S70) 17

language – 3 (S67) 17-18

farm – 20 (S84) 7—sketch

language preaching – 8 (F72) 24

Lutheran Conference – 19 (S83) 5

school for boys – 6 (S70) 17

sermons – 19 (S83) 5, 17

settlers – 2 (S66) 11; 3 (S67) 5; 8 (72) 13; 20 (S84) 5

Synod – 8 (F72) 26-27

“Enniscorthy” – 6 (S70) 13

Enser, George – 20 (S84) 55

entertainment – 1 (S65) 26

See also bands; movies; parades; theater

Episcopal

Churches – see Trinity Episcopal Church; Emmanuel Episcopal Church

Diocese of Southwestern Virginia – 5 (S69) 21, 22

Diocese of Virginia – 5 (S69) 7, 13, 21

High School – 1 (S65) 26; 5 (S69) 10; 20 (F84) 41

Episcopalians – 6 (S70) 6

See also Trinity Episcopal Church; Emmanuel Episcopal Church

epitaphs – 3 (S67) 7, 19

Epling, William – 7 (F71) 13

Eppes

Francis – 6 (S70) 6

John Wayles – 6 (F70) 14

Mrs. John Wayles – see Jefferson, Frances

Ermintrout

Christopher – 20 (F84) 72

Mrs. Christopher – see Bower, Susanna

Erskine

Elinor (Mrs. John) – 7 (S71) 47

Henry – 16 (F80) 32

J. L. – 20 (S84) 66

John – 7 (S71) 47

Ervin

Benjamin – 15 (F79) 40

Mrs. Benjamin – see Ervin, Letitia

Letitia – 15 (F79) 40

J. H. – 14 (F78) 38

Margaret P. – 15 (S79) 34

Ervine

Frances – 16 (F80) 57

G. W. – 20 (S84) 55

James E. – 20 (S84) 66

J. H. – 20 (S84) 55

Wayt – 5 (F69) 15

William – 16 (F80) 57

Mrs. William – see Ervine, Frances

Erwin

Benjamin – 8 (F72) 51

Rebecca (McKee) – 17 (F81) 39

Robert – 8 (F72) 50

Thomas – 18 (S82) 26

Esleridge, _____ (Mr). – 5 (S69) 25

Eskridge

_____ - 16 (S80) 68

_____ (Mrs.) – 5 (F69) 14

A. A. (Rev.) – 16 (F80) 58

Mrs. A. A. – see Eskridge, Margaret M.
Frances (Miss) – 5 (S69) 25
George – 15 (F79) 40; 17 (F81) 23, 24
Mrs. George – see Chambers, _____
James W. – 17 (S81) 26
Margaret F. – 16 (F80) 58
Margaret M. – 16 (F80) 58
Maria R. (Walker) – 18 (S82) 24
Mary – 18 (F82) 31
Mary G. (Fisher) – 17n (S81) 26
Robert – 15 (F79) 40
William – 17 (F81) 23
William O. – 18 (F82) 31
Mrs. William O. – see Eskridge, Mary
William S. – 16 (F80) 58; 18 (S82) 24
Mrs. William S. – see Eskridge, Margaret F.

Esom, Eleanor (Smith) – 20 (F84) 73

Essex County – 4 (S68) 26

Esteline Furnace – 16 (F80) 37

Estell, Benjamin – 20 (S84) 55

Estelle, Hannah (Waddell) – 5 (S69) 25

Esterline Furnace Company – 16 (F80) 36

Estill

_____ - 16 (S80) 60
Catharine (Kyle) 16 (S80) 60
Hannah – 19 (S83) 35
James – 6 (F70) 59; 14 (F78) 26
Jean (Mrs.) – 8 (S72) 55
John – 6 (F70) 59; 8 (F72) 50; 19 (S83) 35
John M. – 16 (F80) 58; 17 (S81) 25
Mrs. John M. – see Estill, Patsey
Patsey – 17 (S81) 25
Samuel – 8 (S72) 55; 14 (F78) 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31
Mrs. Samuel – see Teas, Jane; see also Estill, Jean
Wallace – 6 (F70) 53, 59

Estill plot – 8 (S72) 53, 55

Estille, Bond – 6 (F70) 59

Estills Fort – 14 (F78) 26

“Estouteville” – 6 (S70) 13

Etter, George S. – 20 (F84) 60

Ettrick Bridge – 18 (F82) 23

Euritt, D.E. – 4 (S68) 6

Eutsler, R. L. (Rev.) – 17 (F81) 46

Eutzler Brothers – 8 (F72) 27

Evans

Andrew – 8 (F72) 52

Benjamin W. – 14 (F78) 58

John – 15 (S79) 48

Margaret – 17 (S81) 25

Matthew – 6 (F70) 51

William – 17 (S81) 25

Mrs. William – see Evans, Margaret

Eve, Robert, (Dr.) – 5 (S69) 39

“Events of June 1781 in Staunton” – 17 (S81) 4-6

Everding family – 8 (F72) 24

Evers

D.C. – 7 (F71) 13

D. I. – 14 (F78) 38

John – 7 (F71) 13

Evins, Nathaniel – 8 (F72) 50

“The Evolution of Transportation in Virginia” – 16 (S80) 4-21

Ewell, Richard S. (Gen) – 8 (F72) 40; 15 (F79) 14

Ewen, Ann – 6 (F70) 53

Ewing

_____ - 17 (S81) 44

Alexander – 6 (F70) 53

George – 6 (F70) 64
John – 6 (F70) 63
William – 6 (F70) 53

excise tax – 5 (S69) 33

excursion trains – 14 – (F78) 19

F

Faber, _____ (Rev.) – 10 (F74) 27

Faber family – 8 (F72) 24

Fackler

Amanda P. – 16 (S80) 55
David M. – 17 (S81) 35
Eliner (Pauls) – 12 (S76) 30
John N. – 16 (S80) 55
Mrs. John N. – see Fackler, Amanda

Facklere's Mill – 18 (F82) 7, 11

factories – 1 (F65) 6

Fagan, _____ 13 (S77) 20

Fain

John – 6 (F70) 54
Nicholas – 6 (F70) 54

Fairburn

Andrew – 20 (S84) 55
Mrs. E. – 20 (S84) 55
J. W. – 14 (F78) 42
William – 20 (S84) 55

Fairburne, Annie – 14 (F78) 36

Fairfax, Thomas (Lord) – 10 (F74) 6

Fairfax County – 1 (S65) 17

Fairfax Hall School for Girls – 11 (F75) 4, 30; 16 (S80) 21

Fairfield – 3 (F67) 21; 8 (S72) 30

Fairfield Jockey Club – 14 (F78) 6

Fall

Daniel – 18 (S82) 26

M. – 20 (F84) 40

fall line – 16 (S80) 8

Fallen Timbers – 2 (S66) 16

Falling Branch – 13 (S77) 48

Falling Spring Branch – 9 (F73) 46

Falling Spring creek – 18 (F82) 6

“Falling Waters” – 1 (F65) 10; 8 (F72) 41; 10 (S74) 15

Fallon

Annie – 12 (S76) 12; 20 (S84) 37

John – 7 (S71) 19; 20 (S84) 22

Fallow, Charles – 6 (F70) 53

Falls of St. Anthony – 16 (F80) 27

Fancy (horse) – 1 (F65) 13

“Fancy Farm” – 8 (F72) 11

Fanner, Akerliss – 6 (F70) 54

Farisee, Jeremiah – 9 (F73) 39

Farish

Alexander – 7 (F71) 34

James – 19 (S82) 17

Thomas – 16 (F80) 58

Mrs. Thomas – see Taylor, Margaret

Farley, Thomas – 6 (F70) 51; 13 (F77) 41

Farm

E. Messersmith – 20 (S84) 55

M. – 20 (S84) 55

“The Farm” – 6 (S70) 15

farms and farming – 1 (S65) 16, 20, 22, 25; 4 (F68) 26; 7 (S71) 39, 49
See also agriculture

Farmer, Francis – 6 (F70) 51

Farmers’ Bank of Virginia – 16 (S80) 15

Farmville – 18 (F82) 24

Farnellson, Charles – 13 (F77) 26

Farnelson
 John – 13 (F77) 30, 32
 Sarah – 13 (F77) 32, 34

Farrah, Bob – 14 (F78) 45

Farrar
 John M. – 20 (F84) 66
 Peter – 5 (S69) 34
 Mrs. Peter – see Chastain, Mary Magdalene
 Rebecca – 5 (S69) 34, 36; 7 (F71) 20
 Robert J. – 16 (F80) 58
 William – 20 (S84) 67

Farrier, Richard A. – 9 (S73) 55

Farrish
 Mary Ellen – 18 (F82) 31
 Thomas – 18 (F82) 31

“Fast Flying Vestibules” – see “Fast Flying Virginian”

“Fast Flying Virginian” – 9 (F73) 9, 10, 12, 13

Fastnacht Kuchen – 3 (S67) 15

“Fathers of the Republic” – 4 (F68) 11, 15

Fauber
 _____ - 19 (S82) 17
 Ann – 20 (F84) 66

Carroll – 7 (F71) 11, 16; 9 (F73) 54
 David – 7 (F71) 7; 20 (F84) 66
 Mrs. David – see Fauber, Ann; Palmer, Barbara
 Elizabeth Ann – 20 (F84) 66
 George W. – 7 (F71) 7
 J. Edward, Jr. – 8 (F72) 5
 John – 15 (S79) 27
 Sarah Margaret (Wilder) – 7 (F71) 7
 Susanna (Sieg) (Mrs. Paul, Sr.) – 7 (F71) 9
 Valentine, Sr. – 7 (F71) 9

Faught, Winston – 14 (F78) 44

Faulkner, Charles J. – 8 (F72) 39

Fauntleroy, Mrs. A.M. – 5 (F69) 30, 32

Faust, Henry – 9 (F73) 37

Fauver

- _____ - 9 (F73) 52
- Fetty – 14 (F78) 33
- Joseph – 14 (F78) 32
- Mollie (Miss) – 9 (S73) 13, 14

Fawcett, Lyle B. - 14 (F78) 58

Fay

- J. A. - 17 (F81) 24
- Mrs. J. A. – 17 (F81) 24

Fayatt, Thomas – 6 (F70) 54

Feamster – see Feemster

Feasle, Michael – 17 (F81) 35, 41

Federal

- sympathizers – 1 (F65) 5; 3 (S67) 7, 18
- soldiers – 6 (S70) 52
- troops – 15 (S79) 56, 57

Federal Army – see Union Army

Federal Music Project – 17 (S81) 17

“Federal Prisoners in Thornrose Cemetery” – 15 (F79) 21-26

The Federalist Papers – 19 (F83) 17

Federalist Party – 5 (S69) 33; 5 (F69) 28; 7 (F71) 33; 8 (S72) 42

Feemster

Joseph Argyle – 17 (S81) 25

J. U. L. – 17 (S81) 25

Mrs. J. U. L. – see Feemster, Sarah Ann

Sarah Ann – 17 (S81) 25

Thomas – 9 (S73) 37; 10 (S74) 28; 12 (F76) 41; 13 (F77) 40

Feller

Joseph G. – 19 (F83) 21

Mrs. Joseph G. – see Feller, Lydia G.

Lydia G. – 19 (F83) 21

Fellers, Jacob – 20 (S84) 55

Fellers family – 8 (F72) 24

female education – 5 (S69) 4-23; 6 (S70) 17; 7 (F71) 39-47

See also Mary Baldwin Seminary; Virginia Female Institute; Stuart Hall;
Sally Harrison’s School; Kalorama; Augusta Female Institute (Seminary);
Bellevue Female School

Femyer, Frank – 9 (F73) 49

Fenton, Enoch – 14 (F78) 58

Ferguson, Henry – 14 (S78) 22

Ferrell Furnace – 16 (F80) 28

Ferrell Iron Company – 16 (F80) 35

ferries – 14 (S78) 9, 28; 16 (S80) 9

Fertig, Nancy – 16 (F80) 58

Fidler, Noah – 8 (S72) 51

Field

_____ (Col) – 12 (S76) 7

John – 18 (S82) 9

John (Col.) – 6 (F70) 32, 34

field hospitals – 8 (F72) 38
See also frontier surgery

Fielder
Newton F. – 17 (S81) 26
Mrs. Newton F. – see Fielder, Sarah
Sarah – 17 (S81) 26

Fields
Henry – 17 (S81) 5
Jock – 6 (F70) 51

Fifer
Calvin – 20 (S84) 55
George – 20 (S84) 55
George C. – 20 (S84) 46
James – 20 (S84) 55
James Marshall – 18 (F82) 31
James R. – 20 (S84) 43
John – 17 (S81) 26
Mrs. John – see Fifer, Mary
Kate (Miss) – 12 (S76) 14
Mary – 17 (S81) 26
Peter – 20 (S84) 55

Fifth Regiment Band – see Stonewall Brigade Band

Figgatt, Mrs. Francis – 20 (F84) 13

Fincastle – 4 (F68) 9; 14 (S78) 27
Battalion – 6 (F70) 32, 34

“Fincastle County” – 6 (F70) 48; 11 (F75) 9

Finch, J.R. (Rev.) – 6 (S70) 18

Findlay, James – 6 (F70) 51

“Findowrie” – 6 (S70) 14

Finks, Mike – 16 (F80) 25, 26

Finla(y), Benjamin – 20 (F84) 74

Finley

_____ - 16 (S80) 59
George W. – 12 (F76) 31
George W. (Rev.) – 20 (F84) 60
James – 9 (S73) 40; 17 (F81) 39
Mrs. James – see Doake, Darcus
John – 8 (F72) 50
John R. 16 (S80) 55
Margaret – 16 (S80) 58, 59
Maria W. (Jones) – 14 (F78) 62
Samuel – 14 (F78) 62; 16 (S80) 55; 17 (F81) 35, 41
Samuel B. – 16 (F80) 49; 17 (S81) 26
Mrs. Samuel B. – see Finley, Sarah Ann
Sarah Ann – 17 (S81) 26
Wilber – 17 (S81) 26
William (Capt) – 2 (S66) 15

Finley family – 3 (F67) 16; 6 (S70) 45

Finley's Mill – 8 (S72) 63

Finly, John – 9 (S73) 34

Finn, John – 9 (F73) 39

fire

alarm bells – 12 (S76) 33
companies – 7 (F71) 37

“Fireworks in Staunton” – 19 (S83) 38-48

Firestone, Harvey – 11 (F75) 34

First Continental Congress – 7 (F71) 22; 8 (S72) 17; 10 (S74) 4, 6; 11 (F75) 9

“First Methodist Church in Waynesboro, The” – 8 (F72) 51-56

First Presbyterian Church – 4 (S68) 6, 9, 11, 12, 14

First Presbyterian Church, Waynesboro – 10 (S74) 18-19

Firth, Robert B. – 11 (S75) 46

Fischborn family – 8 (F72) 24

Fishburn

C. D. – 20 (S84) 61
Mrs. C. D. – see Waddell, Sarah H.
George Junkin – 20 (S84) 61
Junius M. – 19 (F83) 19, 21

Fishburne

_____ (author) – 14 (F78) 6
Clement (Gen.) – 8 (S72) 7
Clement D. – 8 (F72) 35
Daniel – 8 (S72) 5, 10
David – 89 (S72) 10
Dietrich – 8 (S72) 10
Mrs. Dietrich – see Burkhardt, Catharine
Elizabeth (Greiner) – 8 (S72) 10
Elliott – 8 (S72) 7; 9 (S73) 11, 15
Elliott Guthrie (SA) – 10 (S74) 13, 16, 17; 10 (S74) 14 (Photograph)
James – 14 (F78) 18, 20
Mrs. James A. – see Amis, Mary
James Abbott – 8 (S72) 3-10; 8 (S72) 4 – photograph
John – 8 (S72) 10
Mary (Haines) – 8 (S72) 10
Philip – 8 (S72) 10
Mrs. Philip – see Bretz, Catherine
Philip, II – 8 (S72) 10
William – 8 (S72) 10

Fishburne Family Cemetery – 9 (S73) 42

Fishburne Military Academy – see Fishburne Military School

Fishburne Military School – 7 (S71) 28, 29; 8 (S72) 5; 8 (S72) 6 – photographs

Fishburne's Drug Store – 8 (S72) 5

Fisher

_____ - 16 (F80) 58
Ann Elizabeth – 16 (F80) 58
Ann G. – 16 (F80) 58
Anthony – 15 (S79) 34
Charles F. – 17 (S81) 26
Mrs. Charles F. – see Eskridge, Mary G.
Daniel – 19 (F83) 21
Isaac – 14 (F78) 59
Jacob – 10 (S74) 2
John – 15 (F79) 22; 16 (F80) 58; 20 (S84) 55
Mrs. John – see Fisher, Ann G.

Julia – 16 (F80) 58
Otis L. (Mrs) – 13 (S77) 8
Rebecca P. – 17 (S81) 26
William – 14 (F78) 59; 16 (F80) 58; 19 (F83) 43
Mrs. William – see Fisher, Julia

Fisher's Hill – 1 (F65) 16

Fishersville – 1 (F65) 15, 17; 5 (F69) 16; 20 (F84) 52, 53, 54, 58

Fitch

Bill – 17 (F81) 44
Gene W. – 7 (S71) 29
George W. – 15 (S79) 24
Kittie – 7 (S71) 30
Peter W. – 15 (S79) 26
Ralph – 17 (F81) 44
Roll – 17 (F81) 44
Samuel B. – (S79) 25

Fithian, Philip Vickers – 16 (S80) 23

Fitzgerald

_____ (Col.) – 7 (F71) 31
John – 9 (F73) 39
Robert – 9 (F73) 47

Fitzpatrick

James – 6 (F70) 59
John – 13 (F77) 42
Lucy – 9 (S73) 64
Thomas – 9 (S73) 35

Fix

Clara – 12 (S76) 10—photo; 12 (S76) 13
John – 16 (F80) 58
Mrs. John – see Fix, Sarah Jane
Margaret Susan Hamilton – 16 (F80) 58
Peyton, Mr.& Mrs. - 9 (F73) 49
Mrs. Peyton – see Ramsey, Katherine
Sarah Jane – 16 (F80) 58
William – 14 (F78) 43

Fizsby, A. – 15 (F79) 22

Flack, James – 8 (S72) 51; 14 (F78) 25, 29, 30, 31

Flag-station – 5 (F69) 25

Flasher, Peter – 9 (S73) 36

Flathead Indians – 10 (F74) 34

Flavin, John J. – 19 (F83) 47

Flavin and Watson – 8 (S72) 27

flax – 1 (S65) 10; 5 (F69) 9

Fleiger (Kreiger?) – George – 10 (F74) 24, 25 , 30

Fleming

Boswell – 18 (F82) 30

Fanny – 20 (S84) 55

James – 13 (S77) 43

Mrs. James – 20 (S84) 55

John – 17 (F81) 52

Leonard – 20 (S84) 12

Mrs. Leonard – see Saterthwaite, Dorothea

William – 8 (S72) 16, 18; 8 (F72) 50; 12 (S76) 22; 14 (S78) 17, 26; 17 (S81) 5;
20 (S84) 12-18

Mrs. William – see Christian, Anne

William (Col.) – 2 (S66) 15; 6 (F70) 32, 34, 35; 7 (F71) 22

Fleming Grant – 17 (F81) 52

Fletcher

_____ (Miss) (Baugher) – 11 (S75) 28

Jobe – 13 (F77) 38

Robert – 9 (S73) 36; 13 (F77) 38

Flick

Benjamin – 20 (S84) 55

David – 17 (S81) 26

Mrs. David – see Flick, Margaret

Margaret – 17 (S81) 26

Flickinger

D. K. (Rev.) – 17 (F81) 24

Mrs. D. K. – see Glossbrenner, Catharine V.

Flinn

James – 13 (S77) 44
John – 14 (F78) 59

Flint, George – 5 (F69) 16

Flintom, John H. – 20 (F84) 8

Flippo, _____ - 20 (S84) 48

Flood, John – 12 (S76) 24

floods – 6 (S70) 25, 26; 16 (S80) 5

“Flora Mount” – 7 (F71) 14, 15

Florida – 1 (S66) 16

flour – 1 (S65) 18; 2 (S66) 12; 18 (F82) 5
inspectors – 18 (F82) 5
mills – 6 (S70) 44; 1 (F71) 10; 9 (F73) 58-60; 14 (F78) 5; 18 (F82) 6-17

Flournoy

_____ - 15 (F79) 19
Thomas – 17 (S81) 5

Floyd

John – 15 (F79) 5; 20 (S84) 15
John B. (Gen.) – 1 (F65) 11
Lelia (Karikofe) – 14 (F78) 45
Robert – 6 (F70) 62

Floyd & Son – 20 (S84) 55

Flowing Spring Farm – 10 (S74) 21; 10 (S74) 20-23—photos

flu epidemic – 12 (S76) 16

Flurkuchenhaus – 19 (S83) 6—plan, 10

Fluvanna River – 6 (S70) 7

Fogle, Nelson – 19 (F83) 44

Foils Creek – 13 (F77) 30

Foley

Andrew Jackson – 20 (S84) 55
Isaac – 20 (S84) 55
Jacob – 11 (S75) 48
Robert M. – 14 (F78) 59
W. H. – 20 (S84) 55

folk

artists – 3 (S67) 16, 17
medicine – 3 (S67) 9, 10, 11, 12, 13
music – 3 (S67) 8, 19
symbols – see barn signs, hex signs, pottery, tombstones

folk art – 3 (S67) 10, 15-17
motifs – 3 (S67) 16

folklore – 3 (S67) 13, 14, 15; 5 (F69) 21, 23, 25, 29; 6 (F70) 39-47
societies – 3 (S67) 12

Folks, Mary Pratt (Mrs.) – see Pratt, Mary

“Folly” – 5 (F69) 12m 14; 11 (S75) 17—photo

Folly Mill – 18 (F82) 7, 11

Folly Mill creek – 18 (F82) 4

Folly Mills – 5 (F69) 14

Foltz, John – 3 (S67) 20; 14 (S78) 41

Folz, John (Rev.) – 8 (F72) 24

food – 7 (S71) 38, 39, 40, 41
for rangers – 14 (S78) 11
prices – 7 (S71) 38, 39, 40, 41
shortages – 1 (F65) 13; 11 (F75) 12
See also beef, corn, flour, pork, wheat

“foot cavalry” – 17 (S81) 15

foot warmers – 9 (S73) 49

Forbes

Amanda C. (Mrs.) – 9 (S73) 42
George – 6 (F70) 54
Ida Howard – 18 (S82) 17

James – 16 (F80) 58; 18 (S82) 17
John Dais – 16 (F80) 58
William 14 (F78) 32

Forbes family – 8 (F72) 24

Forbes's Sawmill – 18 (F82) 10

Forbus

James – 16 (F80) 58
Mrs. James – see Forbus, Mary
Mary – 16 (F80) 58

Ford

Henry – 11 (F75) 34
Peter – 16 (F80) 25

Ford's Ferry – 16 (F80) 15

"The Forest" – 6 (F70) 8

"The Former Iron Industry in Augusta" – 14 (S78) 34

Foreman, Jacob – 18 (S82) 26

Forneman, Peter – 9 (S73) 37

Forrer

_____ - 19 (F83) 43
Christian – 7 (S71) 52; 7 (F71) 52
Daniel – 5 (F69) 20; 7 (S71) 52; 14 (F78) 35; 18 (F82) 18; 20 (S84) 55
Samuel – 5 (F69) 20; 7 (S71) 52; 7 (F71) 52; 16 (F80) 35; 20 (F84) 58

Forrer's Sawmill – 18 (F82) 10

Forrest

Harriet Irwin – 19 (F83) 21
Samuel – 19 (F83) 21; 20 (F84) 66

Fort

Delaware – 12 (F76) 33
Dickinson – 10 (S74) 29, 31, 32
Dickenson Farm – 10 (S74) 31
Dinwiddie – 10 (S74) 28, 29, 32, 33; 11 (S75) 5
Dinwiddie Farm – 11 (S75) 5
Dunmore – 2 (S66) 10; see also Fort Pitt

Duquesne – 10 (S74) 25
Edwards – 10 (S74) 29
Fauquier – 14 (S78) 18, 19
Frederick – 14 (S78) 20, 21, 22, 25; barracks – 14 (S78) 46
George (Highland County) – 10 (S74) 28, 31
Lewis (Bath County) – 3 (F67) 7; 10 (S74) 28, 29, 32; 14 (S78) 20
Lewis Farm – 10 (S74) 32
Loudoun – 10 (S74) 25, 27
Meigs – 15 (S79) 49
Necessity – 10 (S74) 25, 33; 10 (S74) 26—photo
Pitt – 2 (S66) 10; 3 (F67) 14; 6 (F70) 29; see also Fort Dunmore; Pittsburgh
Preston – 14 (S78) 12
Seybert – 10 (S74) 28, 29
Stanwix – 3 (F67) 11
Upper Tract – 10 (S74) 28
Vause – 14 (S78) 11, 12, 13, 14, 16, 19, 21
Washington – 12 (F76) 17
William (Botetourt County) – 10 (S74) 28
Willis – see Cumberland, MD

Fort Defiance – 5 (F69) 19; 7 (F71) 14, 15; 14 (F78) 29, 37; 18 (F82) 37

Fort Defiance Church – 1 (S65) 13

Fort Defiance Mill – 18 (F82) 10, photo—12

“Fort Edward Johnson” – 15 (F79) 11, 14

forts – 2 (F66) 6; 10 (S74) 25-34; 14 (S78) 11
private – 14 (S78) 11; 14 (F78) 26

Forum (newspaper) – 14 (F78) 23

fossils – 5 (F69) 29

Foster

_____ - 20 (S84) 49
Clarence – 7 (S71) 30
Lucile – 18 (S82) 34
Robert – 9 (F73) 10
Mark – 16 (F80) 23
W. J. – 16 (S80) 55
Z.A. – 10 (F74) 40

Foster's Ford – 16 (F80) 23

Fougeres, Mrs. Lewis – see Gibbs, Mary Ann

foundry – 1 (F65) 5

Fountain, Silas – 20 (S84) 55

Fourth of July – 1 (F65) 6

Foutz

David – 18 (F82) 31; 19 (S83) 28

Mrs. David – see Foutz, Mary

Mary – 18 (F82) 31; 19 (S83) 28

Fowler

James – 6 (F70) 51

John – 6 (F70) 54

William – 6 (F70) 53; 8 (F72) 50, 51; 9 (S73) 36

Fox

_____ - 11 (S75) 30

Barbary (Mrs.) – 20 (S84) 62

Herbert – 12 (S76) 10 (Photo); 12 (S76) 13, 19; 11 (S75) 30, 31

John – 14 (F78) 59; 16 (F80) 59

Fox family – 20 (F84) 57

fox hunting – 11 (S75) 31

Foyles, Robert – 12 (S76) 21

Fractur artists – 3 (S67) 16

Frakturs – 19 (F83) 11

Frame

Archibald W., Mr. & Mrs. – 5 (F69) 16

David – 6 (F70) 59; 9 (S73) 35; 12 (F76) 42; 13 (S77) 47

Dorothy – 19 (S83) 36

James A. – 17 (S81) 26

Mrs. James A. – see Frame, Mary L.

Jeremiah – 12 (F76) 42

Mary L. – 17 (S81) 26

Samuel – 19 (S83) 36-37; 19 (F83) 42

Mrs. Samuel – see Frame, Dorothy

France, Paul – 14 (F78) 49

Francis

Henry – 6 (F70) 51
John – 7 (F71) 12; 15 (S79) 53, 55

“Francis Taliaferro Stribling Papers at Western State Hospital” – 2 (F66) 19

Francisco

George – 12 (F76) 42
Jacob – 13 (S77) 45, 46
Michael – 12 (F76) 42
Mrs., William T. – 20 (F84) 8
Mrs. W. T. – 11 (F75) 7

Frank

G. A. – 7 (F71) 10
Luella V. (Craun) 7 (F71) 14
Samuel – 7 (F71) 14
W. H. – 7 (F71) 10

“Frank Arehart’s House of Entertainment” – 17 (S81) 45

Franklin

Alva Clay – 11 (S75) 17
Benjamin – 15 (F79) 14, 15
Clay – 11 (S75) 17
Humes J., Jr. – 20 (F84) 17
William – 19 (S83) 23

Franklin – 15(F79) 16, 18

Franklin-Ridgely House – 15 (S79) 14

Frank’s Mill – 7 (F71) 9, 10; 18 (F82) 6, 10, 11

Franks Mill Road – see Route 732

Frankum, George W. – 11 (S75) 41

Fransman

Elizabeth – 20 (S84) 62
Sally – 20 (S84) 62

Franzman family – 8 (F72) 24

Fraser

A. M. (Rev.) – 4 (S68) 65, 6, 10, 13
David – 6 (F70) 59
T. R. – 4 (S68) 6

Frasure. David – 6 (F70) 63

Frazer

Ann – 11 (S75) 42
David – 13 (S77) 56
James – 8 (S72) 39; 14 (F78) 29, 30
William – 14 (F78) 30

Frazier

David – 6 (F70) 51
Hannie – 18 (S82) 34
Harry – 20 (S84) 26
Irvin – 3 (F67) 3
James – 1 (S65) 14; 20 (S84) 39; 20 (F84) 29
James A. – 14 (F78) 59; 17 (S81) 26, 37; 18 (S82) 26, 28
James P. – 14 (F78) 59
Mrs. James P. – see Frazier, Malvina
John – 6 (F70) 54
John C. – 8 (F72) 50
John W. – 16 (F80) 43
Malvina (Frazier) – 14 (F78) 59
Martha – 17 (S81) 37
Patrick – 20 (F84) 74
Robert – 1 (S65) 14; 20 (F84) 29
Sarah – 20 (F84) 72
William – 5 (F69) 14; 10 (S74) 47; 16 (F80) 43
Mrs. William – 5 (F69) 33
William T. – 13 (F77) 3

Frazier family cemetery – 9 (S73) 42; 18 (S82) 28

Fraziers Hotel – 16 (F80) 33

Frederick, Henry – 9 (F73) 39

Frederick County – 2 (S66) 5, 10, 11; 3 (S67) 6, 7; 3 (F67) 8; 10 (S74) 29; 10 (F74) 15;
11 (F75) 9

“Frederick Harris” (locomotive) – 1 (F65) 6; 14 (F78) 12

Frederick parish – 2 (S66) 10

Fredericksburg – 1 (F65) 13; 2 (S66) 12

Frederick's Hall – 18 (F82) 21

Frederick Springs – see Berkeley Springs

free

fighters – 14 (F78) 14

Negroes – 14 (F78) 9

public education – 13 (F77) 19; 14 (F78) 35, 41; 17 (F81) 4

Freed

Rudolph – 8 (F72) 29

W. A. – 20 (F84) 65

freeholders – 2 (S66) 11; 4 (F68) 9; 9 (S73) 23; 10 (S74) 4; 11 (F75) 10

Freeman

Frances S. – 14 (F78) 59

Z. – 14 (F78) 59

Mrs. Z. – see Freeman, Frances S.

Freemasons – 5 (S69) 6; 6 (S70) 18; 14 (F78) 15; 17 (F81) 17

Fremantle, Arthur Lyon (Col.) – 8 (F72) 40

Freemont, _____ (Gen) – 12 (F76) 28, 36

Fremont

_____ - 14 (F78) 14

John (Gen.) – 7 (F71) 8

French, Matthew – 6 (F70) 51

French and Indian Wars – 12 (S66) 6, 7, 9, 10; 2 (F66) 6, 9; 3 (F67) 9, 11, 14; 4 (S68) 10, 22, 24; 6 (F70) 36; 8 (S72) 30, 57; 20 (S84) 12

French

Declaration of 1789 – 2 (S66) 18

explorers – 10 (F74) 7

Huguenots – 1 (S65) 10, 11; 5 (F69) 17; 8 (F72) 12

settlers – 1 (S65) 11; 2 (S66) 11; 9 (S73) 5; 9 (F73) 40

Frenckerer, George – 10 (F74) 21

Frenger, Peter – 10 (F74) 22

Frenger Family – 10 (F74) 19

Fretwell

Mary Ellen – 19 (S83) 21

Sarah – 19 (F83) 21

William – 19 (F83) 21

Mrs. William – see Fretwell, Sarah

Freusinger family – 8 (F72) 24

Freymer, Michael – 15 (S79) 34

Friday, Sebastian – 20 (S84) 55

Frieden's

(church) – 10 (F74) 22

congregations – 14 (S78) 41

Friedrich

Edward J. (Rev.) – 19 (F83) 5, 6

J. E. (Dr.) – 8 (F72) 27, 30

Friel, William – 15 (S79) 35

Friend

Abraham – 6 (F70) 59

Jacob – 13 (F77) 32

Jonas – 9 (S73) 36, 37; 13 (F77) 31, 33, 34

Joseph – 13 (F77) 29, 32

Frioli, J. (Fr.) – 7 (S71) 20, 21

Frissell, H. B. (Dr.) – 6 (F670) 22

Fritchie, Barbara – 3 (S67) 6

Frogg

John – 6 (S70) 53; 9 (S73) 40

William – 9 (S73) 39

“From Bondage to Freedom” – 18 (S82) 4

Front Royal – 2 (F66) 8

frontier

- clothing – 6 (F70) 31
- education – 4 (F68) 21
- farm – 20 (S84) 7—sketch
- forts – 11 (S75) 5; 10 (S74) 25-34
- military equipment – 3 (F67) 13
- surgery – 4 (F68) 20

“Frontier Forts of Old Augusta” – 10 (S74) 25-34

“The Frontier Museum” – 20 (S84) 5-9

Frost, C. – 15 (F79) 22

Fry

- George, Jr. – 6 (F70) 63
- George, Sr. – 6 (F70) 63
- Jacob – 17 (F81) 24
- Joshua – 6 (S70) 6, 7, 8, 10, 13; 18 (S82) 7
- Mary – 11 (S75) 46

Fryley, Frederick – 6 (F70) 51

Frymoyer, Jacob – 20 (S84) 55

Fry’s Spring – 8 (F72) 45

Fugit, Josiah – 6 (F70) 53

Fugitive Slave Act – 1 (F65) 6

Fullan, James – 6 (F70) 54

Fuller

- Bartholamew – 17 (S81) 27
- Mrs. Bartholamew – see Allen, Christian
- C. (Mrs.,) – 15 (F79) 35
- C. G. – 17 (S81) 27
- Mrs. C. G. – see fuller, M. S.
- Christine – 9 (S73) 64
- George – 7 (F71) 29
- George W. – 17 (S81) 27
- Mrs. George W. – see Fuller, Mary
- Jacob – 15 (F79) 47
- James – 7 (F71) 31
- James L. – 17 (S81) 27
- Jane – 17 (S81) 27

Jeremiah – 17 (S81) 27
Mrs. Jeremiah – see Fuller, Jane
Mary – 17 (S81) 27
M. S. – 17 (S81) 27
Sallie (Miss) – 7 (F71) 29; 7 (F71) 30—photo
Sarah A. – 9 (S73) 64
Silvester J. – 17 (S81) 27
William C. Preston – 17 (S81) 27

Fulkerson, S. V. – 15 (S79) 5

Fuls

Frederick – 12 (S76) 30
Mrs. Frederick – see Henger, Hannah
John – 20 (S84) 55

Fulton

_____ - 16 (S80) 55
Andrew – 14 (F78) 5, 31
Mrs. Andrew – see Fulton, Elizabeth
Andrew S. – 16 (S80) 56
Edward – 16 (S80) 55
Elizabeth – 16 (S80) 55
John F. – 16 (S80) 55
John G. – 20 (S84) 52, 55
Nancy (Miss) – 7 (F71) 20
Ruth (Miss) – 7 (F71) 20
Terry – 20 (S84) 55
Thomas – 20 (S84) 55
William J. – 9 (F73) 53; 14 (F78) 74

Fulton family – 7 (F71) 19

Fulton House – 7 (F71) 19

Fultz

_____ (judge) – 7 (F71) 34, 35
A. H. – 18 (S82) 33
David – 7 (S71) 13; 16 (F80) 64
Frederick – 15 (S79) 35
J. E. – 8 (S72) 56
Margaret Ann – 16 (F80) 64
Peter – 18 (S82) 26

Fulweider

Georg – 10 (F74) 26

Jacob – 10 (F74) 22

Fulwider, _____ - 17 (S81) 44

Fulwiler, Robert – 12 (S76) 19, 20

Fulwiller, Olerich – 10 (F74) 25

Fund for Internal Improvement – 16 (S80) 14

fundraising during the Civil War – 1 (F65) 13

Funk

_____ - 16 (S80) 38

Edwin – 15 (S79) 13, 14

Hannah (Baer) – 15 (S79) 13, 14

Henry, Jr. – 15 (S79) 10

Henry, Sr. – 15 (S79) 10

John – 15 (S79) 13

Joseph – 3 (S67) 19; 15 (S79) 6, 9, 10, 11, 16

Mary Jane (Acker) – 15 (S79) 13

Robert E., Mr & Mrs. - 9 (F73) 54

Timothy – 15 (S79) 12, 13, 15

William – 15 (S79) 11, 15

Funk family – 15 (S79) 9

Funk Press – 15 (S79) 10, 12, 16

Funk-Acker House – 15 (S79) 11, 12, 13

Funk-Gray House – 15 (S79) 14

Funkhouse, Christ – 6 (F70) 54

Funkhouser

Mary – 7 (F71) 18

Scott – 7 (S71) 30

Funkhouser house – 7 (F71) 18

Fur

_____ - 15 (S79) 35

James – 15 (S79) 35

Mrs. James – see Fur, Jane

Jane – 15 (S79) 35

fur

company – 10 (F74) 34

trade – 10 (F74) 32, 33

furniture – 3 (S67) 16

makers – 19 (F83) 28-41

Furr

Belle – 20 (S84) 55

Bryan – 20 (S84) 48, 49

Dick – 17 (F81) 38

Ed – 17 (F81) 38

Elizabeth – 17 (F81) 38

H. – 20 (S84) 55

Furry, Elisha – 20 (S84) 55

“A Further Account of Judge Coalter” – 4 (F68) 3

Future Farmers of America – 11 (F75) 16

G

Gabbart

Jacob (Kephart) – 10 (F74) 25

James J. – 15 (S79) 24

Gabbert, _____ - 16 (F80) 29, 32

Gabbert family (Kephart) – 10 (F74) 19

Gabhart, Goodlip (Kephart) – 9 (S73) 39

Gacquin, James P. (Fr.) – 7 (S71) 24

Gaines, Francis P. – 4 (S68) 15, 16

Gaines’s Mill – 1 (F65) 12s

Gains

Abner – 12 (S76) 30

Mrs. Abner – see Mathews, Betty

Galbreath

Abraham – 6 (F70) 54
Jenette – 11 (S75) 41

Galbraith, Hugh – 6 (F70) 37

Galbraith family – 7 (F71) 16

Gales, Joseph – 20 (F84) 66

Galespy, Alexander – 9 (S73) 39
See also Gillespie

Galford, Thomas – 13 (F77) 36, 39

Gallagher, Emmett (Fr.) – 7 (S71) 21, 22, 23, 24

Gallaher, William D. – 14 (F78) 14

Gallaher family – 14 (F78) 16

Gallaher Flour Mill – 18 (F82) 11

Gallaher Sawmill – 18 (F82) 11

Gallahue, Margaret (Peyton) – 16 (F80) 53

Gallatin, Albert – 6 (F70) 14

Gallier
H. I. – 20 (F84) 48
W. – 20 (F84) 48

Galloway, David – 13 (S77) 43

gallows – 3 (F67) 18; 11 (S75) 18

“Gallows Town” – 3 (F67) 15; See also Staunton

Galt, John M. (Dr.) – 2 (F66) 20

Gamall, Robert – 6 (F70) 54

Gamble
_____ (Mrs.) – 4 (F68) 20
John – 16 (S80) 42
Mrs. John – see McPheeters, Rebecca

Philandere – 18 (S82) 17; 19 (F83) 21
 Robert Willson – 14 (F78) 59
 Sarah Jane – 18 (S82) 17
 Theophilus – 15 (S79) 34; 16 (S80) 38, 39, 55
 Mrs. Theophilus – see Logan, Jane E.; see also Gamble, Elizabeth G.
 William – 14 (F78) 59; 18 (F82) 31; 19 (F83) 43

Gamble family – 7 (F71) 11

gambling – 8 (S72) 5

game – 2 (F66) 10, 11; 6 (S70) 47
 birds – 1 (S65) 22, 23

Gamel (Gamil), Joseph – 8 (F72) 50

Ganibow, _____, 13 (S77) 20

Garbee, Robert H. – 8 (F72) 5

Garber
 _____ - 14 (F78) 58
 A. J. – 19 (S83) 31; 19 (F83) 22
 A. M. (Capt.) – 8 (F72) 36-42 throughout
 A.M., Jr. – 13 (S77) 19
 Abraham – 15 (S79) 30
 Agnes C. – 9 (S73) 64
 Albert J. – 14 (F78) 59
 Mrs. Albert – see Garber, Frances
 C. D. – 20 (F84) 58, 59
 Eliza – 19 (S83) 28; 19 (F83) 21
 Eliza M. – 19 (S83) 31
 Elizabeth – 15 (S79) 35
 Elizabeth (Menzies) – 19 (S83) 29
 Fannie S. – 19 (S83) 28
 Frances – 14 (F78) 59
 Isaac – 20 (S84) 62
 Mrs. Isaac – see Garber, Rebecca J.
 Jacob – 14 (F78) 48
 Mrs. Jacob – 14 (F78) 48
 J. M. – 14 (F78) 39
 John – 11 (S75) 44
 John (Rev.) – 17 (F81) 24
 Martin – 19 (S83) 28; 19 (F83) 21; 20 (S84) 55
 Mrs. Martin – see Garber, Eliza
 Mary A. – 19 (F83) 22

Mary C. - 19 (S83) 28
Michael – 6 (S70) 47; 7 (F71) 3315 (S79) 35; 15 (F79) 35; 16 (S80) 63; 16 (F80)
59; 19 (S83) 29, 31
Rebecca J. – 20 (S84) 62
Robert Samuel – 20 (S84) 62
Samuel – 19 (S83) 28
Mrs. Samuel – see Garber, Fannie S.
Sarah G. – 19 (S83) 29
Sarah (Harman) – 8 (F72) 33
Wilbur – 14 (F78) 46
William H. – 15 (S79) 35
Mrs. William H. – see Garber, Elizabeth
William Henry – 15 (S79) 35

Garber family – 9 (S73) 28

Garber's Mill – 18 (F82) 11, 13

Garden Club of Virginia – 4 (S68) 15

“The Garden of Death” (poem) – 18 (S82) 33

Gardiner

Francis -17 (F81) 51
Samuel – 17 (S81) 27

Gardner

_____ (Col.) – 12 (F76) 17
Alexander – 20 (F84) 66
Ann – 20 (F84) 66
Emerson – 20 (S84) 55
Francis – 15 (S79) 35
John – 15 (F79) 45
Patterson – 20 (S84) 55
Samuel – 15 (S79) 35
Sarah A. B. (Leightner) – 15 (F79) 45
Mrs. William – 6 (S70) 52
Mrs. William L. – 20 (F84) 8

Gardner Flour – 18 (F82) 7

Gardner Mill – 18 (F82) 16—photo

Garing

_____ - 14 (F78) 59
William – 14 (F78) 59

Garner

David – 17 (F81) 24; 19 (S83) 28
Mrs. David – see Garner, Elizabeth
Elizabeth – 17 (F81) 24
Mary Catherine – 19 (S83) 28
Sarah Elizabeth – 17 (F81) 24

Garnes, James – 18 (S82) 26

Garnett, Robert – 15 (F79) 4

Garrard, James – 17 (S81) 5

Garrett

Mrs. J. Edwin – 13 (S77) 11
John B. – 18 (S82) 17

Garrison

Abraham – 9 (S73) 36
J. Silor (Rev.) – 10 (F74) 20
John – 17 (F81) 24
Mary Ann – 17 (F81) 24
Samuel – 15 (F79) 25; 20 (S84) 52
Samuel W. – 15 (S79) 25
W. – 20 (S84) 52

Garth

Harry – 15 (F79) 27
Horace – 15 (F79) 27

Garth family - 6 (S70) 14

Garth Road – 6 (S70) 14

Gary, John 7 (S71) 19

gas illumination – 1 (S65) 24; 1 (F65) 6

Gash, Martin – 6 (F70) 55

Gates

_____ (Rev.) – 17 (S81) 24
A. E. – 15 (F79) 22
Anna M. (Nash) – 11 (F75) 5; 18 (F82) 38
Mary (Baldwin) – 17 (F81) 21

William – 17 (F81) 21

“Gateway at the Forks” – 2 (S66) 6

Gatliff
 _____, 13 (S77) 56
 ____ (Squire) – 6 (F70) 54
 Leah – 13 (F77) 42
 Martha – 6 (F70) 54

Galy, Dennis – 13 (S77) 54

Gaughan, Paul (Fr.) – 7 (S71) 24

Gaw, Luther – 11 (S75) 10

Gay
 James – 8 (F72) 50
 John – 8 (F72) 50
 Margaret (Mrs.) – 5 (F69) 31, 33

Gayhart, Martha – 12 (S76) 10—photo; 12 (S76) 13

“Gaymont” – 5 (F69) 31

“The Geared Hand Carriage” – 9 (S73) 64

Gearhart
 ____ - 19 (S83) 28
 A. C. (Rev,) – 5 (F69) 19
 Davidson – 19 (F83) 22
 Jackson – 19 (S83) 28
 Michael – 19 (F83) 22

Gebert, Jacob (Kephart) – 10 (F74) 21

Gebert family – 3 (S67) 7

Gee, John – 13 (S77) 51

Geiger
 F. T. – 16 (F80) 59
 George – 9 (F73) 28; 15 (S79) 35

Gelbreath, Archer – 6 (F70) 55

“General Advertiser” – 6 (S70) 19, 33

General Assembly – 3 (F67) 8; 4 (F68) 10; 5 (F69) 18; 6 (S70) 17; 8 (S72) 12, 15, 18, 39;
9 (S73) 17, 19; 9 (F73) 44; 14 (F78) 6; 17 (S81) 4; 20 (S84) 15

General Assessment for the support of religion – 17 8 (S72) 39-43

General Court of Virginia – 4 (F68) 12

General Elections (Colonial) – 9 (S73) 19-29

general stores – 7 (F71) 20, 34; 8 (S72) 5; see also dry goods stores

Geneson, John – 6 (F70) 59

“Genuine Church Music” – see “Harmonia Sacra”

Gentry

_____ - 18 (F82) 35

J. H. – 8 (S72) 56

Phoebe – 17 (F81) 46

geology – 13 (F77) 5-14

George

Henry – 9 (F73) 37

Henry G. – 14 (F78) 59

Jacob – 20 (F84) 58

John – 9 (F73) 39; 20 (S84) 55

George [John] Sawmill – 18 (F82) 10

Georges family – 8 (F72) 24

Gerding, E. – 18 (F82) 29

Gerhart, Peter – 13 (S77) 53

German

Anabaptists – 15 (S79) 4, 9

Calvinists – 15 (S79) 9

language – 6 (S70) 48; 10 (F74) 17

language books – 8 (F72) 23

language newspapers – 3 (S67) 17, 18

language printshops – 3 (S67) 17-19 throughout

language sermons – 8 (F72) 24; 10 (F74) 26; 15 (S79) 47

Lutherans – 14 (S78) 39; 19 (F83) 15
mercenaries – 15 (S79) 54; see also mercenary labor
schools – 14 (F78) 35
sermons – 19 (F83) 5, 17
settlers – 1 (S65) 12, 14; 2 (S66) 5, 7, 11, 18; 3 (S67) 5-20; 4 (S68) 25; 8 (S72) 13; 9 (S73) 5, 29; 9 (F73) 37, 39, 40; 10 (F74) 17, 20; 15 (S79) 9
20 (S84) 6, 40

German family – 8 (F72) 24

German Farm – 20 (F84) 7—sketch

German Reformed Church – 10 (F74) 20, 22, 23

Getty, Dennis – 13 (F77) 26

Gettysburg – 1 (F65) 12
campaign – 8 (F72) 40, 41

Getz

David – 15 (S79) 57, 58
Sebastian – 10 (F74) 24

Gfeller family – 8 (F72) 24

ghosts – 6 (F70) 39-47

Gibbon, _____ (Col., 10th VA) – 15 (F79) 16

Gibbons

Mrs. A. J. – 20 (S84) 55
Abel – 15 (F79) 40
James (Bishop) – 7 (S71) 19, 21
John – 12 (F76) 31; 15 (F79) 40

Gibbs

J. Lewis (Rev.) – 5 (S69) 22
James Henry – 14 (F78) 59
James Wayt – 17 (F81) 24
Jessie – 7 (S71) 30
John H. – 14 (F78) 59
John V. – 14 (F78) 59
Mary Ann (Fougeres) – 14 (F78) 59
W.W. – 11 (S75) 32; 17 (F81) 24
William – 14 (F78) 11

Gibson

_____ - 18 (F82) 11
Alexander – 15 (S79) 24; 17 (S81) 35
Henry – 6 (F70) 54
John – 6 (F70) 36
Lacy – 11 (S75) 31
William – 13 (F77) 31

Gibson Brothers Old Mill – 18 (F82) 11

Gilbert

_____ - 15 (S79) 36
Felix – 7 (S71) 47; 8 (F72) 50, 51; 9 (S73) 35, 39, 40; 11 (F75) 11; 20 (S84) 11
James – 19 (F83) 42
James McDowell – 20 (S84) 62
Jesse N. – 20 (S84) 62
Thomas – 9 (S73) 38

Gile, Jacob – 14 (F78) 33

Giles

_____ (Miss) (Johnson) – 11 (S75) 26, 27
Nancy – 14 (F78) 59
Robbie (Miss) – 11 (S75) 26

Giles family – 11 (S75) 26

Gilham, William – 15 (F79) 5, 7, 9

Gilkerson

_____ (Miss) (Bucher) – 11 (S75) 22
Frank – 20 (S84) 55
Hugh – 20 (S84) 55

Gilkerson Mill – 18 (S82) 10, 11

Gilkeson

Archev – 9 (S73) 40
Betsy – 18 (F82) 31
David – 16 (S80) 64; 16 (F80) 59; 19 (S83) 28; 20 (F84) 66
Mrs. David – see Gilkeson, Polly
D. C. – 19 (S83) 28
Emma Cornelia – 16 (F80) 59
Francis – 18 (S82) 26
Francis, Sr. – 15 (S79) 36

H. L. – 14 (F78) 60
John – 14 (F78) 60
John Jr. – 13 (S77) 42
Margaret C. – 16 (F80) 59
Margaret F. (Patterson) – 16 (S80) 64
Polly – 20 (F84) 66
Samuel – 19 (S83) 28
Sarah – 19 (F83) 22
Sarah D. – see Bell, Sarah D.
William – 13 (S77) 42; 14 (F78) 60; 19 (F83) 22
William J. – 16 (F80) 59
Mrs. William J. – see Gilkeson, Margaret C.
W. J. – 16 (F80) 63

Gillespie, Jim – 6 (S70) 43, 47
See also Galespy, Gillespy

Gillespie family – 11 (S75) 17, 20

Gillespy

Jacob – 13 (F77) 36, 37
John – 12 (F76) 42
Samuel – 12 (F76) 42
Thomas – 12 (F76) 42
See also Galespy, Gillespie

Gillet - 16 (S80) 35

Gillette, Charles F. - 4 (S68) 15

Gillilan

_____ - 13 (S77) 42
James – 13 (S77) 43
Nathan – 13 (S77) 38
Samuel – 13 (S77) 39

Gilliland, Nathan – 13 (S77) 41

Gillmore, William – 8 (F72) 50

Gillock

Belle (Miss) – 7 (S71) 30
Samuel – 14 (F78) 60
Mrs. Samuel – see Kice, Melvina

Gillum, _____ - 19 (F83) 22

Gilmer

_____ - 18 (S82) 17
George (Dr.) – 6 (S70) 10
George Rockingham – 8 (S72) 60
Samuel – 16 (S80) 56
Thomas – 8 (S72) 59, 60; 18 (S82) 17
Mrs. Thomas – see Lewis, Elizabeth
Thomas W. – 12 (F76) 13, 15, 17, 18
Thomas Walker (Gov.) – 6 (S70) 12
Tom – 8 (S72) 59, 60
Mrs. Tom – see Lewis, Elizabeth

Gilmore

_____ - 6 (F70) 37
J. H. – 19 (F83) 21
John – 8 (F72) 50; 9 (S73) 36; 18 (S82) 8
William – 9 (S73) 39

Gilpin, _____ - 16 (F80) 11

“A Girl’s School Here Nearly 100 Years Ago” – 5 (S69) 24

Girty, Simon – 6 (F70) 33

Gitty, Dennis – 6 (F70) 59

Giuheen, _____, 13 (S77) 20

“Give me liberty or give me death” – 2 (S66) 11

given names – 9 (F73) 31-36

Givens

Alexander – 20 (F84) 66
James – 18 (F82) 6

Givens’s Mill – 18 (F82) 6

“Glade” – 16 (F80) 58

Glade Creek – 14 (S78) 22

“Gladys Bosserman Clem—1893-1983” – 20 (S84) 4

Glanke’s store – 7 (F71) 34

Glasgow

Joseph A. (Judge) – 4 (S68) 5; 4 (F68) 4A; 7 (S71) 13 15

William – 20 (F84) 72

Mrs. William – see Colley, Elizabeth

Glasgow – 16 (S80) 21

Glass

_____ - 6 (F70) 60

Carter – 4 (S68) 13; 17 (F81) 4

David – 20 (S84) 55

James W. – 20 (S84) 55

Robert – 17 (F81) 4

glazes (pottery) – 9 (S73) 7

“Gleanings from the Fields of Thought” – 12 (S76) 14

The Glebe – 14 (S78) 7

Glebe Cemetery – 7 (F71) 8; 10 (F74) 37; 20 (F84) 16, 19

Glen Cairn – 5 (F69) 27

Glen Case Hill – 5 (F69) 21, 25

Glen Tavern – 5 (F69) 28

Glen Wilton – 9 (F73) 17, 18

Glendy

_____ (Rev.) – 19 (S83) 34

Ann – 15 (S79) 36

Eleanor – 18 (S82) 18

John – 19 (F83) 22

Robert J. – 18 (S82) 18

William – 15 (S79) 36; 20 (S84) 64

Mrs. William – see Glendy, Ann

“Glenecho Farms” – 7n (F71) 11

Glenn

_____ - 18 (F82) 7

F. Berkeley – 20 (F84) 8

George – 5 (F69) 25; 15 (S79) 26; 15 (F79) 25

Hugh – 19 (F83) 42, 43, 47
Mrs. Hugh – see Anderson, Rebecca T.; McCausland, Elizabeth; Taylor, Susan
J. A. – 20 (F84) 58
Mary – 20 (S84) 21, 27, 28
Patsy (Roland) – 19 (F83) 42, 44

Glenn [Hugh] estate – 19 (F83) 43

Glick

Edith – 14 (F78) 49
J. Paul – 17 (F81) 59; 20 (F84) 8
J. Paul, Sr. – 8 (S72) 3
John – 14 (F78) 39
Joseph – 20 (S84) 55
Newton – 14 (F78) 38
Rudolph – 14 (F78) 37

Glick family cemetery – 9 (S73) 42

Glossbrenner

_____ - 15 (F79) 41
Catharine V. (Flickinger) – 17 (F81) 24
J. J. (Rev.) – 17 (F81) 24

Glover, John A. – 15 (F79) 41

Glovier, Ethel Gabbert – see Gabbert, Ethel

Gobble, Frederick – 6 (F70) 55

Gochenour, Abram – 11 (S75) 42

Gochnaur, Maria – 3 (S67) 20

Godacy, Milly – 6 (F70) 54

Godwin, Wrendo M. – 7 (S71) 24

Godwin Mills – 20 (F84) 12

Goen, David – 18 (S82) 19

Goens, Joseph – 16 (S80) 56

Goff, Andrew – 9 (S73) 35

Gold

Daniel – 17 (S81) 30
Sarah Ann (Kurtz) – 17 (S81) 30

gold fields – 16 (F80) 49-51

goldfinch (design) – see Distelfink

golf course – 11 (S75) 31

Goil, Henry – 9 (F73) 39

Golladay

_____ - 14 (F78) 60
David – 5 (S69) 17, 39, 40
Mrs. David – see Hockman, Rebecca
John H. – 15 (S79) 26; 15 (F79) 24
Robert S. – 15 (S79) 24; 15 (F79) 25
Utila (Miss) – 5 (F69) 39

Gonoway family – 8 (F72) 24

Gooch

G. C. – 14 (F78) 22
Garrett G. (Mrs.) – 5 (F69) 32
William – 20 (F84) 57
William, Sir (Gov.) – 3 (F67) 8; 4 (F68) 5; 6 (S70) 35; 8 (F72) 56; 11 (F75) 9
Mrs. William (Lady) – 3 (F67) 9; 9 (F73) 23

Gooch House – 4 (S68) 15

Goochland County – 6 (S70) 5, 6

Goochland Courthouse – 7 (F71) 36

Good

Abraham – 6 (F70) 54
Coonrod – 13 (F77) 28, 29
Cora – 14 (F78) 36
Dave – 14 (F78) 38, 39, 40
James – 20 (S84) 55
Matilda – 14 (F78) 60
Peter – 20 (S84) 55
Sam – 14 (F78) 37
William – 14 (F78) 60

Goodall

Lucille Campbell – 17 (F81) 59
McChesney – 7 (F71) 16

Goode

_____ (Mrs.) – 5 (F69) 32
Lizzie (Miss) – 12 (S76) 14

Goodloe

_____ - 16 (F80) 43
Breckenridge Catlett – 11 (F75) 32
Jo – see Sloan, Jo
John – 11 (F75) 30, 32; 16 (F80) 45
John L. (Mrs.) – see Maxwell, Pearl
John Lewis, Jr. – 11 (F75) 32
Neale Spottswood – 11 (F75) 32
Nelson Gibson – 11 (F75) 32
Noble Maxwell – 11 (F75) 32
William – 7 (F71) 18
William Benton – 11 (F75) 32

Goodman, H. – 7 (S71) 39

Goodson, Thomas – 6 (F70) 59; 13 (S77) 50

Goodwin

Edwin M. – 16 (F80) 59
F. D., Rev. – 14 (F78) 60, 65
Mary De Wolf – 14 (S78) 60

Goodyear, Charles – 3 (S67) 6

Goose Creek – 14 (S78) 19

Gooseley, Sally – 16 (F80) 59

“Goosetied Latin” (dialect) – 3 (S67) 6

Gordon

_____ (Gen.) - 20 (F84) 51, 52
A. C., Mr. & Mrs. – 14 (S78) 48
Alexis M. – 16 (S80) 56
Armistead C. – 4 (S68) 7; 4 (F68) 43; 7 (F71) 19; 18 (S82) 33
David – 14 (F78) 60
Elizabeth – 14 (F78) 60
George – 14 (F78) 60; 18 (F82) 31

George W. – 18 (F82) 31
 Jean (Hopkins) – 20 (F84) 72
 John – 6 (F70) 55; 9 (F73) 25; 14 (F78) 60; 15 (S79) 36
 Mrs. John – see Gordon, Elizabeth
 Moses – 6 (F70) 55
 Nellie – 14 (F78) 44
 Ruth – 14 (F78) 44
 Thomas – 9 (S73) 37; 14 (S78) 18; 15 (F79) 41; 20 (F84) 74, 75

Gordonsville – 1 (F65) 8

Gorsuch, Thomas, Dr. & Mrs. – 5 (F69) 16

Goshen – 1 (F65) 15; 16 (S80) 21

Gospel Hill – 7 (F71) 32

Gothic
 architecture – 14 (S78) 4
 Revival – 12 (F76) 28

Gough, Ralph – 12 (S76) 10 (Photo); 12 (S76) 13

Goulding, _____ (Capt.) – 12 (F76) 37

Government distillery – 7 (S71) 45

Governor's Council, 1781 – 7 (F71) 22

Gowing
 Mary (N. Howard, Jr., Mrs.) – 13 (F77) 18; 13 (S77) 11
 Mary Clark – 14 (F78) 25
 Mrs. N. H., Jr. – 20 (F84) 8

Grace, Charles MacDonald – 11 (S75) 6

Grace Furnace – 14 (S78) 36

Grafen Blessing – 3 (S67) 11

Graham
 _____ - 8 (S72) 40
 _____ (Rev.) – 19 (S83) 27, 28
 Alfred – 5 (F69) 10
 Ann – 11 (S75) 44
 Ann Emily Josephine – 14 (F78) 60

Benjamin Franklin – 17 (F81) 24
 B. J. – 14 (F78) 60
 Christopher – 9 (S73) 40
 Edward – 14 (F78) 71
 Jacob – 6 (F70) 59; 13 (S77) 50
 James W. T. – 14 (S79) 24
 John – 7 (S71) 53; 7 (S71) 53; 9 (S73) 36
 Jonathan – 6 (F70) 59; 13 (S77) 49, 50
 Lantz – 9 (S73) 36
 Martha R. (Tate) – 14 (F78) 71
 William (Rev.) - 8 (S72) 42; 17 (S81) 42

Graham's Furnace – 17 (F81) 31

Grahill, Sarah – 20 (S84) 55

grain – 1 (S65) 10, 12, 16

grainery – 5 (F69) 17

Grainger
 Frederick – 20 (S84) 55
 Samuel – 20 (S84) 55

Granbery, J. C. (Bishop) – 17 (F81) 46

Grand Caverns – 10 (S74) 35-43; 14 (F78) 13

“Grand Gard” – 15 (S79) 6

Grandle, Chris – 20 (S84) 55

Grandma Moses – see Moses, Anna M. R.; Robertson, Anna Mary
 picture – see Robertson, Anna Mary

Granger, Cornelia Adeline – 19 (S83) 34

Grant
 David – 15 (S79) 36
 Eliza Virginia Brown – 15 (S79) 36
 Francis – 15 (S79) 36
 John – 6 (F70) 54
 Ulysses Simpson (Gen.). – 1 (S65) 19; 2 (S66) 25; 8 (F72) 43; 14 (S78) 35; 14 (F78) 17; 17 (S81) 15, 17; 20 (F84) 34, 51, 52

grants – 14 (S78) 6

Grass

Jacob – 10 (F74) 22
Robert F. – 15 (79) 25; 15 (F79) 24
William – 14 (F78) 60
Mrs. William – 14 (F78) 60

Grasty

_____ (Mrs.) – 11 (S75) 24
J.H.C – 11 (S75) 29
Mamie (Bell) – 11 (S75) 28
Mary (Bell) – 5 (S69) 37; 5 (F69) 5

Grasty property – 11 (S75) 23, 27; 11 (F75) 33

Grattan

_____ - 18 (S82) 17; 20 (F84) 75
_____ (Gilmer) – 18 (S82) 17
Charles – 5 (F69) 34; 12 (F76) 31
Mrs. Charles – 5 (F69) 31
Robert – 18 (S82) 10

Graves

A. W. – 18 (F82) 31; 19 (F83) 22
Mrs. A. W. – see Graves, Elizabeth
Alixis – 17 (S81) 27
Augustus W. – 17 (S81) 27
Elizabeth – 18 (F82) 31
Robert Emmett – 18 (F82) 31
Wotrington S. – 20 (F84) 66

gravestones – 6 (F70) 30

Gray

Edmund – 6 (F70) 7
Isaac – 6 (F70) 51
Robert – 17 (F81) 24
Sarah – 12 (F76) 38
Walter – 13 (S77) 48

“Gray Gables” – 5 (F69) 12; 6 (S70) 50-52; 6 (S70) 50—photo

Grayson

Anna – 6 (F70) 51
Anne – 6 (F70) 51
Cary – 9 (S73) 49

John – 6 (F70) 51

“Great Awakening” – 19 (F83) 15, 16

Great Depression – 5 (S69) 20; 17 (S81) 17

Great Falls Canal – 16 (S80) 8

“Great Indian Warpath” – 16 (S80) 6

“The Great Lick” – 14 (S78) 19

Great Ridge Mountain – 12 (S76) 7

Great Savana – 13 (S77) 44

Great Valley Patriots – 18 (S82) 5

Great Waggon Road – 16 (S80) 8

Great Warrior’s Path – 17 (F81) 39

Greaver

- Adam – 15 (S79) 26
- David A. – 15 (S79) 24
- George W. – 19 (F83) 22
- Philip – 10 (F74) 22

Green

- _____ - 20 (F84) 74
- David – 6 (F70) 54
- Joel – 16 (F80) 34
- Jonas – 20 (S84) 55
- Lewis – 6 (F70) 51
- Major Mason – 8 (F72) 44-47; 8 (F72) 44 (photograph)
- Mary W. – 16 (F80) 59
- Robert – 5 (S69) 17; 7 (S71) 45
- Rosadel – 16 (F80) 59
- Thomas N. – 16 (F80) 59
- Mrs. Thomas N. – see Green, Mary W.; see also Latham, Ellen W.
- T. R. – (F79) 22
- Willis – 17 (S81) 5

“Green Hill Farms” – 5 (F69) 12

Green Mountain area – 6 (S70) 6, 13, 14

“Green Pastures” – 9 (F73) 54

Greenbriar County – 11 (F75) 9; see also Greenbrier County

Greenbrier County – 13 (S77) 37, 52, 55, 56

Greenbrier Land Company – 6 (F70) 49

Greenbrier River – 2 (S66) 9; 13 (F77) 35, 36, 38; 15 (F79) 4, 5
settlement – 12 (S76) 7, 9

Greene, Nathaniel (Gen.) – 4 (F68) 7, 8; 18 (S82) 9

“Greenfield” – 14 (S78) 12

Greenlee

Alexander – 13 (S77) 56

John – 8 (F72) 50

Greenville – 1 (F65) 5, 7, 8; 5 (F69) 8; 7 (F71) 5; 16 (S80) 23; 18 (F82) 13; 20 (F84) 58

Greenville

Academy – 16 (S80) 39

Methodist Church – 17 (F81) 45

Mill – 18 (F82) 15—photo

origin of name – 17 (F81) 43

Rifles – 1 (F65) 18

Road – 14 (S78) 35

school – 17 (F81) 37

School House No. 14 – 17 (F81) 39

“Greenville, Virginia” – 17 32047; photos—34, 36, 38, 40

“Greenway” – 7 (F71) 5, 6

“Greenwood” – 5 (F69) 9; 6 (F70) 39

Greer, Mary – 20 (F84) 12

Greever, Valentine – 16 (F80) 59

Greg, Anne – 20 (F84) 73

Gregg

Robert – 20 (S84) 39

Samuel – 20 (S84) 55
William – 20 (F84) 72, 74, 75
Mrs. William – see Johnston, Margaret

Gregorian calendar – 3 (F67) 6

Gregory

A. J. – 18 (S82) 28
Alfred Plum – 15 (S79) 36
James – 15 (S79) 36; 16 (F80) 59
John – 17 (S81) 27
Mrs. John – see Gregory, Sophia
John H. – 16 (F80) 59
John Minor Botts – 17 (S81) 27
Joseph – 13 (F77) 38
Mary (Mrs.) – 7 (S71) 47
Naphulem – 13 (F77) 38
Sophia – 17 (S81) 27

Greiner

_____ - 15 (F79) 41; 20 (S84) 62
_____ (Judge) – 6 (S70) 45
Ann Elizabeth – 16 (F80) 59
Ann W. – 20 (S84) 62
A. S. – 20 (S84) 62
Mrs. A. S. – see Greiner, Ann W.
Eagon – 20 (F84) 66
Elizabeth L. – 19 (F83) 22
Felitia – 15 (F79) 41, 48
George – 14 (F78) 60, 61; 16 (F80) 60
Mrs. George – see Greiner, Rachel
George W. – 20 (F84) 66
Harriet H. – 15 (S79) 37
Henry Y. – 15 (S79) 37; 19 (F83) 22
Mrs. Henry Y. – see Greiner, Elizabeth L.
Jacob – 15 (S79) 37
Jacob Franklin – 14 (F78) 60
John – 8 (S72) 10
Mrs. John – see Fishburne, Elizabeth
Mary E. – 20 (F84) 66
Rachel – 14 (F78) 60, 61
Sarah – 15 (F79) 48
Susanna Margaret – 14 (F78) 61

Grey, Robert – 20 (F84) 72

Greyhound Corporation – 9 (F73) 49

Grieff, Constance M. – 11 (F75) 26

Griener, George – 11 (S75) 40

Griffith

_____ - 4 (F68) 28

Abel – 7 (F71) 12

Mrs. Abel – see Griffith, Magdalene

Alfred (Rev.) – 19 (S83) 42, 47

A.V. (Mrs.) – 9 (S73) 42

David – 7 (F71) 12; 20 (S84) 52

Mrs. David – see Griffith, Elizabeth

Elizabeth – 7 (F71) 12

George – 6 (F70) 59; 13 (S77) 52

Henry – 19 (S83) 47

John – 13 (S77) 52; 14 (S78) 23

M.V. – 11 (S75) 9

Magdalene – 7 (F71) 12

Morris – 14 (S78) 23

R. R. – 19 (S83) 47

R. S. – 8 (S72) 56

Thomas – 6 (F70) 59; 13 (S77) 43

Verda (Balthis) – 19 (S83) 47

Griffin, Corbin – 17 (S81) 5

Grigger, Michael – 6 (F70) 55

Grigsby, Hugh Blair – 4 (F68) 7, 10; 7 (S71) 13, 14; 8 (S72) 41, 42

Grills

Charles W. – 15 (S79) 24; 15 (F79) 25

Lycurgus – 15 (S79) 25; 15 (F79) 24

Grim

Christian – 9 (S73) 13

David – 9 (S73, 4 (Photo); 9 (S73) 9, 13, 14

Elizabeth – 9 (S73) 14

Emma – 11 (S750) 20

Frank – 11 (S75) 20

Jacob – 9 (S73) 13, 14

M. – 9 (S73) 14

Philip – 9 (S73) 13

William – 9 (S73) 13; 9 (F73) 54; 20 (S84) 55

William F. – 20 (S84) 52
William Haines – 19 (S83) 51

Grimes' Hollow – 5 (F69) 21, 26

Grimm family – 10 (F74) 22

Grindstone Ridge – 5 (F69) 21, 27

Griner
 Catherine (Clinger) – 12 (S76) 31
 John K. – 15 (S79) 26; 15 (F79) 24
 Mary (Johnson) 12 (S76) 31

Griner [J. J.] House – 19 (S83) 19—photo

Grininger, _____ (Rev.) – 10 (F74) 27

Grinnan, Q. F. – 20 (S84) 45

Grinnen, _____ - 20 (S84) 55

Griss, James – 9 (F73) 39

Grissom, Robert – 6 (F70) 62

grist mill – 7 (S71) 49; 7 (F71) 49

Groah
 Andrew J. – 15 (S79) 24; 15 (F79) 25
 Mary – 11 (S75) 43
 Samuel K. – 15 (S79) 24; 15 (F79) 25

grocery stores – 11 (S75) 18, 19, 23, 25

Groh family – 8 (F72) 24

Gromer, Grederick – 13 (S77) 44

Groner, D. Lawrence – 4 (S68) 13

Grooms
 Dave – 5 (F69) 28
 J. S. – 19 (F83) 47
 W. T. – 18 (F83) 47

Gross

Abraham – 3 (S67) 19
John – 6 (F70) 54
Kenneth, Mr. & Mrs. – 9 (F73) 49
Samuel D. – 12 (S76) 26

Grottoes – 1 (S65) 25

Grove

Abraham H. – 15 (S79) 37
Abraham J. – 20 (F84) 58
Adam – 15 (S79) 37
Benjamin – 17 (S81) 27
Mrs. Benjamin – see Grove, Hannah
C. – 20 (S84) 55
Catherine – 18 (F82) 31
Christian – 17 (S81) 27
David – 15 (S79) 37
Deborah Ann – 15 (S79) 41
Frances – 16 (S80) 56
Grayson – 9 (S72) 31; 9 (F73) 44; 20 (F84) 12
Hannah – 17 (S81) 27
Henry – 20 (F84) 58
John – 15 (S79) 37; 15 (F79) 41; 17 (S81) 27; 20 (F84) 66
Mrs. John – see Points, Eliza A.
John (Mr. & Mrs.) – 9 (F73) 43
John David – 20 (F84) 66
Joseph – 16 (F80) 60
Joseph Lockhart – 16 (F80) 60
Mary – 18 (S82) 18
Rebecca – 17 (S81) 27
Robert – 14 (F78) 61
Samuel – 18 (S82) 18; 19 (F83) 22
Mrs. Samuel – see Grove, Mary
Samuel Clarke – 18 (F82) 31, 32
Stuart – 17 (S81) 27; 19 (S83) 28
Mrs. Stuart – 19 (S83) 28; see also Grove, Rebecca
Windle – 9 (F73) 52; 11 (S75) 13
William – 12 (S76) 23
William, Sr. – 16 (S80) 56

Grove family – 18 (F82) 12

Groves, William (Dr.) – 3 (F67) 17

Groveton – 2 (S66) 23

Gruber, John – 3 (S67) 18

Grubert, August – 9 (F73) 57

Grymes, Henry – 6 (F70) 55

The Gryphons – 12 (S76) 16

Guess, David – 6 (F70) 51

Guggenheim, Samuel – 9 (F73) 40

Guide house – 9 (F73) 45

Guilford Courthouse – see Battle of Guilford Courthouse

Guin

Rachel (Davies) – 20 (F84) 73

Sarah – 20 (F84) 72

Guin's Mill – 18 (F82) 10

Gulliver, John – 6 (F70) 54

Gully

Charlie – 9 (F73) 15

Thomas – 13 (S77) 42, 45

Gum, Nancy – 14 (F78) 34

Gum Spring branch – 19 (S82) 6

Gundolph

Fred – 20 (S84) 55

John – 20 (S84) 55

gunsmith – 8 (S72) 10

Gunst, Clarence L. – 20 (S84) 35

Gutherie

Hugh – 17 (S81) 47, 48

Paxton – 11 (S75) 42

Guthrie

John, Sr. – 15 (S79) 37
W. C. – 8 (S72) 9

Guthrie's Mill – 18 (F82) 11

Gutliffe, Charles – 6 (F70) 51

Guttman family – 8 (F72) 24

Guy

Gilly Esteline – 15 (S79) 37
Gilley S. – 14 (F78) 61
J. E. – 7 (S71) 33
John M. – 19 (S83) 29
John S. – 5 (F69) 10
Maisie (Summerville) – 5 (f69) 10
Robert – 14 (F78) 61; 19 (S83) 29
Mrs. Robert – see Guy, Gilley S.
William – 15 (S79) 37; 16 (F80) 60
Mrs. William – see Sitlington, Mary Ann
William M. – 20 (S84) 66

Guyan River – 9 (F73) 21

Guyandotte – 9 (F73) 30
Bridge (Wreck) – 9 (F73) 21

“Guyandotte Stages” – 9 (F73) 30

Gynn, Norman Carroll – 16 (F80) 86

Gwin

David – 18 (S82) 9
Mary K. – 15 (S79) 37
Patrick – 20 (F84) 74, 75

Gwinn

Joseph – 9 (S73) 35
Robert – 9 (S73) 36

Gwynn's Island – 2 (S66) 12

Gypsy Smith Tabernacle – 11 (S75) 15

H

Haas

Jacob – 20 (S84) 52

John – 20 (S84) 55

Hackman

Ella Frances – 11 (F75) 31

Turner – 11 (F75) 31

Haddam, David – 13 (F77) 27

Hadden, William – 9 (S73) 37

Haden

Thomas – 9 (F73) 39

William – 9 (S73) 35

“Hadlaw” – 5 (F69) 10

Hageman , Emil – 8 (S72) 27

Hager

Levi – 19 (S83) 29

Mrs. Levi – see Hager, Nancy

Nancy – 19 (S83) 29

Hagerstown “Scientifics” – 13 (S77) 21

Hagerty, James – 15 (S79) 37

Hagwood, J.I. – 9 (F73) 45

Hahn, Major – 8 (F72) 25

“Hail, Hail, the Gang’s All Here” – 12 (S76) 13

Haile

Anne (Cabell) – 7 (F71) 21, 22

Columbus – 7 (F71) 21, 22

Mrs. Columbus – 7 (F71) 22

Columbus, Jr. – 7 (F71) 21, 22

Haile Place – 7 (F71) 21

Haines

Charles – 4 (S68) 6; 17 (S81) 13

Philip – 8 (S72) 10
Mrs. Philip – see Fishburne, Mary

Haines' Corner – 7 (F71) 34

Hains, Elizabeth (Sieg) – 7 (F71) 9

Haislip

Hampton – 17 (F81) 34
R. D. – 7 (S68) 5
W. Hampton – 16 (S80) 39

Halderman

Abraham – 14 (F78) 33
David – 14 (F78) 32
J. A. 16 (F80) 15
John – 14 (F78) 32, 33

Hale

Edward – 6 (F70) 63
Job – 13 (S77) 49
John – 6 (F70) 59
John, Jr. – 13 (S77) 45, 46
John S. 10 (F74) 6; 13 (S77) 47; 20 (F84) 5, 10
Joseph – 13 (S77) 45, 57
Joseph Samuel – 17 (F81) 25
Mary – 17 (F81) 25; 18 (S82) 34
Samuel – 17 (F81) 25
Mrs. Samuel – see Hale, Mary

Hall

_____ (Dr.) – 4 (F68) 21
Alex S. – 16 (S80) 57
Alexander – 7 (F71) 35; 14 (F78) 61
Mrs. Alexander – see Hall, Mary
Alexander S. – 11 (S75) 46
Archibald A. – 14 (F78) 61; 15 (S79) 34; 20 (S84) 62
Mrs. Archibald A. – see Hall, Frances C.
Eleanor (Douglass) – 15 (S79) 34
Frances C. – 20 (S84) 62
Isabella – 11 (S75) 4
James – 9 (S73) 38
James (Capt.) – 6 (F70) 37
Jefferson – 20 (S84) 55
Jeremiah – 20 (S84) 55
Jeremiah W. – 20 (S84) 39

John – 13 (S77) 41
Martha Lou – 12 (S76) 20
Mary – 14 (F78) 61
Mary (Plunkert) – 12 (S76) 31
Mary W. – 11 (S75) 41
Patrick – 9 (S73) 38
Robert, Jr. – 11 (S75) 4
Robert, Sr. – 11 (S75) 4; 9 (S73) 36, 39
Mrs. Robert, Sr. – See Hall, Isabella
Thomas – 9 (S73) 36
Virginus, Jr. – 19 (F83) 45

Hall family – 20 (F84) 57

Hall's Regiment – 6 (S70) 46

Halleck, H. W. – 14 (S78) 35

Haller, John – 14 (F78) 33

Halpine, Charles G. – 14 (S78) 52, 54

Halston, Steven – 8 (F72) 57

Ham

Aaron – 6 (F70) 54
Cornelius – 15 (S79) 25; 15 (F79) 25
William – 13 (S77) 45; 13 (F77) 42

Hambletonians – 7 (F71) 22

Hamblin, Henry – 6 (F70) 52

Hamer

Elizabeth (Eliza) (Berry) – 11 (S75) 16
Ernest – 11 (S75) 16
Frederick C. – 11 (S75) 16
Frederick W. – 11 (S75) 16
Mrs. Frederick W. – See: Vater, Caroline

Hamer House – 11 (s75) 16

Hamill, H. P. (Rev.) 6 (S70) 33

Hamilton

_____ - 11 (F74) 33; 20 (S84) 49

Alexander (Gen.) – 5 (S69) 30
Alexander C. – 15 (F79) 41
Mrs. Alexander C. – see Lewis, Rachel S.
Andrew – 9 (S73) 34; 13 (S77) 42, 43
Archibald – 16 (F80) 8, 11; 18 (F82) 5
Arthur – 8 (F72) 50
Charles (Rev.) – 20 (S84) 40
Hannah F. 17 (S81) 27
Henry H. – 20 (F84) 66
Mrs. Henry H. – see Hamilton, Isabella J.
Hugh – 15 (S79) 37
Isabella J. – 20 (F84) 66
James – 13 (F77) 39; 14 (F78) 61
J.M. – 12 (F76) 30
John – 9 (S73) 38; 13 (F77) 26, 32, 39; 14 (S78) 21, 24
John G. – 17 (S81) 27
Mrs. John G. – see Hamilton, Hannah F.
Mary (Miss) – 11 (F75) 31
M.H. - 11 (F75) 31
Millard Wilson – 20 (F84) 66
Nancy – 16 (F80) 60
Nannie – 15 (F79) 41
Reubenia – 17 (S81) 27
Richard D. – 7 (S71) 31; 20 (F84) 15
Richard Donald – 16 (F80) 86
R. S. (Dr.) – 7 (S71) 33
Thomas – 6 (F70) 55; 13 (S77) 44
Virginia – 14 (F78) 48
Virginia (Mrs.) – 8 (F72) 25
William – 9 (S73) 36, 40; 13 (F77) 33, 37; 16 (F80) 60
Mrs. William – see Hamilton, Nancy

Hamiltonians – see Federalist Party

Hamilton's Mill – 18 (F82) 11

Hamm, William – 6 (F70) 59

Hammack, C. B. – 20 (S94) 50

Hammer, George – 9 (S73) 37

Hammilton, John – 6 (F70) 54

Hammond, Philip – 13 (S77) 43

Hammond Family Cemetery – 9 (S73) 42

Hampden Sydney College – 8 (S72) 30

Hampden Normal & Industrial Institute – 6 (F70) 22

Hamrick

Catherine (Miss) – 12 (S76) 15

Clara (Mrs.) – 9 (F73) 46

James – 20 (S84) 55

J. Hiner – 9 (S73) 42, 43

Laura (Miss) – 7 (S71) 30

Martha B. – 9 (S73) 42, 43

Pansy Root (Harrison) – 14 (F78) 35, 40

Peyton – 9 (S73) 42, 43; 20 (S84) 52

Richard M. – 9 (S73) 67

Richard M, Jr. – 8 (S72) 3; 9 (S73) 42, 43; 13 (S77) 18; 13 (F77) 7; 15 (F79) 22;
17 (S81) 12, 13, 14; 18 (F82) 4; 20 (F84) 5, 8, 10, 13, 14, 16, 17, 18

Mrs. Richard M., Jr. – See Hamrick, Martha

Thomas B. – 9 (S73) 43; 17 (S81) 12, 13, 14

William – 20 (S84) 28

Hamrick family – 7 (F71) 11

Hamrick family cemetery – 9 (S73) 42

Hamrick house – 7 (F71) 11

Hamrick's Camp – 9 (F73) 45

Hancher, A.D.R. (Rev) – 11 (S75) 18

Hancock

_____ - 10 (F74) 32

John – 2 (S66) 8

H. & G. Blakemore – 20 (S84) 43

Handley

Arthur – 6 (F70) 59

James – 13 (S77) 44, 45

John – 6 (F70) 59; 8 (F72) 50, 52

Michael – 13 (S77) 44

Samuel – 6 (F70) 55

William – 13 (S77) 57

Handly

Arch – 16 (F80) 30, 31
Billy – 16 (F80) 29
Harvey – 16 (F800) 30
Mrs. Harvey – see Bell, Henderson

Haney, John – 16 (F80) 32

Hanger

_____ - 15 (F79) 41
_____ (Maj.) – 1 (S65) 21; 20 (F84) 36
Anna Catherina – 3 (S67) 20
Bertie (Craig) – 18 (F82) 37, 40—photo; 44
Mrs. Blair – 5 (F69) 8
Catharine – 14 (F78) 61
Charles – 14 (F78) 16
David – 16 (F80) 60; 20 (F84) 66
Mrs. David – see Hanger, Mary
Elias H. – 15 (S79) 27
Eliza – 16 (F80) 72
Enos – 15 (S79) 27
Eva Margaretha – 10 (F74) 22
Frank C. – 20 (F84) 8
Franklin M. – 20 (F84) 8, 14
Frederick – 9 (S73) 38; 10 (F74) 22, 21
Mrs. Frederick – See: Hanger, Eva Margaretha
George – 7 (F71) 10
George C. – 15 (S79) 38
Mrs Harry H. – 20 (F84) 8
H. H. – 11 (F75) 39
Irvin – 11 (S75) 31
J. D. – 14 (F78) 16
Jim – 9 (S73) 3
J. Marshall – 20 (S84) 66
John – 18 (F82) 37, 40—photo, 44; 20 (S84) 56
Mrs. John – see Hanger, Nancy
Lee Kennerley – 16 (S80) 57
Margaret – 20 (S84) 62; 20 (F84) 66, 67
Mary – 20 (F84) 66
Mary (Mrs.) – 12 (F76) 38
Mary Bourland – 20 (F84) 66, 67
Maude – 18 (F82) 37, 40—photo, 44
Michael M. – 20 (F84) 66
Nancy – 18 (F82) 37, 40—photo, 44; 20 (S84) 34
Norman Harrison – 5 (F69) 16
Percy G. – 8 (S72) 31; 9 (F73) 44

Peter – 6 (S70) 449 (F73) 58; 14 (S78) 46, 47; 14 (F78) 61; 15 (S79) 38;
15 (F79) 41, 51; 18 (F82) 37; 19 (F83) 42, 47; 20 (F84) 66, 67
Mrs. Peter – see Hanger, Catharine; Hanger, Margaret
Peter, III – 5 (F69) 16; 18 (F82) 37—photo
Mrs. Peter, III – see Crawford, Martha
Peter, IV – 5 (F69) 16
Robinson – 7 (F71) 10; 15 (F79) 42; 16 (S80) 57
Mrs. Robinson – see Hanger, Virginia
Sallie – 18 (F82) 37, 40—photo, 44
Virginia – 16 (S80) 57
Will – 7 (S71) 30
William – 18 (F82) 37, 40—photo, 44; 20 (S84) 62
Mrs. William – see Hanger, Margaret
William A. – 15 (F79) 42; 19 (F83) 45
William G. – 20 (F84) 67
William H. – 15 (S79) 26
William Robinson – 15 (F79) 42
William S. – 14 (F78) 61

Hanger family – 3 (S67) 7; 10 (F74) 19

Hanger [John] family – 18 (F82) 40—photo, 41

Hanger family cemetery – 9 (S73) 42

Hanger farm – 14 (F78) 19

Hanger's Mill – 7 (F71) 10; 18 (F82) 6, 11

Hanger's Pond – 5 (F69) 16; 18 (F82) 37-46
outbuildings – 18 (F82) 43—photo

Hankins

John – 6 (F70) 54
Ms. Thornton W. – 20 (F84) 8

Hankla

Mrs. A.C., Jr. – 13 (S77) 11; 20 (F84) 9
Abraham – 9 (S73) 37
Catharine – 19 (S83) 36
Catherine B. – 20 (S84) 4

Hanley

James – 6 (F70) 59
John – 8 (F72) 50

Hanly, William, Jr. – 6 (F70) 55

Hanna

_____ (West) – 16 (F80) 14

A. – 20 (F84) 41

Abraham – 20 (S84) 42, 45, 52

Abraham A. – 20 (S84) 45

Abram – 20 (S84) 56

Elizabeth – 16 (F80) 14

Frank – 16 (F80) 14, 15; 20 (S84) 56

Mrs. Frank – see Lynch, _____

Harvey – 16 (F80) 14, 15

Henry – 20 (S84) 56

Hugh – 20 (S84) 56

James – 16 (F80) 14 15

Mrs. James – see Hanna, Rebecca

John N. – 20 (S84) 56; 20 (F84) 41

Polly – 16 (F80) 14

Rebecca – 16 (F80) 14

Robert – 16 (F80) 14, 15

Mrs. Robert – see Owen, Mary Ann

Mrs. Robert – see Wilson, _____

William – 16 (F80) 14, 15

Hannah

Elizabeth – 15 (F79) 42

Robert (Rev.) – 15 (F79) 42

Mrs. Robert – see Hannah, Elizabeth

Hannon, Thomas – 13 (S77) 38, 40

Hans-Herring – 7 (F71) 34

Hansberger, Stephan – 9 (S73) 36

Hansbrough, G. W. – 15 (F79) 19

Hanser, Frederick – 9 (F73) 39

Hanson

_____ - 19 (F83) 42

Rebecca – 11 (S75) 45

W. K. – 15 (S79) 38

Harber-Uziak – 13 (S77) 46

Harbison, James – 6 (F70) 59; 13 (S77) 47

Harding, Warren G. – 9 (S73) 45

Harden

James – 20 (S84) 56

Thomas – 20 (S84) 56

Hardware River – 6 (S70) 5, 6

hardware Store – 11 (F75) 34

Hardy

Charles – 9 (S73) 39

Lila Love – 14 (F78) 45

Hardy County (WV) – 3 (S67) 7, 8

“The Hardy Whig” – 17 (F81) 21

Harlan

Charles – 11 (s75) 46

James – 11 (S75) 46

John – 11 (S75) 46; 16 (S80) 56; 16 (F80) 60

Mrs. John – see Harlan, Sarah

Mary Amanda – 16 (S80) 57

Sarah – 16 (S80) 57

Harles, Martin – 6 (F70) 63

Harlow

Lucy – 16 (S80) 57

Reuben – 14 (F78) 32

William – 16 (S80) 57

Mrs. William – see Harlow, Lucy

Harman

_____ - 15 (F79) 44; 18 (F82) 35; 19 (S83) 32; 19 (F83) 22

_____ (Col.) - 20 (F84) 36

Alice – 17 (S81) 28

Asher – 1 (F65) 14, 17, 18; 8 (F72) 34, 36, 37

A. W. – 19 (S83) 29

Benjamin – 20 (S84) 56

Caroline – 17 (S81) 28; 18 (F82) 32

Caroline V. – 15 (F79) 42

Cornelia – 12 (S76) 10—photo; 12 (S76) 13

E. – 20 (S84) 41
 Eliza – 19 (S83) 29; 20 (S84) 56
 Elizabeth V. – 9 (F73) 47
 Fannie – 17 (S81) 28
 George – 20 (S84) 56
 George Nicholson – 18 (F82) 32
 George W. – 20 (S84) 42
 Harper – 5 (S69) 39
 Henry – 19 (S83) 29; 20 (S84) 42, 52, 56
 Mrs. Henry – see Harman, Eliza
 J. A. – 18 (S82) 14; 20 (F84) 64
 Jacob – 20 (S84) 56
 Jess – 20 (S84) 56
 John – 20 (F84) 74
 Mrs. John – see Van Gummundie, Mary
 John A. – 1 (F65) 17; 8 (F72) 32-43; 8 (F72) 32—photo; 9 (F73) 47; 18 (S82) 15
 Mrs. John A. – see Harman, Elizabeth
 John B. – 20 (S84) 56
 Kenton Harper – 19 (F83) 22
 Lewis – 14 (F78) 61; 19 (S83) 29; see also Harman, Louis
 Mrs. Lewis – see Garber, Sarah G.; see also Harman, Mrs. Louis
 Louis – 8 (F72) 33; see also Harman, Lewis
 Mrs. Louis – see Garber, Sarah; see also Harman, Mrs. Louis
 Mary Jane – 19 (S83) 29
 M. G. – 1 (F65) 12, 17; 15 (F79) 10, 11; 18 (F82) 32
 Mrs. M. G. – see Harman, Caroline
 Michael G. – 9 (F73) 47; 15 (F79) 42; 17 (S81) 28
 Mrs. Michael G. – see Harman, Caroline V.
 Nannie – 15 (F79) 42
 O. B. – 20 (S84) 49
 Peter – 6 (F70) 52
 Thomas A. (Dr.) – 1 (F65) 17
 Tom – 7 (S71) 30
 W. H. – 17 (S81) 28
 Webb – 8 (F72) 36
 W. H. – 19 (F83) 22; 20 (S84) 46
 William – 20 (S84) 56
 William H. – 1 (S65) 18, 21; 1 (F65) 8, 9, 10 12, 17; 8 (F72) 35; 14 (F78) 15;
 18 (S82) 29, 30; 20 (S84) 66; 20 (F84) 55

Harman family – 5 (F69) 12

Harman Stage Coach Lines – 8 (F72) 34

Harmon

David – 6 (F70) 63; 7 (S71) 53; 7 (F71) 53

H. W. – 7 (F71) 17
William G. – 7 (F71) 18
William H. (Lt. Col.) – 4 (F680) 27

Harmon Hotel – 6 (S70) 17

“Harmonia, Sacra” – 15 (S79) 10; 16 (S80) 38

“Harmonic Companion” – 16 (S80) 28, 30, 32, 33

Harner

Jacob – 16 (F80) 60
J. J. – 18 (F82) 11
W. F. – 18 (F82) 11

Harner house – 5 (F69) 16

Harner [W. F. and J. J.] Mill – 18 (F82) 11

Harnes

George – 13 (F77) 33
John – 13 (F77) 27, 33, 28

Harnest

Adelaide – 16 (F80) 60
William M. – 16 (F80) 60
Mrs. William M. – see Harnest, Adelaide

Harney, William Selby (Gen.) – 1 (F65) 10

Harnsbarger

Robert – 14 (F78) 64
Samuel – 19 (F83) 44

Harnsberger

_____ (Col.) - 17 (S81) 33
Anne – 17 (S81) 28
Anne G. – 20 (F84) 67
Mrs. Frank – 6 (S70) 41
Rebecca – 17 (S81) 28
Samuel – 14 (F78) 73; 20 (F84) 67
Mrs. Samuel – see Harnsberger, Anne G.
Mrs. William A. – 7 (F71) 19

Harnsberger family cemetery – 9 (S73) 42

Harouf family – 11 (F75) 42

Harouff

Catharine – 18 (S82) 18

Catherine – 9 (S73) 64

Elizabeth – 9 (S73) 64

Kitty – 6 (S70) 18

Harper

_____ - 11 (F75) 33

_____ (Mrs.) – 4 (F68) 20, 23

George Kenton – 19 (F83) 22

Herman – 11 (F75) 33

Josephine M. – 19 (F83) 47

K. – 19 (F83) 23

Kenton (Gen.) – 1 (F65) 8, 9, 17, 18; 7 (F71) 33; 8 (F72) 33, 34, 35; 16 (F80) 54;
18 (S82) 10, 11, 29, 30

Margaret – 15 (S79) 38

Matthew – 10 (S74) 28, 31

Nicholas – 9 (S73) 36

Sadie – See: Wright, Sadie

Harper family – 5 (F69) 19

Harper's Ferry – 1 (S65) 16; 1 (F65) 8, 9, 10, 12, 17, 18; 8 (F72) 34, 35; 10 (S74) 15;
15 (S79) 24

Harper's Ferry Baseball Club – 13 (S77) 21

Harper's Ferry Railroad – 1 (F65) 8

Harrauff, Elizabeth – 15 (F79) 42

Harrell

_____ - 12 (S76) 16

C. Adair – 12 (s76) 14, 15

Harries, Robert – 16 (F80) 10, 11

Harrington, J. B. (Dr.) – 2 (F66) 5; 8 (F72) 9

Harris

Betty (Woolwine) – 12 (S76) 31

Charles – 9 (S73) 39

Charles (Capt.) – 8 (F72) 36

Charles W. – 16 (S80) 57

Clement Rush – 20 (S84) 40, 42, 52
 C. R. – 5 (F69) 20; 20 (S84) 56
 Frederick – 14 (S78) 12
 Garland – 18 (F82) 30
 Hugh – 16 (S80) 57
 James – 5 (F69) 8
 James W. – 14 (S78) 37
 John A. – 15 (S79) 24; 16 (F80) 70
 Mrs. John A. – see Harris, Mary W.
 Joshua – 14 (F78) 19
 Louisa F. (Toler) – 16 (F80) 70
 Martin – 5 (F69) 8
 Mary W. – 16 (S80) 57; 16 (F80) 61, 70
 Nathan – 14 (F78) 58
 Nathaniel W. – 15 (S79) 26
 Pauline – 12 (S76) 20; 14 (F78) 46
 Robert – 5 (F69) 8; 13 (F77) 32
 Scott – 20 (F84) 10
 Scott H. – 17 (S81) 10
 Wiley – 18 (F82) 32
 William A. (Rev.) – 6 (S70) 21, 26, 27, 30, 31, 32, 33
 W. Martin, Mr. & Mrs. – 5 (F69) 9

Harrison

_____ - 20 (F84) 75
 _____ (Gen.) – 7 (F71) 33; 16 (F80) 40
 Alexander – 9 (S73) 39
 Anne – 20 (F84) 71
 A.W. – 10 (S74) 17
 Benjamin – 3 (F67) 21; 8 (S72) 15-20 throughout; 9 (S73) 39; 10 (S74) 6, 7;
 15 (S79) 49; 17 (S81) 5; 18 (S82) 9; 20 (F84) 73
 Mrs. Benjamin – see McClure, Mary
 Charles – 9 (S73) 39
 Darl. – 20 (F84) 72
 Ella Warren – see Warren, Ella
 Esther (Crevens) – 20 (F84) 73
 Ezekial – 9 (S73) 35
 Mrs. George – see Hamrick, Pansy Root
 Mrs. George H. – 5 (F69) 31
 Gideon – 20 (F84) 73
 Hortense (Miss) – 12 (S76) 15
 Jeremiah – 6 (F70) 54
 Jesse – 20 (F84) 73
 John – 20 (S84) 45
 Jonathan – 13 (S77) 51, 52
 Maggie (Miss) – 5 (F69) 33

Margaret (Peterson) – 20 (F84) 73
Nathaniel – 17 (S81) 5
Reuben – 9 (S73) 38
Sally – 6 (S70) 17
Thomas – 9 (S73) 35
William Henry – 3 (F67) 20; 6 (S70) 32; 12 (s76) 23; 12 (F75) 8, 9
W. T. – 4 (S68) 5

Harrison family – 1 (F65) 13

Harrisonburg – 3 (S67) 16, 17; 4 (F68) 9; 15 (F79) 12; 16 (S80) 19
during the Civil War – 1 (S65) 14, 18

Harrisonburg Cornet Band – 18 (S82) 32

Harrisonburg Guards – 18 (S82) 33

Harrisonburg “Lone Stars” – 13 (S77) 20, 21

Harrisonburg Mission (church) – 7 (S71) 21

Harrisonburg-Warm Springs Turnpike – 5 (F69) 10

Harriston, _____ – 14 (F78) 13

Harriston Mill – 18 (F82) 7, 10

Harristone, George – 6 (F70) 59

Harroll

Gordon – 20 (S84) 56
William – 20 (S84) 56

Harrow

Charlotte – 15 (F79) 42
John – 14 (F78) 65; 15 (F79) 42
Mrs. John – see Harrow, Charlotte
Susan (McAlear) – 14 (F78) 65

Harry

_____, 13 (S77) 20
Catharine – 15 (S79) 38
Evan – 6 (F70) 59; 13 (S77) 51
Henrietta – 16 (F80) 61
Thomas, Jr. – 20 (F84) 8, 15, 18

Harsberger, Samuel – 16 (F80) 61

Harshbarger, Morgan – 20 (S84) 52

Harshberger, David – 20 (S84) 41

Hart

Alexander (Maj.) – 8 (S72) 20, photo; 8 (S72) 22, 23

Mrs. Alexander – see Levy, Leonora

Andrew – 6 (S70) 14

Freeman H. – 8 (S72) 41, 42

Silas – 14 (S78) 6, 7, 17

Susan – 11 (S75) 43

Thomas – 13 (S77) 54

Hartig, Thomas – 20 (F84) 10

Hartigan, M. (Fr.) – 7 (S71) 20

Hartman

_____ - 17 (S81) 28

Edna – 14 (F78) 48

Frank – 12 (S76) 10, photo, 12 (S76) 13

George – 6 (F70) 52

Henry – 7 (F71) 34; 16 (F80) 60

Hartsook, A. R. – 20 (S84) 56

Harvey

James A. – 15 (S79) 27

R. 20 (F84) 48

Thomas – 20 (S84) 56

Harvie, John – 6 (F70) 61

Harwood

Mrs. M. L. – 20 (F84) 67

Maria Susan – 20 (F84) 67

Hash

John – 6 (F70) 54

William – 6 (F70) 54

Haskell, _____ - 9 (F73) 20

Hata, William – 6 (F70) 54

Hatcher, Jack, Mr. & Mrs. – 14 (S78) 48

Hatfield

Andrew – 6 (F70) 63

George – 6 (F70) 55

Isaac – 6 (F70) 62

Jeremiah – 6 (F70) 55

P. M. D. – 15 (S79) 26

Hatten, Jacob – 15 (S79) 26; 15 (F79) 24

Hauer, Barbara – see Fritchie, Barbara

Haugh

Charles E., Mrs. 13 (F77) 18

Michael – 13 (F77) 33

Hauhn Family – 10 (F74) 22

Haun, Michael – 13 (F77) 31

“Haunted House” – 5 (F69) 9; 6 (F70) 40—photo

Haup, _____ - 17 (S81) 28

Haven, Howard – 6 (F70) 63

Hawfields – 16 (S80) 24

Hawk, Abraham – 15 (F79) 42

Hawke

George – 14 (S78) 33

George R. – 13 (F77) 21

Hawkins

Benjamin – 6 (F70) 55

Mrs. Bertie – 14 (F78) 38

Carter – 20 (S84) 56

Mrs. Glenn W. – 13 (F77) 15, 16

Lurty – 14 (F78) 39, 42

Mrs. Lurty – 14 (F78) 42

Moses – 20 (S84) 56

Olga – 14 (F78) 34

Peter – 11 (S75) 44

Samuel – 14 (F78) 37

Hawks, Wells (Maj.) – 8 (F72) 40

Hawpe

Adam – 17 (F81) 33, 35, 41; 19 (S83) 33

Adam K. – 15 (S79) 25; 15 (F79) 25

Adam M. – 19 (F83) 23

Mrs. Adam M. – see Hawpe, Margaret

Albenia – 19 (F83) 23

Mrs. Burwell – 13 (S77) 11

Cicero Preston – 20 (S84) 62

Mrs. E. Burwell – 20 (F84) 48

Gus – 17 (F81) 45

Henry – 20 (S84) 62

John – 15 (S79) 38; 16 (S80) 57

Lucy – 19 (F83) 23

Margaret – 19 (F83) 23

Polly (Cason) – 5 (F69) 9

Thomas G. – 16 (S80) 73

William S. – 7 (F71) 5

Hawpe's Mill – 18 (F82) 11

Haws, Mrs. H. H. – 5 (F69) 31

Hay

John – 6 (S70) 11

Mrs. John – see Monroe, Eliza

Hayes, Rutherford B. – 1 (F65) 16; 6 (S70) 28

Haynes

Gasper – 9 (S73) 39

Joseph – 9 (S73) 38, 39

Stephan – 9 (S73) 39

Hays

Andrew – 9 (S73) 39

Charles – 9 (S73) 39, 13 (F77) 41, 43

David – 9 (S73) 39

James M. 15 (S79) 24

John – 6 (F70) 52, 54; 9 (S73) 35, 36, 39, 40; 13 (S77) 53

John W. – 15 (S79) 25; 15 (F79) 26

Patrick – 17 (S81) 28

Richard – 15 (S79) 38

Samuel – 15 (S79) 24; 15 (S79) 26
William – 6 (F70) 54

Hayslett, John – 15 (F79) 35

Hayward, Samuel – 9 (F73) 39

Haze, Charles – 6 (F70) 54

“Head and Heart Dialogue” – 6 (F70) 13

“The Headaches of a Whig Congressman” – 12 (F76) 4-18

“Headquarters” – 6 (S70) 14

Headwaters – 15 (F79) 4, 15

Heald, _____ - 20 (S84) 26

Healy, John – 15 (F69) 42

heart (design) – 3 (S67) 16, 20

Heath, James E. – 12 (F76) 21

heating fuels, domestic – 8 (S72) 12, 13, 14

Heatwole, Cornelius – 17 (F81) 5

Heatwool, Henry – 20 (S84) 56

Heavener, Harry – 5 (F69) 11

Hebron Church – 5 (F69) 89 (F73) 48, 49

Hector, Edmond – 12 (S76) 22

Heddin, James – 13 (S77) 50

Heddons, James – 13 (S77) 51

Hedrick
_____ - 19 (S83) 29
Elizabeth (Berger) – 8 (F72) 19
Minnie Sue – 20 (F84) 77
Percy – 12 (S76) 10—photo; 12 (S76) 13

William – 20 (S84) 56

Hedrigh
 Charles – 20 (F84) 74
 Mrs. Charles – see Conrode, Barbara

Heffner family – 3 (S67) 7

Hefner
 Elizabeth Virginia – 19 (F83) 23
 George – 19 (F83) 23
 Mrs. George – see Hefner, Elizabeth Virginia
 Margaret Jane Sarah Catharine – 19 (F83) 23

“Heidelberg Catechism for the Reformed Church of Virginia” – 3 (S67) 19

Heifner, Susan – 20 (S84) 56

Heiser
 George – 17 (F81) 25
 John – 14 (F78) 16

Heiskell
 _____ - 16 (F80) 49
 Alexander B. – 16 (S80) 57
 Alexander St. Clair – 16 (F80) 61
 Ferdinand S. – 19 (S83) 29
 Henry L. – 14 (F78) 61
 Mrs. Henry L. – see Sowers, Margaret
 Isaac P. – 19 (F83) 21
 Jesse – 19 (F83) 23
 P. A. – 17 (S81) 28
 Peter – 14 (F78) 61; 17 (F81) 25
 Mrs. Peter – see Heiskell, Susan
 Peter F. – 17 (S81) 28
 Porterfield A. – 16 (S80) 57; 19 (F83) 23
 Susan – 17 (F81) 25

Heiskell and Sowers - 7 (F71) 34

Heiss, Emanuel – 20 (S84) 56

Heitman, _____ - 5 (S69) 28, 31

Heizer
 Beulah – 17 (S81) 46

James J. – 15 (S79) 27
John B. – 15 (S79) 25
William A. – 15 (S79) 25; 15 (F79) 25

Helms

Jacob – 13 (S77) 50, 51
James M. – 15 (S79) 38
William B. – 15 (S79) 38
Mrs. William B. – 15 (S79) 38

Helmuth, _____(Rev) – 10 (F74) 24

Helvick, George – 20 (S84) 12

Helwig, Conrad – 3 (S67) 19

hematite ore – 14 (S78) 34

Hemb family – 10 (F74) 19

Hemecker, Barbara (Lampert) – 12 (S76) 30

Hemp

Ada (Miss) – 11 (F75) 33
O.C – 10 (F74) 41

Hemp family – 3 (S67) 7; 11 (F75) 33

hemp – 11 (F75) 13
certificates – 8 (F72) 48-52
constables – 8 (F72) 50-52
growers – 8 (F72) 50
plantations- 8 (F72) 50

Hemphill

_____ (Johnson) - 16 (F80) 14
John – 20 (F84) 72
Mary – 20 (F84) 74
Robert – 7 (F71) 37
Samuel – 20 (F84) 72, 74, 75
Mrs. Samuel – see Crevens, Nancy

Hempp, Irmgard – 3 (S67) 12

Henderson

_____ - 13 (S77) 41; 13 (F77) 40

Archibald – 9 (S73) 37
Catharine – 20 (S84) 62
Charity – 17 (F81) 25
Daniel – 18 (S82) 18
Mrs. Daniel – see Steele, Margaret
David – 6 (F70) 54
Elizabeth – 12 (S76) 10, photo; 12 (S76) 13
G. – 20 (F84) 72
Hannah – 16 (S80) 57
James – 6 (F70) 59
John – 6 (F70) 54, 59; 9 (S73) 37; 13 (S77) 38
John Nicholas Kinney – 17 (F81) 25
Joseph – 17 (F81) 25
Mrs. Joseph – see Henderson, Charity
Robert – 16 (S80) 57
Mrs. Robert – see Henderson, Hannah
Robertus – 20 (S84) 62
Mrs. Robertus – see Henderson, Catharine
Rodney D. – 18 (S82) 18
Rodney Walker – 20 (S84) 62
Samuel – 6 (F70) 55; 8 (F72) 50
Sarah – 20 (F84) 73
Thomas – 19 (S83) 29
Mrs. Thomas – see Traxton, Anna Maria
William – 6 (F70) 55

Hendren

_____ - 17 (F81) 24
_____ (Judge) – 7 (S71) 11, 33
Lucy (Mrs.) – 5 (F69) 32, 34
John (Rev.) – 16 (F80) 61; 18 (F82) 32; 20 (S84) 61
Mrs. John – see Hendren, Mildred
John N. – 19 (S83) 33
Mary – 15 (F79) 42
Mildred – 16 (F80) 61
Robert – 15 (F79) 42
Mrs. Robert - 15 (F79) 42; see also Hendren, Mary

Hendren's Mill – 18 (F82) 10

Hendry Building – 7 (F71) 31

Heney

George – 15 (S79) 38
Mrs. George – see Cease, Caroline

Henger, Hannah (Fuls) – 12 (S76) 30

Henger family – 3 (S67) 7

Henkel

_____ (Miss Timberlake) – 14 (S78) 43

Abram Miller – 14 (S78) 43

Alive (Rupe) – 12 (S76) 30, 31

Ambrose – 3 (S67) 16; 14 (S78) 38

Ambrose (Rev.) – 8 (F72) 24; 19 (F83) 4, 6

Andrew – 14 (S78) 38

David – 14 (S78) 39

Frederick Lewis – 14 (S78) 43

Mrs. Godfrey – 6 (S70) 41

Haller Hypocrates – 14 (S78) 43

Harold Dean – 11 (F75) 37

Harold K. – 11 (F75) 37

Mrs. Harold K. – see Williams, Brownie

H. H. (Dr.) – 7 (F71) 31

Josephine (Moore) – 14 (S78) 43

Moses – 14 (S78) 40, 41

Naomi – 14 (S78) 38, 41

Paul – 3 (S67) 20; 8 (F72) 23; 14 (S78) 38

Paul (Rev.) – 10 (F74) 27; 12 (S76) 30; 19 (F83) 4, 16, 18

Mrs. Paul – see Negley, Elizabeth

Philip – 14 (S78) 38, 39

Philip (Rev.) – 8 (F72) 24

Sabina – 14 (S78) 38

Samuel Godfrey – 14 (S78) 43

S. H. (Dr.) – 6 (F70) 22

Mrs. S. H. – 5 (F69) 31

Silon – 3 (S67) 20

Solomon – 14 (S78) 38, 39, 40, 41, 43

Mrs. Solomon – see Miller, Rebecca

Solon Paul Charles – 14 (S78) 43

Mrs. Solon P. C. – see Miller, Anna Maria

Henkel Press – 3 (S67) 17, 18; 19 (F83) 4, 17

Henks, Samuel – 6 (F70) 54

Henley

George – 6 (F70) 55

William – 6 (F70) 55

Henry

_____ (Miss) – 7 (F71) 22
B. H. (Dr.) – 8 (S72) 55
H. W. – 12 (F76) 31
Henry – 20 (F84) 72
Mrs. Henry – see Chestnuts, Mary
James – 9 (S73) 39
John – 6 (F70) 529 (F73) 21; 13 (S77) 30
Joseph – 9 (S73) 39
Patrick – 2 (S66) 11, 12, 15, 17; 3 (F67) 9, 10; 4 (F68) 11, 12, 13; 6 (S70) 12;
7 (F71) 22; 8 (S72) 1, 16, 17, 18, 19, 30, 33, 39, 40, 42, 43; 10 (S74) 6, 7;
11 (F75) 9, 43; 15 (F79) 31; 17 (S81) 4, 5; 20 (S84) 13
R. H. – 14 (F78) 5
Richard H. – 15 (S79) 38
Samuel – 6 (F70) 55

Henry Hill (Manassas) – 1 (F65) 10

Henry Huffer home – 7 (F71) 9

Henry Miller Iron Works – 3 (S67) 7

“Henry Miller’s ‘Mansion House’“ – 7 (F71) 48-52

Henseley

Enoch H. – 16 (F80) 61
Mrs. Enoch – see Bridges, Ann M.

Henser family – 8 (F72) 24

Henshaw

John – 13 (F77) 37
Moses – 8 (F72) 57

Hensley

George E. – 12 (F76) 31
George W., Sr. – 20 (S84) 62
Mrs. George W., Sr. – see Hensley, Harriet
Harriet – 20 (S84) 62
Vida C. – 5 (F69) 19

Henton, Hannah F. J. – 17 (S81) 28

Herberger

Abraham – 12 (S76) 30
Mrs. Abraham – see Vine, Jane
Susana (Dolton) – 12 (S76) 30

Herbert

David – 6 (F70) 54
William – 6 (F70) 54

Herbison

Arthur – 6 (F70) 59
John – 6 (F70) 59

Herdman, Sarah – 20 (S84) 52

Herin, Margaret – 17 (S81) 28

“Heritage Hill” – 9 (F73) 52

Heritage Hill Farm – 11 (S75) 12

Herman, Henry – 14 (S78) 41

Hermitage (community) – 1 (F65) 5; 5 (S69) 33; 6 (S70) 48

Hernsberger

Ad. – 20 (S84) 56
G. W. – 20 (S84) 56
Jacob – 20 (F84) 56

Herod, John – 17 (S81) 28

heroes as namesakes – 9 (F73) 32

Herpine, Catherine (Kenerly) – 12 (S76) 31

Herring

Bethuel – 7 (F71) 11; 15 (F79) 43; 20 (F84) 67
Mrs. Bethuel – see Bell, Elizabeth R.
Branson – 20 (S84) 56
Mrs. C. O. – 5 (F69) 31, 32
Jane B. – 20 (F84) 67
Malinda – 20 (S84) 56
Sarah E. – 17 (S81) 28
Timothy – 5 (S69) 39; 5 (F69) 15
William – 17 (S81) 28
Mrs. William – see Herring, Sarah E.

Herrmann

Ed – 11 (S75) 22

Ed, Mrs. See: Bucher, Helen

Herrod, _____ (Capt.) – 6 (F70) 32

Herscher family – 8 (F72) 24

Hershey, Milton – 3 (S67) 6

Hersling, George – 13 (S77) 48, 55

Hervinger, Conrad – 6 (F70) 54

Heskehode, Henry – 6 (F70) 55

Hess

- Christian – 16 (S80) 58
- Hattie (Simmons) – 14 (F78) 48
- Joseph – 20 (S84) 62
- Mary E. – 11 (S75) 43
- Mary Frances – see Driver, Mary Frances
- Orpha (Caricofe) – 14 (S78) 47
- Ruth (Kiracofe) – 14 (F78) 47
- Stella – 14 (F78) 47

Hesse Castle – 1 (S65) 14

Hessian

- house – 5 (F69) 8; 9 (F73) 49; 20 (F84) 14
- labor – 11 (S75) 33; 16 (F80) 76; see also mercenary labor
- mercenaries – 14 (S78) 45, 46, 47, 49; 15 (S79) 54; (15 (F79) 27
- prisoners – 20 (F84) 29
- soldiers – 9 (F73) 44; see also mercenary labor

Hessian House – 14 (S78) 45-49; 14 (S78) 45, 46, 47, 49—photos

Corporation – 14 (S78) 45, 48

“The Hessian House Motel” – 14 (S78) 45

Heterick, Edward R. (Rev.) – 19 (S83) 44, 46

Hettebach, Mary – 14 (S78) 41

Heuberger, Conrad- 10 (F74) 26

Hevener

- Mrs. H.D. – 9(S73) 67; 13 (S77) 7

Mrs. Harry D. – 20 (F84) 8, 9, 17, 18
Harold – 11 (S75) 29, 31; 12 (S76) 10—photo, 13
Jacob, Sr. – 11 (S75) 22
Jacob, Jr. Mrs. - see McNeil, Ocie
Jacob, Jr. – 11 (S75) 29
Washington – 11 (S75) 29

Hevener

family – 12 (S76) 38
house – 11 (S75) 27

Hewitt, J. H. – 6 (S70) 21

hex signs – 3 (S67) 9

Hexerei witchcraft – 3 (S67) 10

Heyberger family – 10 (F74) 19

Heyton, Omar – 6 (F70) 52

Hiawatha – 1 (S65) 8

Hibb and Rutherford – 7 (F71) 34

Hibernian Catholic Beneficial Society – 18 (S82) 33

Hibernian Society – 7 (S71) 20, 21

Hicklin, Hugh – 8 (F72) 57; 12 (F76) 42

Hickman, Robert C. (Fr.) – 7 (S71) 23

Hickok

Walter – 5 (F69) 7; 19 (S83) 22
Walter L. – 19 (S83) 22; 20 (F84) 8, 15, 18

“Hickory Dale” – 5 (F69) 10; 9 (S73) 58, 62—photo

Hidden Valley Farm – 7 (F71) 10

“Hidden Valley History” – 11 (S75) 4-7

Hiddington, James – 13 (S77) 49

Hide

C. H. – 20 (S84) 52, 56
Virginia – 14 (F78) 40
William – 7 (S71) 53; 7 (F71) 53

Hidden, Martha – 18 (F82) 32

Higgins, Richard – 6 (F70) 54

Higgs
 John W. – 20 (S84) 56
 Levi – 20 (S84) 56

High Bridge – 20 (F84) 24

High German – 3 (S67) 8

“Highland” – see “Ash Lawn”

Highland County – 1 (F65) 11; 3 (S67) 15; 10 (S74) 28, 30, 31; 11 (S75) 5

Highland militia – 15 (F79) 10, 11

high school marching bands – 17 (S81) 19

high sheriff – 9 (F73) 64

Hight
 George R. – 15 (S79) 25
 George W. – 15 (S79) 27; 15 (F79) 23
 H. – 15 (S79) 27
 John H. – 15 (S79) 26
 Peter J. – 15 (S79) 26
 Robert S. – 15 (S79) 26
 William A. – 15 (S79) 26
 William H. – 15 (S79) 25; 15 (F79) 24

highway
 laws – 16 (S80) 4
 marker – 19 (S83) 37

high words – 3 (S67) 12

Hildebran, Daniel – 11 (S75) 42

Hildebrand, J. R. – 20 (F84) 5, 6

Hildebrand family – 8 (F72) 24

Hildebrand's Sawmill – 18 (F82) 11

Hilderbrand

Jacob – 12 (F76) 38

James Walton – 16 (F80) 61

Kate – 7 (F71) 16

Matilda – 16 (S80) 61

Stephen (Rev.) – 15 (F79) 38; 16 (F80) 61

Mrs. Stephen – see Hilderbrand, Matilda

Hill

A. P. (Gen.) – 8 (F72) 40

Benjamin Harvey – 2 (S66) 26

Daniel – 17 (F81) 25

Elizabeth – 16 (F80) 61; 20 (F84) 72

James – 9 (S73) 40

James B. – 16 (F80) 62

Joseph – 20 (S84) 56

McCoy – 5 (F69) 19; 19 (F83) 44; 20 (F84) 8

Reuben D. – 16 (F80) 61

Mrs. Reuben D. – see Hill, Elizabeth

Richard I. – 15 (S79) 39

Susan – 16 (F80) 62

William – 20 (S84) 52

Mrs. William – 20 (S84) 56

“Hill Country of Judea” – 5 (F69) 20, 21, 23, 25, 27, 29

Hilleary, Mrs. W. P. – 5 (F69) 33, 34

Hillenbrand, Margaret Meredith – 11 (F75) 32

Hills, Ada A. – 5 (S69) 19, 20

Hill's Pump – 9 (F73) 24

Hilton, Elijah – 6 (F70) 54

Himmelsbriefe – 3 (S67) 11

Hindall, Magdalene (Skidmore) – 20 (F84) 73

Hindgardner, Fleta – 14 (F78) 48

Hinds, James – 13 (S77) 46

Hiner's Mill – 198 (F82) 7, 10

Hines, Rachel – 16 (F80) 62

Hinger, Frederick – see Hanger, Frederick

Hinkel, Godfrey, Mr. & Mrs. – 7 (F71) 20

Hinkle, Just – 9 (S73) 37

Hinton

_____ - 3 (S67) 8

Sarah Margaret – 16 (F80) 62

Silas – 16 (F80) 62; 17 (S81) 28

Hinvom, (Rev.) _____ - 20 (S84) 49

Hiob Blessing – 3 (S67) 12

Hippert family – 8 (F72) 24

Hiser, Ann Eliza – 17 (F81) 25

Hiserman, David – 13 (F77) 24

Hiserman family – 8 (F72) 24

Hisey

David – 20 (S84) 56

George – 20 (S84) 56

Mary – 20 (S84) 56

Nancy – 20 (S84) 56

Susan – 20 (S84) 56

historic

districting – 15 (S79) 4-16

districts – 11 (F75) 21

houses – 11 (F75) 15, 17, 19, 21, 22, 23, 25

markers – 11 (F75) 7, 12, 41, 24; 13 (F77) 17, 15—photo; 14 (S78) 33, 49

plaques – 17 (S81) 5, 6

preservation – 5 (F69) 7-20; 8 (F72) 5; 11 (F75) 15-28

restoration – 8 (F72) 5

sites – 2 (F66) 6, 7

trails – 11 (F75) 24

See also: Old Homes, Augusta County series

Historic Homes of Northern Virginia – 5 (F69) 9; 7 (F71) 15

Historic Landmark Commission – 2 (F66) 6

Historic Staunton Foundation – 13 (F77) 19

“A Historic Virginia Home” – 4 (F68) 4B

historical

 archaeology – 2 (F66) 6

 societies – 2 (F66) 7

Historical Collections of Virginia et al. – 10 (S74) 37

The History and Present State of Virginia – 10 (F74) 9

“History of Augusta County” – 5 (S69) 37; 12 (S76) 2

“History of Civil War Hereto Unrecorded “ – 11 (F75) 37-39

“A History of Education in Virginia” – 17 (F81) 5

“A History of Mount Solon” – 20 (S84) 39-59

history of music – 16 (S80) 22

“History of Once-Important Mount Terry Furnace Traced” – 14 (S78) 33-37

“History of St. Francis Parish” – 7 (S71) 17-24

“History of Stuart Hall” – 5 (S69) 5

History of the Reformed Church in Virginia 1714-1790 – 10 (F74) 20

Hitch, _____ (Dr.) – 2 (F66) 21, 22

Hitchcock, Martha (Mrs.) – 4 (S68) 14

Hite

 Joist – 1 (S65) 12; 9 (S73) 25; 20 (F84) 27

 S. P. (Dr.) – 7 (F71) 21

Hite’s Pain Cure – 7 (F71) 21

Hitt, Mrs. N. M. – 17 (F81) 46

H. L. Lang, Jeweler – 5 (F69) 30

Hoban, James – 8 (F72) 14

Hobb, Thomas – 6 (F70) 55

Hobb's Hole – 4 (S68) 26

Hobson, Nicholas – 17 (S81) 5

Hockman

_____ - 16 (F80) 62

Christian – 16 (F80) 62

Jonas – 16 (F80) 62

Rebecca (Golladay) – 5 (F69) 17, 39

Hodge

Andrew – 20 (S84) 56

Elizabeth (Shipman) – 20 (F84) 72

George S. – 18 (S82) 18

Hodges

G. Dayton, Mr. & Mrs – 5 (F69) 11; 12 (F75) 43; 290 (F84) 5

G. Dayton, Mrs. - see: McComb, Mary Virginia

John – 9 (S73) 37; 12 (F76) 42

John H. – 16 (F80) 32

Joseph – 16 (S80) 24

Mary (Shomo) – 12 (F76) 47

Mrs. William T. – 5 (S69) 21

Hoenshel

Elmer – 14 (F78) 24

G. W. – 14 (F78) 24, 25

Hoff

_____ - 13 (S77) 56

Edwin S. – 17 (S81) 35

Joseph – 13 (S77) 53

Leonard – 13 (S77) 53

Samuel – 13 (F77) 41

Hoffaker, Michael – 5 (F70) 55

Hoffens family – 3 (S67) 7

Hoffman

Alonzo Newton – 20 (F84) 67
M. C. – 20 (F84) 12
Mrs. M. C. – 20 (F84) 5, 12
Sylvester – 20 (F84) 67
Mrs. Sylvester – see Hoffman, Virginia
Virginia – 20 (F84) 67

Hoffmann, Oswald C. J. (Dr.) – 8 (F72) 30

Hofmeyer family – 8 (F72) 24

Hofstra, Warren – 20 (S84) 11

Hog, Peter – 10 (S74) 28; 20 (S84) 17

Hoge

_____ (Rev.) – 16 (F80) 71
Arista – 4 (S68) 5; 7 (F71) 17, 18
Frank – 4 (S68) 5
James – 18 (F82) 33
Lillian – 11 (F75) 34
Moses – 10 (S74) 19
P. – 20 (S84) 63
P. B. – 7 (S71) 32
Walter – 11 (F75) 34
Mrs. Walter - see Ast, _____

Hoge & McChesney – 5 (F69) 31

Hogg

_____ - 14 (S78) 11
Ann (Effinger) – 14 (F78) 58
Elizabeth (Bennett) – 12 (S76) 24
James – 6 (F70) 52; 14 (F78) 58, 61; 16 (S80) 58
Peter – 12 (S76) 24

Hogsett

_____ Dr. – 11 (S75) 21
Natalie (Zirkle) – 11 (S75) 21

Hogsett

house – 11 (S75) 29; 11 (F75) 30
stable – 11 (F75) 25, 46

Hogshead

Andrew – 20 (S84) 56
Charles – 14 (F78) 47; 18 (S82) 26
David – 18 (S82) 18, 26
David B. – 15 (F79) 43
Mrs. David B. – see McChesney, _____
E. – 15 (S79) 39
Edward – 20 (S84) 48
Elijah – 19 (S83) 323; 20 (S84) 40
Elisah – 17 (S81) 45
Henry – 20 (S84) 56
James – 20 (S84) 56
J. Morgan – 20 (S84) 42
Mrs. John – 20 (S84) 56
John, Sr. – 7 (f71) 12; 15 (S79) 55
John G. – 20 (S84) 56
John Marshall – 15 (S79) 39
Margaret – 11 (S75) 47
Margaret C. – 19 (S83) 32
Meredith – 5 (F69) 8
Morgan – 20 (S84) 48, 52, 56
Newt – 20 (S84) 56
Olgie (Landes) – 14 (F78) 47, 48
Ozbert – 20 (S84) 56
Richard – 5 (F69) 8, 9
Thomas – 4 (S68) 11; 18 (S82) 26
William – 18 (S82) 26
William E. – 20 (S84) 56

Hogshead family cemetery – 9 (S73) 42

Hogshead's Mill – 18 (F82) 10

Hohman, Georg – 3 (S67) 11

Hoke, Jacob – 8 (F72) 41

Holbert, William R. – 15 (S79) 25

Holden, Dorothy Rodes – 19 (F83) 50

Holdroyd, _____ - 16 (S80) 35

Hole, Peter – 9 (S73) 36, 37; 13 (F77) 36

holidays – see Christmas; Decoration Day; Fourth of July; Lee-Jackson Day; New

Year's Day; Washington's Birthday

Holl, Daniel – 10 (F74) 26

Hollar, Hattie – 14 (F78) 38

Hollings, Pam – 13 (S77) 21-36

Hollis

James – 6 (F70) 52, 55

John – 6 (F70) 52, 55

Holly, William – 6 (F70) 59; 13 (S77) 50

Holman, Maybelle (Nash) – 11 (F75) 5

Holsinger, S. D. – 4 (S68) 6

Holstein, Paul A. (Judge) – 7 (S71) 16

Holston River – 2 (S66) 12; 10 (S74) 27

Holt

Charles – 9 (F73) 58

Charles A. – 5 (F69) 31

Frank T. – 5 (F69) 31

Henry W. – 4 (S68) 5; 5 (S69) 41; 7 (S71) 13, 15; 7 (F71) 17

Mrs. Henry W. see Braxton, _____ (Miss)

Harry Winston – 20 (F84) 11

Holvat (Hulvat), Sarah – 18 (S82) 18

home

guards – 5 (F69) 27

remedies – 5 (F69) 34, 35

“Home Stretch Farm” – 5 (F69) 16; 17 (F81) 54-59, photos—54-58

Homes, William E. – 7 (F71) 10

Honaker's Store – 7 (F71) 34

Honihan, Thomas – 19 (S83) 32

Hood

Anthony – 6 (F70) 55

Lucas – 6 (F70) 55

Hoodoo Spring – see Seawright Spring

Hook

- Esther (Belshaw) – 20 (F84) 73
- James Lewis – 10 (F74) 20

Hooker, Joseph (Gen.) – 2 (S66) 23

Hooks

- Elisha – 20 (S84) 52
- Peachy F. – 20 (S84) 52
- William K. – 20 (S84) 52

Hoomes, George – 6 (S70) 5

Hoover

- _____ - 11 (F75) 32; 17 (S81) 29
- Ann Eliza – 19 (F83) 23
- Christian – 18 (S82) 19
- Henry L. – 19 (F83) 23
- Mrs. Henry L. – see Hoover, Ann Eliza
- Herbert – 3 (S67) 6
- H. L. – 20 (S84) 56
- Isaac – 20 (S84) 56
- James N. – 18 (F82) 10
- Jesse – 14 (F78) 62
- Mrs. John W. – 14 (S78) 43
- Laura – 20 (S84) 56
- Mary Ann – 20 (S84) 56
- Samuel – 15 (S79) 39

Hoover [James N.] Mill – 18 (F82) 10

Hoover place – 5 (F69) 13

Hoover School – 8 (S72) 21

Hope

- James Barron – 12 (F76) 35
- Nicholas – 17 (F81) 35, 41

Hopeman Parkway – 5 (F69) 16

Hopewell

Gertrude – 20 (S84) 48
Harry – 20 (S84) 48
Mrs. Harry – see Hopewell, Gertrude
John S. – 14 (F78) 62
John W. – 20 (S84) 42, 46, 48, 56

Hopkins

_____ - 13 (S77) 20
Archibald – 20 (F84) 74
B. F. – 20 (S84) 56
Elizabeth – 20 (F84) 73
Ephraim – 20 (F84) 73
John – 20 (F84) 72, 75
Mrs. John – see Gordon, Jean
Mary – 20 (F84) 72
Philip – 17 (S81) 35
Sarah – 20 (F84) 72

Hopkins & Clarke – 20 (S84) 56

Hopkins genealogy – 20 (F84) 71

Hopton, John – 6 (F70) 54

Horn

Alexander – 20 (S84) 56
Benjamin – 20 (S84) 56
Christian – 20 (S84) 52
C. V. – 20 (S84) 56
Herman, Mr. & Mrs. – 14 (F78) 53
James – 20 (S84) 56
Jonathan – 20 (S84) 56
Joseph C. – 20 (S84) 56
Mabel – 14 (F78) 44
Strother – 20 (S84) 56
Tom – 20 (S84) 56

Horn family – 14 (F78) 41

Hornback, Benjamin – 13 (F77) 30, 32, 33

Hornby, John – 16 (F80) 7, 9

Horner Classical School – 8 (S72) 9

Horner's Mill – 18 (F82) 10

Hornet (newspaper) – 7 (F71) 33

horse

company – 7 (F71) 31

races – 3 (F67) 17; 8 (S72) 5

stealing – 3 (F67) 18

horsedrawn sprinkler – 11 (S75) 16

horseless electric carriage – 11 (S75) 19

horses – 3 (S67) 15; 9 (S73) 34, 35

Horhour

Paul – 10 (F74) 19

Paul, Mrs. – see: Rosen, Alleene

Hosaflook, Harold – 20 (S84) 48

Hoshour

Ash – 7 (S71) 30

D. D. – 16 (S80) 58

Mrs. D. D. – see Hoshour, Rebecca J.

Kenton Harper – 16 (S80) 58

Rebecca J. – 16 (S80) 58

Hospital Run – 13 (F77) 37

hospital supplies – 1 (S65) 17

hospitals, military – 1 (S65) 17; 1 (F65) 9, 13 –

See also King's Daughters' Hospital; Western Lunatic Asylum

Hotchkiss, Jedediah – 1 (F65) 7, 18; 5 (F69) 13, 20, 31; 7 (S71) 32, 52; 7 (F71) 7, 16, 12, 52; 9 (S73) 13; 12 (76) 29, 31; 13 (F77) 21, 22; 14 (F78) 20, 35, 38; 15 (F79) 14, 15, 16; 16 (S80) 20; 18 (S82) 33; 18 (F82) 5; 20 (S84) 56; 20 (F84) 53, 55

Hotchkiss map – 7 (F71) 7, 16

Hotel Kalorama – 5 (F69) 30

Hotel Mozart – 5 (F69) 30

hotels – 5 (F69) 24, 30; 6 (S70) 17

Hotinger

William – 7 (F71) 12
William H. – 15 (S79) 55

Hot Springs Brimstone – See: Mammoth Hot Springs

Hottel

C. D. – 20 (S84) 56
Elisabeth – 3 (S67) 20
Irene (Buckner) – 20 (S84) 46, 56
J. F. – 20 (S84) 41, 43, 45, 46
John F. – 20 (S84) 39
Joseph F. – 20 (S84) 45, 52, 56
Rebecca – see Decker, Rebecca
Tom – 20 (S84) 56

Houdashell, Lorenzo – 16 (F80) 62; see also Houdeshell, Lorenzo

Houdeshell

Dave – 20 (S84) 56
John – 20 (S84) 56
Lorenzo – 20 (S84) 56; see also Houdashell, Lorenzo
Samuel – 20 (S84) 56

Houff

Benjamin – 16 (S80) 58
Josie – 14 (F78) 45
Mae – 14 (F78) 45
Mary Lillian Coiner – see Coiner, Mary Lillian

Houff family cemetery- 9 (S73) 42

Houghton, Matthew – 16 (F80) 7

Houlk, _____ - 13 (S77) 20

house

 blessing – 3 (S67) 16
 demolition – 9 (F73) 41
 -raisings – 6 (S70) 46

“The Housekeeper” – 5 (F69) 30

Houseman, George – 19 (F83) 23

House of Burgesses – 2 (S66) 8, 9, 3 (F67) 9, 11,m 14; 6b (S70) 8, 13; 7 (F71) 21, 22;

8 (S72) 59; 11; 9 (S73) 17, 18, 21; 10 (S74) 5; 11 (F75) 10, 12 (S76) 25; 14 (S78) 11, 14, 16, 17, 18; 19 (F83) 14, 15; 20 (F84) 57

House of Delegates – 4 (F68) 8, 9; 8 (S72) 45

House of Israel Cemetery – 11 (S75) 29; 11(F75) 35

Houser, William S. – 17 (S81) 46

Houston

Archibald – 20 (F84) 74
M. H. – 19 (F83) 21
Nathan – 20 (F84) 71
Samuel – 4 (F68) 6; 13 (F77) 17
William W. – 19 (S83) 29

Houston family – 1 (S65) 13; 20 (F84) 28

Hover

Bossell – 9 (S73) 37
Bostley – 9 (S73) 39

Howard

Allen – 6 (S70) 5, 7
E. C. – 17 (F81) 25
Mrs. E. C. – see Howard, Lucy F.
Edward – 16 (F80) 62
George B – 9(S73) 47, 49, 50, 52, 54, 55
Harriet – 18 (S82) 34
Ign. – 13 (S77) 43
Jane Colston (Miss) – 5 (S69) 19
John (Rev.) – 19 (S83) 30
John H. – 15 (S79) 26
Julia – 16 (F80) 62
Lucy F. – 17 (F81) 25
McHenry – 8 (F72) 37

Howard's Creek – 12 (S76) 7; 13 (F77) 40

Howardsville – 6 (S70) 5; 20 (F84) 57

Howardsville Gap – 14 (S78) 36

Howardsville Turnpike – 14 (S78) 33; 20 (F84) 57, 58

Howdyshell

Doyle W. – 7 (S71) 43
Mrs. Doyle W. – see Beard, Esther
John – 20 (S84) 52

Howe

Henry – 10 (S74) 37
J. W. (Rev.) – 20 (S84) 56

Howell

Alfred – 16 (S80) 58
Ben, Mr. & Mrs. – 5 (F69) 14
Benjamin – 6 (F70) 59; 13 (S77) 47, 48, 49, 55
Esteline Susan – 16 (S80) 58
James – 16 (F80) 62
Joshua – 6 (F70) 59; 13 (S77) 48, 47
Lucy – 7 (F71) 13
Mary Ellen – 16 (F80) 62
William – 7 (F71) 13

Howerton, John – 6 (F70) 62

Howser

David S. – 15 (S79) 24
James W. – 15 (S79) 25
William S. – 15 (S79) 24

Hoy

Hannah E. – 17 (S81) 29
Henry – 6 (F70) 62

Hoyland, George – 6 (F70) 63

Huddell, _____ - 19 (F83) 43

Huddle, Henry – 17 (S81) 29

Hudgins, Moran H. (Col.) – 8 (S72) 9

Hudson

_____ - 16 (F80) 62
Charles – 6 (S70) 5, 6; 14 (F78) 62
Cora – 11 (S75) 25
Elizabeth – 19 (S83) 30
George – 16 (S80) 61; 20 (F84) 67
Hannah (Logan) – 16 (S80) 41, 61
Ida F. – 7 (F71) 17, 18

James W. – 5 (F69) 12; 15 (S79) 39; 17 (S81) 29; 19 (S83) 30
Mrs. James W. – 17 (S81) 29; see also Hudson, Elizabeth
James Wickliffe – 15 (S79) 39
J. W. – 18 (S82) 15

Hudson property – 11 (S75) 23, 25

Hueston, Robert – 6 (F70) 55

Huettel, William L. – 8 (S72) 47

Huff

_____ - 13 (S77) 52
Amanda – 15 (F79) 43
Francis – 9 (F73) 48; 15 (F79) 43
Franklin H. – 16 (S80) 58
Mrs. Franklin H. – see Jennings, Letitia A.
John – 8 (S72) 53, 56
Joshua – 16 (F80) 49
Leo – 13 (S77) 53
Silas L. - 9 (F73) 48
Susannah – 16 (F80) 62

Huffer

Abraham – 20 (S84) 56
Alexander – 20 (S84) 56
Carrie – 14 (F78) 42
Daniel – 20 (S84) 56
Daid – 20 (S84) 56
Helen – 7 (F71) 10
Henry – 20 (S84) 52, 56
Jacob – 20 (S84) 56
John – 20 (S84) 56
Maude – 14 (F78) 42
Samuel – 20 (S84) 56
Samuel, Sr. – 20 (S84) 56
Susan – 20 (S84) 56
W. A. – 7 (F71) 9
William – 20 (S84) 56

Huffer family – 14 (F78) 36, 41

Huffman

Abraham – 20 (S84) 52, 56
B. M. – 7 (F71) 12; 15 (S79) 55
Briscoe – 17 (S81) 29

Carl – 7 (F71) 11
Christopher – 20 (F84) 72
Mrs. Christopher – see Evighly, Barbara
Elizabeth – 11 (S75) 46
Everette – 14 (F78) 39
George – 20 (S84) 56
I. H. – 20 (S84) 56
Ira P. – 20 (S84) 52, 56
James Franklin – 20 (S84) 52
J. H. – 20 (S84) 52
Joseph – 20 (S84) 56
Maria S. – 19 (S83) 30
Martin – 20 (S84) 56
Minnie (Smith) – 14 (F78) 44
Robert – 20 (S84) 56
Sam – 20 (S84) 56
S. F. – 20 (S84) 41, 52, 56
Simon – 14 (F78) 37
Sylvester – 17 (S81) 29
William W. – 20 (F84) 6, 8

Huff's Mill – 18 (F82) 6, 10

Huggart

James – 13 (S77) 41
William – 13 (S77) 41

Hugh K. Cassell Elementary School – 10 (S74) 17

Hugh Mann's Mill – 10 (S74) 28

Hugh Paul's Tavern – 14 (F78) 6

Hughart

James – 9 (S73) 38; 12 (F75) 42
Thomas (Col.) – 5 (F69) 11, 40; 11 (F75) 11

Hughes

Ephraim – 9 (S73) 39
Euphemia – 7 (S71) 53; 7 (F71) 53
James – 5 (F69) 43
Thomas – 8 (S72) 35, 64
W. – 13 (S77) 39
William – 6 (F70) 55; 13 (S77) 39; 14 (S78) 8

Hughes & Bell Drug Store – 5 (F69) 31

Hughey, Joseph – 6 (F70) 33

Huguenots – see French Huguenots

Hull

Mrs. A. R. – 20 (F84) 15

Mrs. Cordell – 4 (S68) 13-15 throughout

Hullihen

H.W. – 12 (F76) 31

Walter. Q. (Rev.) – 4 (S68) 5; 18 (S82) 33

Hulvey

Alta – 14 (F78) 48

Mrs. S. - 13 (S77) 11

Hulvey Mill – 9 (F73) 45; 18 (F82) 6, 10

Humbert

Daniel – 16 (F80) 62

Jacob – 16 (F80) 62; 18 (F82) 12

Jacob, Sr. – 17 (S81) 29

Humble

Conrode – 20 (F84) 75

Martin – 8 (F72) 51; 20 (F84) 73

Mrs. Martin – see Delay, Anna

Hume

Edgar Erskine – 5 (S69) 37

George – 10 (F74) 12

Noel – 8 (F72) 9

Humpback Bridge – 16 (S80) 13—photo

Humphrey

Alexander – 20 (F84) 11

James – 20 (S84) 39

Samuel – 16 (S80) 38

Humphreys

Alexander – 3 (F67) 15-22; 5 (F69) 13; 12 (S76) 22, 23, 24, 25; 9 (F73) 28

Mrs. Alexander – see Brown, Mary

David – 19 (S83) 25

David Carlisle – 3 (F67) 16; 12 (S76) 22

Mrs. David Carlisle – 3 (F67) 16
Enos – 17 (S81) 29
John – 6 (F70) 54
Margaret – 19 (S83) 25
Margaret (Blackwood) – 19 (S83) 25
Richard – 6 (F70) 54
Samuel – 18 (F82) 32; 20 (F84) 67
Mrs. Samuel – see Humphreys, Margaret
William S. – 15 (S79) 26

Humphries

_____ (Dr.) – 7 (F71) 35
A. F. – 18 (S82) 19
Anna Lee – see Reeves, Anna Lee
David C. (Rev.) – 16 (S80) 58
David D. – 16 (S80) 58
Franklin – 18 (S82) 19
Margaret – see Finley, Margaret
Paul G. – 5 (F69) 12

Humphries graves – 9 (S73) 42

Humpie Jake Kibler Place – 7 (F71) 9

Hungate

Charles – 6 (F70) 59
John – 6 (F70) 59

Hunget

Charles – 13 (S77) 49
John – 13 (S77) 49

Hunt

_____ - 14 (F78) 19
S. H. – 8 (S72) 53

Hunter

_____ (Gen.) – 18 (F82) 6; 20 (F84) 49
_____ (Union Gen.) – 1 (F65) 14, 15, 16
Catherine – 11 (S75) 43; 14 (F78) 62
David – 14 (S78) 50-55; 20 (F84) 51
James – 14 (F78) 62; 16 (S80) 59
John – 20 (S84) 56
Mathew – 15 (S79) 39
Matthew T. – 14 (F78) 62
Meade – 14 (F78) 39

Samuel – 11 (S75) 43; 14 (F78) 69; 16 (S80) 59
Sarah J. (Sitlington) – 14 (F78) 69
William – 16 (F80) 63
Mrs. William – see Alexander, _____
William W. – 20 (S84) 62

Hunter cemetery (Black) – 9 (S73) 42

Hunter family – 5 (F69) 28; 20 (F84) 57

Huntersville – 15 (F79) 5

hunting – 1 (S65) 22, 23; 2 (F66) 10-14 throughout
 dogs – 1 (S65) 22

Huntington, WV – 9(F73) 13

Hupman
 Richard D. – 20 (F84) 8
 Valentine – 7 (F71) 10

Huppman, George – 18 (F82) 32

Hurley, Michael – 9 (F73) 39

Hurst, Nathaniel – 19 (F83) 42

Hurt
 Charles W. – 15 (F79) 27
 Fleming – 5 (F69) 42
 James – 6 (F70) 54

Hustings Court – 4 (F68) 9; 6 (S70) 33

Hustom, William – 6 (F70) 55

Huston
 Archibald – 15 (S79) 39
 James – 18 (F82) 5

Hutchens Mill – 18 (F82) 7, 11

Hutcheson
 George A. – 4 (S68) 6; 15 (S79) 27
 James A. – 15 (S79) 26
 John – 4 (F68) 28

Robert – 13 (F77) 37, 40

Hutcheson & Moffett – 16 (F80) 42

Hutcheson Hotel – 16 (F80) 33

Hutchins, Thomas – 16 (F80) 63

Hutchinson

G. W. – 4 (S68) 6

John – 16 (F80) 7

Margaret – 15 (F79) 43

William – 6 (F70) 59

Hutchison

Alexander – 20 (S84) 62

Mrs. Alexander – see Hutchison, Mildred

Mary Margaret – 20 (S84) 62

Mildred – 20 (S840) 62

William – 9 (S73) 36; 13 (S77) 43

Huwes, Jacob – 3 (S67) [no page given]

Hutton

Mrs. Ernest – 13 (S77) 11

Mrs. Ernest W. – 20 (F84) 8, 9

James – 13 (S77) 5

Mary – 11 (S75) 40

H. W. King & Company – 16 (F80) 38

Hyce, George – 6 (F70) 54

Hyde

Addison – 14 (F78) 62; 19 (F83) 42, 47

Mrs. Addison – see Hyde, Mary

Charles – 16 (S80) 59

Mrs. Charles – see Miller, Mary C.

Charles C. – 19 (S83) 30

Charles K. – 16 (S80) 59

Dave -5 (F69) 28

John Hansford – 16 (F80) 63

Mary – 14 (F78) 62

Mary N. – 11 (S75) 40

Mary Nancy – 16 (S80) 59

William A. – 11 (S75) 40

William Allison – 16 (S80) 59

Hyden, Joseph - 16 (S80) 59

Hyden [D. M.] Mill – 18 (F82) 11

Hyden [D. M.] Sawmill – 18 (F82) 11

Hynes, Francis – 6 (S70) 51

Hyrons
 Joseph – 20 (F84) 73
 Samuel – 20 (F84) 73
 Mrs. Samuel – see Wilson, Christian

Hysaw, Andrew – 9 (S73) 38

I

ice
 box - 9 (S73) 10
 house – 7 (F71) 17, 18

“I know not what course, etc.”- 11 (F75) 9

Illinois Indians – 6 (F70) 29

illiteracy – 3 (S67) 5; 9 (S73) 11, 12; 10 (F74) 31

illuminated writing – see Fractur

Imboden
 _____ (Col.) – 1 (F65) 14
 Benjamin F. – 15 (F79) 43
 David W. – 16 (F80) 63
 Eliza – 17 (S81) 29
 F. M. – 20 (S84) 60, 63, 66
 George – 5 (S69) 39; 5 (F69) 15; 15 (F79) 51; 16 (F80) 63
 Henry – 14 (F78) 62; 16 (S80) 59
 Isabella – 17 (S81) 29
 John – 14 (S78) 35, 36
 John D. – 1 (F65) 8, 10, 14, 15, 18; 5 (F69) 15; 8 (F72) 34; 17 (S81) 29; 18
 (s82) 12; 19 (F83) 30; 19 (F83) 23; 20 (S84) 63
 Mrs. John D. – see Imboden, Eliza; McCue, Eliza
 Samuella – 14 (F78) 62

Imboden family – 8 (F72) 24; 19 (F83) 10

Imbodem family – 10 (F74) 22

immigration – 10 (F74) 7

importation order – 14 (S78) 5

impressment law – 11 (F75) 12

indentured servants – 12 (S76) 22, 27

indentures – 4 (F68) 17, 22, 23; 5 (F69) 43; 8 (F72) 13

Independence Hill – 5 (F69) 25

India Tea Company – 2 (S66) 9

Indian

- attacks – 9 (S73) 59; 10 (F74) 37; 11 (S75) 5

- barrow – 14 (F78) 4

- burials – 2 (F66) 14, 15, 16

- census – 2 (F66) 17

- conflicts – 1 (S65) 8; 2 (S66) 9, 10, 16; 3 (F67) 13; 6 (S70) 53; 6 (F70) 29, 36; 8 (S72) 33; 10 (S74) 25-33; 10 (F74) 34; 16 (F80) 4

- descendants – 10 (F74) 40

- food supply – 2 (F66) 13, 14

- games – 11 (F75) 30

- hunting grounds – 2 (F66) 8; 16 (F80) 18, 19, 20, 22; 17 (S81) 42

- mounds – 2 (F66) 14, 15, 16

- pots – 2 (F66) 12, 13

- relics – see Indian spearheads

- reservations – 2 (F66) 9; 6 (F70) 29

- spearheads – 2 (F66) 8, 10, 12

- tools – 2 (F66) 11, 12

- travel – 6 (S70) 46

- treaties – 3 (F67) 11

- tribes – 3 (F67) 10; 19 (S83) 23

- villages – 2 (F66) 13-16 throughout

- visitors – 9 (F73) 28

Indian Creek – 2 (S66) 13; 13 (S77) 41

Indian Ridge – 13 (S77) 49

Indian Spring – see Seawright Spring

Indian Wars – 3 (F67) 10; 4 (F68) 18

Indians – 5 (F69) 21; 6 (F70) 29, 36; 8 (S72) 11; 12 (F76) 23; 16 (F80) 33; 20 (F84) 23, 24; 20 (S84) 13

See also Catawba; Cherokee; Delaware, Iroquois, Monacan, Matchstick, \ Ottawa, Shawnee, Sioux, Tuckahoe, Tuscarora

“Indians and Indian Relics in Augusta County” – 2 (F66) 5-17

Indians of Eastern Virginia – 2 (F66) 8

Indians of the Shenandoah Valley – 2 (F66) 15, 16, 17

industrialization – 1 (F65) 6

industry and manufacturing – 1 (F65) 19; 14 (F78) 20, 21

See also steel

inflation – 11 (F75) 12

Ingalls City – see Waynesboro Junction

Ingle, George – 13 (S77) 54

Inglemen Mill – 18 (F82) 11

Ingleside Hotel – 7 (S71) 23

Inglis

John – 6 (F70) 52

William – 6 (F70) 52, 59

Inglish, Charles – 13 (S77) 54

Ingraham, Samuel – 6 (F70) 52

Ingrahm, D. C. – 17 (S81) 29

Inman, Henry – 12 (F76) 22

“In Memoriam – Harry L. Nash” – 11 (F75) 4-5

“In Memory of Herbert Sipes Turner” – 13 (S77) 4-5

Innes, James – 17 (S81) 5

inoculations – 7 (S71) 49; see also vaccinations

insane asylum – see Western Lunatic Asylum; Western State Hospital

Inskeep

Hannah C. – 17 (S81) 29

Jemima – 17 (S81) 29

John – 17 (S81) 29

Mrs. John – see Inskeep, Jemima

insurance policy records – 8 (F72) 8

integration of public schools – 7 (S71) 36

International Lutheran Hour – 8 (F72) 28

International Walther League – 8 (F72) 29

Interstate 81 – see route I-81

“Intervale” – 7 (F71) 8

“Intervals” – 13 (F77) 43-47

Intolerable Acts – 6 (F70) 29

Ione, Francis – 15 (S79) 39

Ireland – see Ulster

Ireson, Jacob – 13 (S77) 40, 41

Irick

_____ (Blakemore) – 20 (S84) 43

Peter – 20 (S84) 43

Irish

battalion – 15 (S79) 5

disputes – 14 (F78) 10

laborers – 14 (F78) 10

Presbyterians – 16 (F80) 4

settlers – 9 (F73) 5, 37, 38, 39, 40; 20 (F84) 24, 25

Irish Alley – see Staunton streets: Johnson Street

iron - 1 (S65) 25; 7 (F71) 499 (S73) 5
 forge – 7 (F71) 8, 10, 23
 furnace cylinders – 14 (S78) 37
 furnaces – 14 (S78) 33-37
 ore – 14 (S78) 34
 mines – (F78) 22
 workers – 11 (F75) 13

Irons, William F., Mr. & Mrs. – 5 (S69) 38, 39; 5 (F69) 15

ironworks – 2 (F66) 6; 3 (S67) 7; 5 (F69) 10, 26, 27; 7 (S71) 49; 7 (S71) 8, 10, 23, 51, 52

Iroquois Confederacy – 1 (S65) 8

See also Cayuga Indians; Mohawk Indians; Oneida Indians; Onondaga Indians;
 Seneca Indians; Tuscarora Indians

Iroquois Indians – 1 (S65) 8, 9

Irrick, Andrew B. – 7 (F71) 22

Irvin

 Charles – 12 (F76) 42
 James – 12 (F76) 43

Irvine

 A. W. – 5 (S69) 39
 A. Wayt – 14 (S78) 44
 Benami – 20 (S84) 39, 52
 Benjamin – 15 (F79) 43
 Francis – 11 (S75) 42
 Hannah (Logan) – 16 (S80) 23, 40
 Jacob C. – 16 (S80) 59
 James E. – 10 (S74) 16
 James Estill – 14 (S78) 44
 Mrs. James Estill – see King, Hannah Moffett
 James H. – 20 (S84) 52
 Jane – 15 (F79) 43
 J. M. – 5 (S69) 39
 John – 6 (F70) 55; 20 (S84) 56
 Margaret C. – 15 (S79) 59
 P. C. – 17 (F81) 25
 William – 11 (S75) 44

Irving, Babe – 7 (S71) 30—photo

Irwin

Andrew – 20 (F84) 75
Edward – 20 (F84) 73, 74, 75
Mrs. Edward – see Curry, Elizabeth
Jean (Curry) 20 (F84) 74
Margaret – 20 (F84) 71
Margaret (Curry) – 20 (F84) 73
Mary – 20 (F84) 72
Samuel – 20 (F84) 73

Iseman

Estaline – 11 (S75) 42
Mary A. – 11 (S75) 42

Isenberg, _____ - 14 (F78) 37

Isener, Michael – 13 (F77) 31

itinerant

painter – 19 (S83) 18
workers – 9 (F73) 43

Ivor Station – 8 (S72) 47

Ivy Creek – 6 (S70) 6

“Ivy Dell Acres” – 7 (F71) 13

J

Jack Jouett Chapter, D.A.R. – 17 (S81) 6, 9

Jack Mountain – 15 (F79) 4, 11, 16

Jackson

Andrew – 1 (F65) 5; 7 (F71) 32; 17 (F81) 56,57
Clayborn F. – 16 (F80) 37, 38
C. M. – 20 (S84) 56
David, Jr. – 14 (S78) 38
Donald – 20 (F84) 10
H. R. – 15 (F79) 5, 6
John – 6 (F70) 59; 13 (S77) 46; 20 (F84) 72
Mrs. John – see Claypool, Martha
Julia Marshal – 16 (F80) 63
Mary – 15 (F79) 43

Pamela – 16 (F80) 63
 Robert – 17 (F81) 43
 Samuel – 11 (S75) 47
 Stonewall – see Jackson, T. J.; Jackson, Thomas J.; Jackson, Thomas Jonathan
 T. H. – 16 (F80) 63
 Mrs. T. H. – see Jackson, Pamela
 T. J. – 14 (F78) 20; 15 (F79) 4, 6, 7, 9, 11, 12, 14, 15, 18; 16 (S80) 9, 19
 Thomas J. – 10 (S74) 15, 18, 30; 12 (F76) 29; 13 (F77) 19; 20 (F84) 33, 34;
 18 (S82) 11; 20 (S84) 44
 Thomas Jonathan – 1 (S65) 18, 19; 2 (S66) 9-13 throughout; 4 (S68) 17-23;
 5 (F69) 11, 16, 28, 39; 7 (S71) 52; 7 (F71) 8, 52; 8 (S72) 7, 8;
 8 (F72) 35-40 throughout, 42; 17 (S81) 14, 15
 Thomas Mann – 14 (F78) 62
 William – 9 (S73) 37; 11 (S75) 4, 5
 William G. (Rev.) – 14 (F78) 62
 Mrs. William G. – see Sowers, Mary J.
 Willis – 15 (F79) 43
 Mrs. Willia – see Jackson, Mary
 W. L. – 20 (F84) 52

“Jackson and Lee” – 4 (S68) 17-23

Jackson Hole – 10 (F74) 33

Jackson Primary School – 7 (S71) 35

Jackson River – 11 (S75) 4, 5; 10 (S74) 28

Jackson River Depot – 9 (F73) 8, 9
 Hunt Club – 11 (S75) 6

“Jackson’s Foot Cavalry” – 15 (F79) 15

Jackson’s Mountain – 12 (S76) 7

Jackson’s Purchase -16 (F80) 14

Jacob (runaway servant) – 5 (S69) 40

Jacob, Cary F. – 17 (S81) 9

Jacob Freeze house – see Swank-Ruddle house

Jacobi, _____ (Dr.) – 2 (F66) [no page given]

Jacques, Gerald E. – 11 (S75) 4; 20 (F84) 11

Jading, James – 6 (F70) 59

Jaffe

Alfred – 7 (F71) 18

Mrs. Alfred – see Ranson, M. Fontaine

jails – 3 (F67) 8; 7 (S71) 53; 7 (F71) 53

James

David- 13 (S77) 42

John – 20 (S84) 56

“James A. Fishburne—Founder Fishburne Military School” – 8 (S72) 3-10

James Blackley, commission merchant – 5 (F69) 31

“James Patton—a Forgotten Colonial Patriot” – 4 (S68) 24-35

James River – 2 (S66) 15; 2 (F66) 11; 6 (S70) 5, 7, 13; 8 (72) 44; 10 (F74) 12;

14 (S78) 6, 8, 9, 17, 22, 26, 27, 28

and Kanawha Canal towpath – 16 (S80) 11—engraving

Canal – 9 (F73) 29; 20 (F84) 52

Canal Company – 16 (S80) 15

Company – 16 (S80) 15

navigation – 4 (F68) 10

Jameson, William – 8 (F72) 51

James T. Clarke and Co. – 20 (S84) 43

Jamestown – 1 (S65) 10; 8 (S72) 35

excavations – 2 (F66) 6

J & C Watson Pottery – 9 (S73) 14

Jane, Adelpha – 11 (S75) 41

Japan Current – 2 (F66) 10

Jarman, L. Wilson – 4 (S68) 12

Jarman’s Gap – 6 (S70) 6

Jarvis

_____ - 16 (F80) 24

Edward – 16 (F80) 34, 35
Joseph – 16 (F80) [page entry lacking]
Thomas – 13 (F77) 37

J. A. White & Co – 13 (F77) 23

Jeeb, William – 16 (F80) 7

Jeffers, Jack – 10 (F74) 5; 20 (F84) 11

Jefferson

Dorothy E. – 12 (S76) 39
Frances (Eppes) – 6 (F70) 10
Judith – 5 (S69) 34
Lucy – 6 (F70) 9
Mary (Randolph) – 6 (F70) 17
Peter – 5 (S69) 34; 6 (S70) 6, 7, 8, 10; 8 (S72) 59; 10 (F74) 6
Mrs. Peter – see Randolph, Jane
Thomas – 2 (S66) 15, 16, 18; 3 (F67) 6, 20; 4 (F68) 8, 10, 11, 12, 14, 15, 16;
5 (S69) 24, 26, 33, 34; 5 (F69) 12; 6 (S70) 10-14 throughout; 6 (F70) 36;
7 (S71) 20, 21; 8 (S72) 8, 12, 15, 16, 17, 33, 39, 40, 43; 8 (F72) 11; 10
(S74) 35, 10 (F74) 6; 11 (F75) 42; 12 (S76) 22, 33; 12 (F76) 4, 6; 13 (77)
16; 14 (F78) 4, 6; 15 (F79) 31; 17 (S81) 41 17 (F81) 16; 20 (S84) 14, 15
Mrs. Thomas – 15 (F79) 32; see also Skelton, Martha Wayles

Jefferson

gifts – 4 (F68) 15
law library – 4 (F68) 14

Jefferson as a chauvinist – 6 (F70) 14

Jefferson County – 13 (S77) 12

Jeffersonian (newspaper) – 14 (F78) 12

Jeffersonian Party – see Republican Party

Jeffersonian Republicans – see Republican Party

Jeffries, John – 13 (S77) 41

Jenkins

Albert C. – 11 (F75) 38, 39
Sally, Mrs. – 11 (S75) 26
William – 20 (S84) 56

Jenkins Brigade – 11 (F75) 37

Jenner, Edward (Dr.) – 3 (F67) 21; 12 (S76) 23

Jennings

Elizabeth – 16 (F80) 63

Gibson – 18 (F82) 4

John – 16 (S80) 58; 16 (F80) 63; 18 (F82) 32

Mrs. John – see Jennings, Elizabeth

Jonathan – 6 (F70) 52

Letitia A. – 16 (S80) 58

Jennings Creek – 9 (F73) 48

Jennings Gap – 9 (F73) 30; 17 (F81) 42; 18 (S82) 26, 28; 19 (F83) 43

Sawmill – 18 (F82) 10

Jennings's Mill – 18 (F82) 4

Jerome-Orkney – 3 (S67) 8

Jersey Lily Flour – 18 (F82) 6, 7, 10

Jesser, Richard A., Mrs – 13 (F77) 16, 18; 20 (F84) 8

Jett

Robert Carter (Rev.) – 5 (S69) 18, 22

Thomas – 17 (S81) 5

jewelers and jewelry Stores – 5 (F69) 30; 7 (F71) 34; 8 (S72) 27; 11 (S75) 30, 11; (F75) 33, 34; 12 (F76) 43

Jewish

burying ground – 8 (S72) 23

immigrants – 8 (S72) 21

“The Jewish Community in Staunton” 8 (S72) 20-27

Jikes, John – 6 (F70) 54

J. L. Barth and Company – 8 (S72) 25

“John A. Harman: Jackson's Logistical Genius” – 32-43 [no other information on card]

“John Barleycorn” – 14 (F78) 11

John Brown

hanging of – 8 (F72) 34
trial – 7 (F71) 31

John Brown's Raid – 12 (F76) 4

John Carter grant – 6 (S70) 13

John Cochran house – 6 (S70) 25

"John Colter: Discoverer of Yellowstone" – 10 (F74) 31-35

John Lewis and Company – 6 (F70) 60, 61

John Lewis Committee – 5 (S69) 41

John Lewis Day – 5 (F69) 37

"John Lewis, Founder and Patriarch" – 3 (F67) 3

John Lewis grave – 5 (F69) 12; 5 (F69) 36—photo

John Lewis Junior High School – 7 (S71) 36

John Lewis monument – 3 (F67) 3

John Lewis home – 9 (F73) 47; 10 (S74) 31

"John Logan: His Life and Work as a Singing School Teacher on the Virginia and
North Carolina Frontiers, 1792-1813" – 16 (S80) 22-49

John Marshall house – 8 (F72) 6, 7, 9, 15, 16; 8 (F72) 4—photo

"John Marshall: Life, Character and Judicial Services" – 12 (F76) 25

Johns, John, (Rev) – 9 (F73) 65

Johnson

_____ (Breckenridge) – 20 (S84) 63

C. F. – 16 (F80) 33

Chapman – 7 (F71) 22, 31-35 throughout; 9 (F73) 47; 16 (S80) 59; 20 (S84) 63

Mrs. Chapman – see Johnson, Mary Ann

Copeland – 11 (S75) 26

Cornelia – 11 (S75) 46

Cynthia Black (Mrs.) – see Black, Cynthia

David – 6 (F70) 52

Ed. – 20 (S84) 56
 Edward – 15 (F79) 6-12 throughout; 14, 15, 16; 18 (S82) 19
 Edward Livingston – 14 (F78) 62
 Eliphales – 20 (S84) 57
 Elizabeth – 20 (S84) 63
 Ella Chapman – 20 (S84) 63
 Frances B. – 20 (S84) 63
 George H. – 11 (S75) 40
 G. L. H – 7 (S71) 34; 12 (S76) 14
 Godwin – 11 (S75) 26, 28
 Godwin G. – 8 (F72) 47
 H. – 14 (F78) 62
 Hugh – 6 (F70) 54
 James – 6 (F70) 52; 16 (F80) 10
 Jehu – 12 (S76) 31
 Jehu, Mrs.- see: Griner, Mary
 John – 5 (F69) 43; 6 (F70) 55; 9 (S73) 38; 13 (S77) 40; 20 (S84) 63
 Mrs. John – see Johnson, Elizabeth
 Jonathan – 5 (F69) 19
 Lewis – 11 (S75) 26
 Lula Belle – 11 (S75) 26
 Margaret S. – 18 (S82) 19
 Maria Breckenridge – 18 (S82) 19
 Mary Ann – 20 (S84) 63
 Mary (Plumb) – 7 (F71) 27
 Masse – 6 (F70) 55
 Millard F. – 19 (F83) 47
 Patricia Givens – 16 (F80) 4
 Patrick – 6 (F70) 55
 Peter – 19 (F83) 43
 Richard – 9 (S73) 36
 Robert – 16 (F80) 63; 18 (F82) 32
 R. Y. – 4 (S68) 6
 Samuel – 17 (F81) 26; 18 (F82) 19
 Samuel C. – 16 (F80) 14
 Mrs. Samuel C. – see Hemphill, _____
 Sybil (Topping) – 11 (F75) 35
 Thomas – 20 (S84) 63
 Mrs. Thomas – see Johnson, Frances B.
 Walter – 8 (F72) 47; 11 (S75) 26, 27; 11 (F75) 32
 Mrs. Walter -. see Giles
 William B. – 18 (S82) 19
 Mrs. William B. – see Johnson, Margaret S.
 William Boswell – 7 (F71) 22
 William H. – 19 (F83) 47
 William Peter – 19 (F83) 47

William R. – 16 (F80) 32
William Raymond – 19 (F83) 45
W. P. – 5 (F69) 19
Z. – 20 (F84) 68
Zack – 10 (S74) 15

Johnston

_____ - 13 (S77) 42
_____ (Confederate officer) – 1 (F65) 18
Albert Sidney – 18 (S82) 33
Anne – 8 (S72) 29
Carrie – 18 (S82) 33, 34
David – 13 (F77) 42
F. H. – 16 (S80) 41
Isham – 5 (S69) 39; 5 (F69) 15
John – 9 (S73) 37; 15 (S79) 39; 20 (F84) 73
Mrs. John – see Shipman, Mary
Joseph – 18 (F82) 25
Margaret – 20 (F84) 71
Margaret (Gregg) – 20 (F84) 72
Seth – 6 (F70) 59; 13 (S77) 49
William – 8 (S72) 29, 30; 9 (F73) 43
Mrs. William – see Johnston, Anne
Z. – 16 (F80) 63
Zachariah – 17 (S81) 5
Zachariah – see Johnston, Zechariah
Zechariah – 2 (S66) 15, 16, 17; 8 (S72) 17, 29-459 (S73) 67; 9 (S73) 43,
44; 20 (F84) 12
Mrs. Zechariah – see Robertson, Ann

Johnston family – 8 (S72) 33

Johnston-Wright land – 8 (S72) 38—sketch

Jonathan Hasbrouck house – 11 (F75) 15

Jones

_____ - 14 (F78) 19; 16 (S80) 30
Anne (Silling) (Jones) – 12 (S76) 30, 31
Benjamin – 13 (S77, 29, 32, 33) 27
Cadwallader – 4 (S68) 24
Clarence – 12 (S76, 10—photo; 12 (S76) 13
David S. – 19 (F83) 39
Fayette B. – 15 (F79) 43
F. F. - 17 (S81) 22
Gabrial - see Jones, Gabriel

Gabriel – 2 (S66) 14; 7 (S71) 47; 8 (S72) 60, 64; 14 (S78) 14
Gena – 18 (S82) 34
Green Berry – 19 (S83) 18, 20
Grumble (Conf. gen.) – 1 (F65) 14, 15
Isaac (Rev.) – 14 (F78) 62
Mrs. Isaac – see Finley, Maria W.
Isaiah – 12 (S76) 31
Isaiah, Mrs. - see Jones, Anne
Jared – 14 (F78) 38
Jesse H. – 4 (S68) 13, 15
John – 6 (F70) 55, 59; 17 (S81) 5
John (Rev.) – 4 (F68) 28; 5 (S69) 40
John Gabriel – 9 (S73) 63
Joshua – 6 (F70) 55
Lavena – 17 (F81) 6
Marshall – 11 (S75) 38
Martha Dabney – 5 (S69) 5; 5 (S69) 11—photo
M. G. – 20 (S84) 56
Olive – 12 (S76) 10—photo; 12 (S76) 13, 20
Robert – 20 (S84) 52
Robert W. – 4 (S68) 3
Sam – 1 (S65) 25
Samuel D. – 20 (S84) 56
Smith – 20 (S84) 56
Sturdy – 24 (S77) 47
Thomas – 6 (F70) 52, 55; 17 (S81) 5
Thomas P. – 18 (S82) 19
W. A. (Dr.) – 5 (F69) 10
William – 6 (F70) 55
William E. – 14 (S78) 51, 53

Jones and Howard – 13 (S77) 35

Jones' Store – 7 (F71) 34

Joneson, Samuel – 13 (F77) 39

Jordan

Adam – 8 (S72) 64
Mrs. Adam – see Jordan, Sarah
Albert – 15 (F79) 43
Alma – 11 (S75) 23
Annie (Mrs.) – 11 (S75) 23, 38
Emory – 11 (S75) 23
George – 20 (S84) 43
George W. William – 20 (S84) 42

Horace – 11 (S75) 23
James – 9 (F73) 46
Jean – 11 (S75) 23
John – 9 (S73) 36
Leana – 15 (F79) 43
Margaret – 11 (S75) 23
Martha – 20 (S84) 52
Percy – 11 (S750 23, 38
Mrs. Percy. – see: Jordan, Annie
Robert – 11 (S75) 23
Sarah – 8 (S72) 64
William – 20 (S84) 52

Jordan's Mill – 18 (F82) 10, 15, photo—15

Jouett, Jack – 11 (F75) 42, 43; 17 (S81) 4, 6, 8, 9

Joseph, William – 7 (F71) 52

Joseph Funk house – 15 (S79) 6, 12; 15 (S79) 9—photo

Jost family – 8 (F72) 24

Jouett, Jack – 6 (S70) 11, 12; 8 (S72) 12, 18

“Journey's End” – 5 (F69) 10

“Journey to the Springs, 1846: - 14 (F78) 9

Joyner, Peggy Shomo – see: Shomo, Peggy

“Judge Archibald Stuart” – 4 (F68) 3

judges – 12 (S76) 25

Judy

Harold – 12 (S76) 10—photo; 12 (S76) 13
Martin – 9 (S73) 37

Julian calendar – 3 (F67) 6

Julius, _____ (Dr.) – 2 (F66) 21

Jump Mountain – 4 (F68) 20

Junior Walther League – 8 (F72) 29

Jurey

James H. – 19 (S83) 30
Mrs. James H. – see May, Elianna

jurists – 4 (F68) 15; 7 (F71) 23

Justice of the Peace – 7 (S71) 11

K

Kable

William G. – 13 (S77) 15
Mrs. William G., II – 20 (F84) 8, 9 18
William Hartman – 13 (S77) 12, 14, 15

Kable's School – 8 (F72) 47; see also S.M.A.

Kagey, Joseph, Mr. & Mrs. – 7 (S71) 52; 7 (F71) 52
See also Kagy.

Kagy

John – 5 (F69) 20; 7 (F 71) 14
John R. – 7 (F71) 14

Kahl, Peter – 10 (F74) 22

Kainadt family – 8 (F72) 24

Kal (Cale) family – 10 (F74) 19

Kaldespob family – 10 (F74) 19

Kale

Daniel – 20 (S84) 52
John B. 11 (S75) 46
Julia – 11 (S75) 46

“The Kalorama” – 5 (S69) 5, 6; 6 (S70) 17

Kanawha Canal – 20 (F84) 52

Kanawha River – 2 (S66) 9; 3 (F67) 14; 4 (F68) 17; 9 (F73) 27; 12 (S76) 7, 25;
13 (S77) 44; 13 (F77) 41

Kanawha Turnpike – 15 (F79) 5; 16 (S80) 17

kaolin – 9 (S73) 6

Karicofe

Henry – 15 (S79) 40

John – 14 (F78) 63

Ms. John – see Karicofe, Susanna

Lelia Floyd – see Floyd, Lelia

Myrtle – 14 (F78) 41

Susanna – 14 (F78) 63

Karikoffe

Ann – 15 (F79) 43

Jacob – 15 (F79) 43

Mrs. Jacob – see Karikoffe, Ann

Karl H. Maier Memorial Scholarship Fund – see: Maier, Karl H., Memorial Scholarship Fund.

Kassiday

George – 20 (S84) 56

Washington – 20 (S84) 56

Katley, Francis – 13 (F77) 41

Kaufman, John – 3 (S67) 19

Kaumann, Johannes – see Cowman, John

Kaumann family – see Cowman family

Kavanagh, William – 6 (F70) 55

Kavenagh

Charles – 6 (F70) 52

William – 6 (F70) 52

Kavanaugh family – 11 (F75) 32

Kaylor, T. – 19 (S83) 30

Kayser

Davis A. – 18 (S82) 29, 30

Mrs. Davis A. – 5 (F69) 32

Elizabeth S. – 17 (S81) 29

Joseph D. – 15 (F79) 50
Margaret E. – 15 (F79) 50
Mary Elizabeth – 17 (S81) 29
William B. – 17 (S81) 29
Mrs. William B. – see Kayser, Elizabeth S.
William H. – 11 (S75) 47

Kean, Andrew (Dr.) – 3 (F67) 20; 12 (S76) 23

Keane, John J. (Bishop) – 7 (S71) 20

Keenon, Edward – 6 (F70) 59

Keeth, Greenbury – 13 (S77) 49

Keezletown Road – 19 (F83) 42

Keezy

Elizabeth – 15 (S79) 40
Emily Catharine – 15 (S79) 40
John Harvey – 15 (S79) 40
P. – 15 (S79) 40
Philip – 15 (S79) 40

Kegley Farm – see Landes Cemetery

Keiefer, Rev. E. C. – 7 (S71) 20

Keigh-tu-quā – see Cornstalk

Keinadt

Casper – 8 (F72) 23
Mrs. Casper – see Berger, Anna Margaret
Catharine – 19 (F83) 10
George Adam – 19 (F83) 11
George Michael – 19 (F83) 11
Jacob – 19 (F83) 11
Margaret – 8 (F72) 26
Michael – 3 (S67) 7; 8 (F72) 19, 22, 25, 26, 27, 28, 30; 19 (F83) 6, 9, 10, 11
Mrs. Michael – see Keinadt, Margaret; see also Diller, Margaret
Philip – 19 (F83) 11

Keinadt family – see Coiner, Coyner, Kainadt, Kainer,

Keinert's Church – 8 (F72) 23; see also Koiner's Church.

Keiser

Daniel – 3 (S67) 7; 14 (F78) 7
George K. – 6 (S70) 44
Jacob – 18 (S82) 19
Mrs. Jacob – see Keiser, Margaret E. E.
Margaret E. E. – 18 (S82) 19
Mary E. – 11 (S75) 42

Keister

Bill – 11 (S75) 18
George – 11 (S75) 18
J. A. – 20 (S84) 56
Thurston O. (Rev.) – 11 (S75) 18

Keith

Daniel – 9 (S73) 37
George – 6 (F70) 55

Kelenburg, William C. – 20 (S84) 52

Keller

Catharine (wife of George, Sr.) – 16 (S80) 60
Catharine (wife of Samuel) – 16 (S80) 60
David – 15 (S79) 40
Frederick, Jr. – 10 (F74) 40
George – 18 (S82) 19; 20 (S84) 63
Mrs. George – 18 (S82) 19; see also Keller, Sophia
George, Sr. – 15 (S79) 40; 16 (S80) 60
Mrs. George, Sr. – see Keller, Catharine
Mary Eveline – 16 (S80) 60
Maytie – 18 (S82) 34
Samuel – 16 (S80) 60
Ms. Samuel – see Keller, Catharine
Sophia – 20 (S84) 63

Keller family – 10 (F74) 37

Keller Fort – 17 (F81) 50

Kelley

_____ (Gen.) – 1 (F65) 17; 20 (F84) 52
Benjamin F. – 15 (F79) 7
James – 20 (S84) 56
Michael – 8 (S72) 64

Kelly

George – 15 (S79) 26
James – 16 (F80) 63
Mrs. James – see Kelly, Mary
John – 6 (F70) 54, 55
Lily – 18 (S82) 34
Martha J. – 16 (F80) 63
Mary – 16 (F80) 63

Kelsick, Richard – 16 (F80) 5

Kemper

F. L. – 17 (F81) 26
G. W. – 17 (F81) 26
James – 9 (F73) 42
Mrs. James R. – see Coyner
K. – 19 (S83) 29
Rodham – 19 (F83) 47

Kemper-Loving house – 9 (F73) 42

Kenagy, John – 5 (F69) 20; 7 (S71) 52; 7 (F71) 52

Kenedy, William – 8 (F72) 51

Kenerly

John – 12 (S76) 31
Mrs. John – see Herpine, Catherine

Kengere

John – 20 (F84) 72
Mrs. John – see Sargant, Elizabeth

Kennard

George – 11 (F75) 33
Mrs. George – see Earman
Lucy – 11 (F75) 33

Kennedy

Andrew – 9 (F73) 40
Bowman, Mr. & Mrs. – 5 (F69) 18
Elizabeth – 15 (S79) 40
Elizabeth Jane – 17 (S81) 29
Elsie – 11 (S75) 22; 12 (S76) 20
Henry – 10 (S74) 17
James R. (Rev.) – 11 (F75) 7
John – 11 (S75) 44, 46; 14 (F78) 63; 15 (F79) 44; 16 (S80) 60; 17 (S81) 29

Mrs. John – see Kennedy, Sarah; Kennedy, Magdalen
Magdalen – 15 (F79) 44
Robert Randall, Jr. – 17 (F81) 18
Sarah – 14 (F78) 63
Sarah C. – 17 (S81) 29
William H. - 15 (S79) 40

Kennedy

Creek Sawmill – 18 (F82) 11
manganese tract – 13 (F77) 24
mine – 14 (S78) 35

Kennerley

_____ - 14 (F78) 63
Samuel (Rev.) – 14 (F78) 63

Kennerly

Benjamin – 14 (F78) 32
James – 18 (F82) 6
Mary Ann – 17 (S81) 30
Samuel (Rev.) – 17 (S81) 30
Ms. Samuel – see Kennerly, Mary Ann

Kennerly's Mill – 18 (F82) 6

Kenney

Mary B. – 19 (F83) 23
Robert – 19 (S83) 30; 19 (F83) 23
Mrs. Robert – see Kenney, Mary B.

Kennon, _____ (commodore killed on Princeton) – 12 (F76) 17

Kenny

James – 12 (F76) 41
John – 14 (S78) 21
William – 6 (F70) 59

Kent

Jacob – 6 (F70) 54
Robert Gordon – 20 (F84) 11

Kentucky – 2 (S66) 6; 3 (F67) 14

Kentucky County – 13 (S77) 37

“Kentucky Harmony”- 16 (S80) 38, 39

Kentucky pioneers – 6 (F70) 32

Kentucky Safety Singletree – 14 (F78) 19

“Kenwood” – 6 (S70) 13

Kenworthy, John – 6 (F70) 55

Kephart (Gabbert), Jacob – 10 (F74) 22

See also Gabbart; Gabbert; Gabhart; Gayhart; Gebert

Keppel, William Anne – 6 (S70) 6

Keran [Annie R.] estate – 19 (F83) 47

Kerby, Robert B. – 5 (F69) 7

Kercheval – 2 (F66) 9

Kerlan, George – 20 (S84) 52

Kerlin

J. H. – 20 (S84) 52

Ollie (Malcom) – 14 (F78) 48

Kerns

_____ (Capt., Civil War) – 12 (F76) 33

_____ (Rev.) – 20 (S84) 49

Kernstown – 1 (F65) 11; 15 (F79) 11; 20 (F84) 51

Kerr

Mrs. Beirne J. – 20 (F84) 6, 8, 11, 12, 14, 15

Catharine Ann – 14 (F78) 63

David – 15 (F79) 44

Mrs., David – see Kerr, Jane

Elizabeth – 14 (F78) 63

H.H. – 4 (S68) 5

James – 4 (S68) 27; 6 (S70) 37; 6 (F70) 52; 8 (F72) 53, 56; 9 (F73) 46;
16 (F80) 74

Jane – 15 (F79) 44

John – 6 (F70) 55

Mary Ann – 15 (S79) 40; 15 (F79) 44

Mrs. V. B. – 20 (S84) 49

Walter – 6 (F70) 55

William – 6 (F70) 59; 15 (F79) 44; 16 (F80) 74
Mrs. William – see Clarke, Lucretia
William Coleman – 15 (S79) 40
William G. – 14 (F78) 63; 15 (S79) 40; 15 (F79) 44
Mrs. William – see Kerr, Mary Ann

Kerr

home – 8 (F72) 53-56; 9 (F73) 46, 47, 54
Grant – 16 (F80) 75
Mill – 18 (F82) 6

Kerr-Brandeborg House – 19 (S83) 13—photo

Kerricofe

Ammi – 20 (S84) 56
Andrew – 20 (S84) 56
Benjamin – 20 (S84) 56
Frederick H. – 20 (S84) 56
George – 20 (S84) 56
George, Sr. – 20 (S84) 56
Jack – 20 (S84) 56
Jacob – 20 (S84) 56
James – 20 (S84) 56
John H. – 20 (S84) 56
John, Jr. – 20 (S84) 56
John V. – 20 (S84) 56
Margaret – 20 (S84) 56
McCutcheon – 20 (S84) 56
N. B. – 20 (S84) 56
Silas – 20 (S84) 56
W. H. H. – 20 (S84) 56
William – 20 (S84) 56
William F. – 20 (S84) 56
William H. – 20 (S84) 56

Kerr's Creek – 16 (S80) 23

Kerr's Paint – 8 (F72) 56

Kersh, M. – 19 (S83) 32

Kershner's Mill – 18 (F82) 10

Kerwin, Peter – 18 (S82) 19

"Keswick" – 6 (S70) 14

Key, Martin – 6 (S70) 15

Keywood

Moses – 6 (F70) 55

Step – 6 (F70) 55

Kibler

A. J. – 20 (F84) 67

A. M. – 20 (F84) 67

A. V. – 20 (F84) 67

Benjamin H. – 20 (F84) 67

J. – 20 (F84) 67

Joseph – 15 (S79) 26

Marian – 14 (F78) 37, 44

Perl – 14 (F78) 44

Kibler family – 14 (F78) 36

Kiblinger, Mrs. E. – 9 (F73) 42

Kice

George – 15 (S79) 40

Jacob – 14 (F78) 60, 63

Mrs. Jacob – see Kice, Susan

John – 20 (F84) 67

Mrs. John – see Kice, Margaret

Margaret – 20 (F84) 67

Mary Emma – 20 (F84) 67

Melvina (Gillock) – 14 (F78) 60

Susan – 14 (F78) 63

Kidd

_____ - 13 (F77) 40

Anne – see Covington, Anne

Daniel – 9 (S73) 40

Newton W. – 20 (F84) 15

Mrs. Newton W. – see Covington, Anne

Kidnay, William – 9 (F73) 40

Kief, Daniel – 20 (S84) 56

Kieffer, Aldine – 15 (S79) 10

Kilgalen, Edward Payne (Fr.) – 7 (S71) 20, 21

Killian

David – 19 (F83) 23
Eli – 19 (S83) 23
J. (Rev.) – 8 (F72) 24
Jacob (Rev.) – 19 (F83) 4, 6

Killigore, Charles – 6 (F70) 52

kilns – 9 (S73) 8, 9, 12; 9 (F73) 54

Kilpatrick

A. W. (Rev.) – 19 (S83) 35
Margaret (Cunningham) – 20 (F84) 73

Kimball, Marie – 6 (F70) 12

Kincade

_____ - 13 (F77) 40
John – 6 (F70) 59; 13 (S77) 41
See also Kincaid; Kinkade; Kinhead

Kincaid

Archibald – 11 (S75) 48; 17 (S81) 30
Mrs. Archibald – see Kincaid, Sarah
Archibald R. – 16 (F80) 63
John – 12 (F76) 41
Morgan – 18 (S82) 19
Sarah – 17 (S81) 30

Kincannon

Andrew – 6 (F70) 55
Francis – 6 (F70) 55
Francis, Jr. – 6 (F70) 55

Kinder, Peter – 13 (F77) 42

kindergartens – 8 (F72) 28

Kindig

Abraham – 20 (F84) 58
Alex – 18 (S82) 20
Benjamin – 20 (F84) 58
H. H. – 12 (F76) 38
Henry C. – 20 (F84) 58
Mrs. Henry C. – see Kindig, Margaret
Margaret – 20 (F84) 58

Kindig family – 7 (S71) 40; 20 (F84) 57

Kindle, Edward Martin – 20 (S84) 30

Kineagy, _____ - 14 (F78) 60

Kinfer, Michael – 6 (F70) 55

King

_____ - 16 (S80) 35; 16 (F80) 38

_____ (Dr. & Rev.) – 7 (F71) 35

Anthony – 12 (S76) 30

Mrs. Anthony – see Hertsog, Betty

Charles – 6 (F70) 54; 9 (S73) 38

Christopher – 12 (S76) 30

Mrs. Christopher – see Stephens, Nancy

Edward 6 (F70) 55\

H. H. – 16 (F80) 33

Hannah Moffett (Irvine) – 14 (S78) 44

Henry – 5 (S69) 40; 14 (F78) 63

Mrs. Henry – see King, Susanna

James – 6 (F70) 52

Mrs. James J. – 19 (S83) 51

John – 6 (F70) 54; 8 (F72) 50; 18 (F82) 6

Joseph – 5 (S69) 40

Mrs. M. A. – 14 (F78) 22

Martha – 16 (F80) 63

Mary (Stewart) – 12 (S76) 30

Patsy – 16 (F80) 63

Peter – 13 (F77) 29, 31

Susanna – 5 (S69) 40

Thomas – 6 (F70) 55

William – 9 (F73) 27; 10 (S74) 9; 11 (S75) 43; 18 (F82) 6

William Wayt – 11 (S75) 31; 14 (S78) 44

W. W. – 16 (F80) 63; 20 (S84) 33

Mrs. W. W. – see King, Patsy

Kingan family – 11 (S75) 21

King George County – 2 (F66) 17

King's Daughters' Hospital – 1 (S65) 22; 3 (F67) 15; 20 (F84) 37

Kingsley, Charles – 1 (S65) 7, 28

King's Mill – 18 (F82) 6
Middle River – 18 (F82) 6
Naked Creek – 18 (F82) 6

Kinkade, James – 13 (S77) 44

Kinkaid, Archibald – 15 (S79) 40

Kinthead

Andrew – 9 (S73) 36
David – 8 (F72) 52
George – 9 (S73) 38
Thomas – 9 (S73) 34
William – 9 (S73) 38
See also Kincade; Kincaid; Kinkade

Kinney

_____ - 13 (S77) 20
_____ - 16 (S80) 68
Mrs. Alexander – 5 (F69) 32
Bernice (Leslie) – 5 (S69) 36
Bernice (Rice) – 5 (S69) 36
Caroline – 16 (F80) 63
Chesley – 16 (F80) 63
Mrs. Chesley – 5 (F69) 30
Chesley, Jr. – 15 (F79) 44
Ella (Ware) – 5 (S69) 10
Isabella – 7 (S71) 34; 16 (F80) 63, 64
Jacob – 18 (S82) 26
James Bell – 15 (F79) 44
J. C. – 19 (F83) 25
Jefferson – 17 (S81) 35; 18 (S82) 29, 30
John – 7 (F71) 22; 9 (F73) 37
John (Judge) – 7 (F71) 31
John Chesley – 20 (S84) 63
John Fitch – 5 (S69) 10
Mary Chapman – 16 (F80) 64
N. C. – 15 (S79) 32; 17 (F81) 24
Nicholas – 12 (F76) 15
Nicholas C. – 5 (S69) 5; 13 (S77) 34; 14 (F78) 70; 18 (S82) 29, 30; 20 (S84) 63
Nick – 7 (F71) 31
Robert H. – 5 (S69) 34
Robert P. – 16 (F80) 63, 64
Mrs. Robert P. – see Kinney, Isabella
Robert Porterfield – 18 (F82) 32
R. P. – 18 (S82) 15

T. H. – 19 (F83) 25
William – 5 (S69) 5, 34, 36; 7 (F71) 20; 18 (S82) 29, 30; 18 (F82) 29; 20 (S84) 63
Mrs. William – see Porterfield, Rebecca
William, Jr. – 16 (F80) 64
William, Sr. – 16 (F80) 64

Kinnison

Charles – 13 (S77) 39
Edward – 13 (S77) 40, 41

Kinser, C. W. (Rev.) – 20 (S84) 46

Kinsley, _____ - 7 (S71) 40

Kinzer, Jacob – 6 (F70) 54

Kipling, Rudyard – 1 (S65) 7

Kipp, Mrs. Nell Ramsey – see Ramsey, Nell

Kiracofe

Mrs. Benjamin I. – 20 (S84) 48, 52
Caleb – 14 (F78) 48
Charlene – 11 (S75) 31; 12 (S76) 10—photo; 12 (S76) 13, 20
George, Sr. – 20 (S84) 52
Margaret – 20 (S84) 52
Mildred – 14 (F78) 46
Ray – 20 (S84) 48
Ruth Hess – see Hess, Ruth

Kiracofe Mill – 18 (F82) 10

Kirby

Eugene – 11 (S75) 9
J. L. S. (Judge) – 13 (S77) 14

Kircudbright Company – 16 (F80) 6, 8, 10

Kirigin, John – 9 (S73) 36

Kirk

Alexander – 12 (F76) 42
George R. – 14 (F78) 63
Mrs. George R. -
George R. – 14 (F78) 63

Mrs. George R. – see Kirk, Rhoe Ann
James – 9 (S73) 34
John – 6 (F70) 55; 18 (S82) 26
Rhoe Ann – 14 (F78) 63

Kirkbride, Thomas S. (Dr.) – 2 (F66) 20

Kirkpatrick, Thomas – 8 (F72) 50

Kirline, J. H. – 20 (S84) 56

Kise

Ida Florence – 19 (F83) 23
John A. – 19 (F83) 23
Mrs. John A. – see Kise, Margaret
Margaret – 19 (F83) 23

Kiser, Jesse – 20 (S84) 56

Kiser family – 14 (F78) 36

Kister

Philip – 12 (S76) 30
Mrs. Philip – see Shenk, Betty

Kiteer, Jacob – 6 (F70) 54

Kittering, Jacob – 6 (F70) 55

Kittle, Abraham – 13 (F77) 29

Kivlighan

Felix – 12 (S76) 19
John Joseph – 14 (F78) 78
Michael – 4 (S68) 13; 7 (S71) 19; 9 (F73) 56
Michael F. – 20 (F84) 8
Miriam (Sister) – 7 (S71) 23
Thomas – 8 (F72) 45
William Owen – 12 (S76) 19

Klein family – 10 (F74) 19

Kleman family – 8 (F72) 24

Klemer, Georg – 10 (F74) 26

Klemmer, Francis (Fr.) – 7 (S71) 24

Klemmer family 10 (F74) 22

Kline, Joseph S. – 7 (F71) 9

Knabe, William – see William Knabe Company

Knave, Henry – 18 (S82) 26

Knight, James – 12 (F76) 42

Knightley, Robert – 15 (S79) 21, 22

Knightly

Robert – 7 (S71) 17

Mrs. Robert – see Moran, Joanna

Knightly (community) – 6 (S70) 38; 10 (F74) 11

Light and Power Co. – 18 (F82) 12

Mill – 18 (F82) 10, photo—12

Knightly Mill Cemetery – 9 (S73) 42

Knights of Columbus – 7 (S71) 21

Knights of the Golden Horseshoe – 6 (S70) 5; 7 (S68) 24; 10 (F74) 8; 16 (S80) 14

Knights of the Red Hand – 1 (S65) 9

Knopp

George – 7 (F71) 21; 9 (F73) 53; 14 (F78) 76

Roy - 12 (S76) 10—photo; 12 (S76) 13

“Knopp Home” – 7 (F71) 21

Knott

Cornelius S. – 20 (S84) 56

Mrs. Cornelius – 20 (S84) 56

W. Markwood – 20 (S84) 56

Knowles

_____ - 20 (S84) 63

A. Lee – 5 (F69) 31

Mrs. E. Lewis – 14 (S78) 43

George W. – 14 (F78) 63

Isabella (Apple) – 17 (F81) 39
James – 14 (F78) 30
Mary – 15 (S79) 40
Ruth – 12 (S76) 10—photo; 12 (S76) 13, 20
T. – 7 (S71) 39

Know-Nothing Party – 1 (F65) 5; 17 (S81) 10

Knox, Robert – 13 (S77) 43

Koiner

_____ - 16 – (F80) 64
Bill – 11 (F75) 36
Carra – 20 (F84) 67
Casper – 8 (F72) 22, 25; 14 (S78) 41, 43
Mrs. Casper – see Berger, Anna Margaret
Celestine – 11 (S75) 42
Charles Stuart – 19 (F83) 12
David – 12 (F76) 38; 19 (F83) 23
Delia Ann – 19 (S83) 30
D. Randolph – 12 (S76) 19
Elizabeth – 12 (S76) 20
George – 5 (F69) 16
George M. – 14 (F78) 8; 15 (F79) 44
Mrs. George M. – see Koiner, Susan
G. W. – 14 (F78) 19
Helena – 13 (S77) 61
Jacob – 8 (F72) 25; 20 (F84) 67
Mrs. Jacob – see Koiner, Margaret
John – 8 (S72) 51; 11 (S75) 42; 16 (F80) 64; 17 (S81) 30; 20 (F84) 67
Mrs. John – see Koiner, Paulina
John B. – 15 (F79) 44
Jonathan – 8 (S72) 53
Joseph – 15 (F79) 44
Mrs. Joseph – see Koiner, Mary
Kasper – 18 (F82) 32
Kasper, Sr. – 16 (F80) 64
Mrs. Kasper, Sr. – see Koiner, Margaret
Margaret – 8 (F72) 25; (Mrs. Kasper) 16 (F80) 64; (Mrs. Jacob) 20 (F84) 67
Martin – 8 (F72) 25
Mary – 15 (F79) 44; 16 (F80) 64; 17 (S81) 30
Mary Susan – 18 (F82) 33
Michael – 5 (F69) 15, 18; 19 (S83) 30
Mrs. Michael – see Diller, Margaret; Koiner, Sarah
Paulina – 20 (F84) 67
Philip – 11 (S75) 42; 17 (S81) 30

Mrs. Philip – see Koiner, Mary
Philip, Sr. – 16 (S80) 60
Philip David – 17 (S81) 30
Ralph – 11 (F75) 36
Randolph – 12 (S76) 20
Sarah – 19 (S83) 30
Silas – 16 (F80) 64
Mrs. Silas – see Koiner, Mary
Solomon – 18 (F82) 33
Susan – 14 (S78) 43; 15 (F79) 44
William F. – 20 (F84) 59

Koiner family – 3 (S67) 7; 6 (S70) 49; 8 (F72) 19; 14 (F78) 9

Koiner reunion – 8 (F72) 26; 19 (F83) 10

Koiner's Church – 6 (S70) 44; 8 (F72) 24, 25; 19 (F83) 4
See also Coyner's Congregation; Trinity Lutheran Church

Koiner's Mill – 18 (F82) 11

Koiner's Store – 6 (S70) 44; 8 (F72) 27

Koogler, Mr. & Mrs. Thomas – 9 (F73) 55, 56

Koontz

_____ - 20 (S84) 49
Curtis (Rev.) – 5 (F69) 19

Kraun, Elizabeth – 11 (S75) 48

Kreinheder

Dr. O. C. – 8 (F72) 27
Mrs. O. C. – see Coiner, Hannah
Oscar – 19 (F83) 11
Mrs. Oscar – see Coiner, Hannah

Kresge, S. S. – 3 (S67) 6

Krewatch, Samuel, Mr., & Mrs. – 5 (F69) 12; 6 (S70) 51

Kringle, Vortes – 15 (F79) 22

Kriskringling – 3 (S67) 15

Krist

Andrew – 12 (S76) 30
Mrs. Andrew – see Reif, Barbara

Kroder, John – 9 (F73) 47

Kroh family – 8 (F72) 24

Krohn
George – 12 (S76) 31
Mrs. George – see Ehler, Molly

Ku Klux Klan – 6 (Ss70) 22

Kuegele, Rev. Frederick – 8 (F72) 25, 26, 27; 19 (F83) 5, 6, 10

Kunkel
Richard Cooper – 16 (F80) 46
Richard Hunter – 16 (F80) 46

Kunkle
Cooper – 16 (F80) 44
David – 16 (F80) 14-51
Mrs. David – see Cooper, _____
Dulaney Brown – 16 (F80) 46
Eliza – 17 (F81) 26
Jacob, Sr. – 17 (F81) 26
James William – 16 (F80) 43
John Robert – 16 (F80) 41, 43
Luella – 16 (F80) 43
Luella Susan – 16 (F80) 41
Mary Elizabeth – 16 (F80) 33
S. A. – 16 (F80) 28, 46
William – 16 (F80) 46

Kunkle ore bank – 16 (F80) 33, 36, 37

Kunnison, Charles – 13 (S77) 39

Kuroshio – see Japan Current.

Kurr, Robert – 6 (F70) 52

Kurtz
Adam – 15 (S79) 40; 15 (F79) 44
Mrs. Adam – see Craig, Amanda
Adam H. – 16 (S80) 60

Isaac – 17 (F81) 26
J. F. – 17 (S81) 30
Mrs. J. F. – see Gold, Sarah Ann
Jacob – 15 (F79) 44; 16 (F80) 66
Jake – 7 (F71) 34
Julia – 15 (F79) 44
Peter – 14 (F78) 63
William – 16 (S80) 60
William H. K. – 19 (F83) 23
William Isaac – 16 (S80) 60
Winfield Scott – 15 (S79) 40

Kyger, Ellsworth – 3 (S67) 8

Kyle

_____ (butcher) – 1 (S65) 22; 20 (F84) 37
Arthur – 6 (F70) 59
David M. – 20 (S84) 56
D. M. – 20 (S84) 56
Eliza H. – 15 (S79) 41
Felicia – 16 (S80) 60
G. M. 20 (S84) 56
John C. – 18 (F82) 33
Mervin – 20 (S84) 56
R. H., Jr. – 20 (S84) 56
Robert – 19 (F83) 23
Mrs. Robert – see Cushing, Sarah
Robert M. – 16 (S80) 60
Mrs. Robert M. – see Estill, Catharine
Robert M, St. – 20 (S84) 56
Sally – 20 (S84) 56
William – 15 (S79) 4; 6 (S80) 60; 18 (S82) 29, 30
Mrs. William – see Kyle, Eliza H.; see Kyle, Felicia
William Joseph – 16 (S80) 60
William Sheridan – 18 (F82) 33
Mrs. William Sheridan – see McClung, _____

Kyle's Mill – 18 (F82) 7, 10

Kyler, Joseph – 6 (F70) 54

L

laborers from New England – 1 (F65) 5, 6; see also mercenary labor; indentures.

Lacey, William – 6 (F60) 55

Lacy

_____ - 20 (S84) 61

Ida (Bundy) – 14 (F78) 40

Lachard, William – 6 (F70) 54

Ladd, John J. – 7 (S71) 30, 33

Laden, Patrick – 9 (F73) 37

Lafayette, (Marquis de) – 2 (S66) 15; 5 (S69) 33; 8 (S72) 12, 18

Lafferty

Steel – 6 (F70) 59

William – 6 (F70) 59

Laird

David – 9 (S73) 38, 39

James G. – 20 (S84) 63

Mrs. James G. – see Patterson, Maria

Lam

Elisabeth – 3 (S67) 19

Mathew – 12 (S76) 30

Mrs. Mathew – see Sorrel, Kesiah

Lamb

A. A. - 20 (S84) 56

Abraham – 16 (S80) 60

B. – 17 (S81) 30

Mrs. B. – see Lamb, Susan C.

Catharine – 15 (S79) 48

Eliza – 16 (S80) 60; 19 (F83) 23

Elizabeth – 11 (S75) 41

Elizabeth Adeline – 16 (S80) 60

Pierce – 15 (S79) 48

Mrs. Pierce – see Lamb, Catharine

Robert Newton – 19 (F83) 23

Ruth (Stevenson) – 15 (S79) 48

Susan C. – 17 (S81) 30

William – 16 (S80) 60; 19 (F83) 23

Mrs. William – see Lamb, Eliza

Lamb & Younger – 8 (F72) 14

Lambert

_____ - 15 (F79) 22
Annabelle, Miss – 7 (F71) 16
Mrs. Clyde M. – 20 (F84) 8, 15
Daniel – 20 (S84) 56
Ham – 20 (S84) 56
Henry – 15 (F79) 44
Jacob – 20 (S84) 56
Jane – 8 (F72) 57
John – 8 (F72) 57; 13 (F77) 29
Mrs. John – see Lambert, Jane
J. S. – 18 (F82) 29
Louisa – 19 (F83) 24
Peter – 20 (S84) 52
Phil – 20 (S84) 56
Samuel – 20 (S84) 56
Samuel, Sr. – 20 (S84) 56
T. – 20 (F84) 48
T. W. – 14 (F78) 20, 21
William – 20 (S84) 56

“Lambert House” – 7 (F71) 16

Lamie, Andrew – 6 (F70) 55

Lammie, Samuel – 6 (S70) 53

Lammie – See also Lamie.

Lampert

Abraham – 12 (S76) 30
Mrs. Abraham – see Hemecker, Barbara

Lancaster

_____ - 19 (S83) 19; 20 (S84) 38
George D. – 17 (S81) 30
John A. 12 (F76) 21

Lancaster County, PA – 3 (F67) 7

Lance, Barnet – 9 (S73) 36

Land and Water Conservation Act – 11 (S75) 6

land

companies – 14 (F78) 22

development – 14 (F78) 28-30; 16 (S80) 20
grants – 10 (F74) 9-16; 16 (F80) 6
leases – 1 (S65) 11
speculation – 1 (S65) 25; 6 (S70) 34; 6 (F70) 49-64; 16 (F80) 4, 6
surveyors – see surveyors

Landbridge – 2 (F66) 9, 10

Landes

_____ - 11 (F75) 31
Allen – 20 (S84) 56
A. W. – 20 (S84) 56
Christian – 20 (S84) 39
C. Kenneth – 11 (F75) 7, 14
Daniel – 20 (S84) 56
David – 7 (F71) 13; 14 (F78) 38; 20 (S84) 52, 56
“Dimples” – 11 (S75) 32
Elberson – 11 (F75) 31
Elizabeth – 14 (F78) 38
Ethel – 12 (S76) 10—photo; 12 (S76) 13
Florence, Miss – 11 (F75) 31
Henry – 20 (S84) 56
Homer – 11 (F75) 31
Howard – 20 (S84) 56
Jacob – 20 (S84) 56
James – 11 (F75) 31
Mrs. James – see Crum
John – 7 (F71) 13; 11 (F75) 31; 20 (S84) 22, 39, 56
John, Mr. & Mrs. – 11 (S75) 32
Julia – 11 (S75) 32
Katherine – 11 (S75) 32
Mary – 11 (S75) 32
Newt – 20 (S84) 56
Noah – 20 (S84) 56
Nora – 14 (F78) 39
Olgie Hogshead – see Hogshead, Olgie
Paul – 14 (F78) 38
Raymond – 14 (F78) 38
Sadie – 14 (F78) 39
Sarah – 14 (F78) 38
Sylvia – 14 (F78) 46
W. H. – 4 (S68) 5
Willard – 11 (F75) 31
William – 7 (F71) 13; 14 (F78) 38; 20 (S84) 56
William R. – 5 (F69) 19

Landes Cemetery

Craushorn Farm – 9 (S73) 42

Kegley Farm – 9 (S73) 42

Landes house – 11 (F75) 35

Landis

Christian, Jr. – 19 (F83) 42

Christian, Sr. – 19 (F83) 42

Eliza J. – 11 (S75) 41

Samuel – 11 (S75) 40,41

Landrith, William – 6 (F70) 55

Landrum, Kenneth, Mr. & Mrs. – 8 (F73) 53; 9 (F73) 46

Landstreet, (Rev.) John – 6 (S70) 28

Lane

Ron – 9 (F73) 8, 16

S. M. 17 (F81) 45

Laney, _____ (Capt.) – 5 (F69) 23

Laney's Spring – see Seawright Spring

Lang

Helen – 11 (S75) 30

Henry, Sr. – 11 (S75) 30

Henry, Jr. – 11 (S75) 30

Irma (Stratton) – 11 (S75) 30

Lang family – 8 (F72) 24

Lang

house – 11 (S75) 27

Jewelers – 11 (S75) 30

Printery – 8 (F72) 27

Lang Verborgener Freund – 3 (S67) 11

Lange

Abraham, Sr. – 16 (S80) 61

Mrs. Abraham, Sr. – see Lange, Mary

Abraham, Jr. – 16 (S80) 60,61

Mrs. Abraham, Jr. – see Lange, Ann

Angelina – 11 (S75) 48
Ann – 16 (S80) 60
Anna – 11 (S75) 48
David – 16 (S80) 61
Louisa – 11 (F75) 48
Maria Louisa – 16 (S80) 61
Mary – 11 (S75) 48; 16 (S80) 61
Mary Angeline – 16 (S80) 61
Sally – 20 (S84) 63

Langford

James – 20 (S84) 52
James H. – 16 (F80) 52
Licinda (Battow) – 16 (F80) 52

Langhorne, Nancy (Astor) – 6 (S70) 12

Langley, William – 6 (F70) 54

languages – 1 (S65) 14

Lanieve, Peter – 14 (F78) 7

Lankford, Benjamin – 17 (S81) 5

Lantz

Georg – 3 (S67) 20
Jacob – 3 (S67) 20

LaPoste, _____ - 7 (F71) 32

Lapsley

James W., Judge & Mrs. – 6 (F70) 23
Joseph – 9 (S73) 27, 29
Katherine (Sproul) – 6 (F70) 23
Sam – 11 (S75) 28
Samuel Norvell – 6 (F70) 23, 24, 25

Larew

Benjamin – 15 (S79) 41
Benjamin F. – 15 (F79) 44
Elizabeth – 15 (S79) 41
Elizabeth R. – 15 (S79) 41
Jacob – 20 (S84) 64
Joseph – 15 (S79) 41
Mrs. Joseph – see Larew, Elizabeth

Joseph N. – 20 (S84) 64
Peter – 14 (F78) 63

Larew Mill – 198 (F82) 11

Largney, Jeremiah – 9 (F73) 39

Larguy, John – 19 (F83) 24

Larkin and Company products – 11 (S75) 17

Larnie, William – 6 (F70) 55

Lary, John – 9 (F73) 39; 14 (F78) 63

Laskers family – 13 (S77) 44

“The Last Retreat: A Memoir” – 18 (F82) 19

Lastley, William – 6 (F70) 52

Latané, _____ (Rev.) – 1 (S65) 18; 20 (F84) 33

Latham
Ethel W. – 16 (F80) 59
J. D. – 16 (F80) 59
John McNeale – 19 (S83) 31

Latrobe, Benjamin – 8 (F72) 13

Laughlin
Alexander – 6 (F70) 55
John – 6 (F70) 55

Laumann family – 10 (F74) 19

Laurel
Creek – 13 (S77) 45, 50
Hill – 18 (F82) 14
Hill Milling Com. – 18 (F82) 7, 10
Run – 13 (F77) 38

Laurence, William – 20 (F84) 74

Lavender
Beverly (Patterson) – 17 (S81) 51

H. E., Mr. & Mrs. – 17 (S81) 47, 50, 51
Renee – 17 (S81) 51
Shawn – 17 (S81) 51

Laverty, Ralph – 12 (F76) 42

Law, Andrew (Rev.) – 16 (S80) 24, 26, 27, 29, 31, 34, 39

law

offices – 7 (F71) 34
schools – 7 (S71) 13

Lawrance, Patrick – 9 (S73) 38

Lawrence

_____ - 15 (F79) 43
Andrew Jackson – 15 (S79) 41
Catharine – 16 (S80) 61
Mrs. E.A. – 9 (F73) 45
J. – 13 (S77) 44
James – 15 (S79) 41
John – 14 (F78) 64
Kathleen – 12 (S76) 10—photo; 12 (S76) 13
Mary – 15 (S79) 41
Robert – 6 (F70) 55
Sarah – 20 (F84) 72

Lawson

Isaac – 14 (F78) 64
Rodney A., Mr. & Mrs. – 10 (F74) 37, 40
William – 14 (F78) 64

lawyers – 4 (F68) 9, 10, 12, 14, 21; 5 (F69) 10; 6 (S70) 8, 11; 7 (S71) 18, 20, 22, 33,34,
35; 9 (F73) 25; 11 (S75) 29; 12 (F76) 5-18; 13 (F77) 16; 14 (S78) 14

Layman, William – 17 (S81) 30

Layman family – 10 (F74) 40

Layton, William H. – (S79) 26

Leach, _____ - 14 (F78) 44

lead – 9 (S73) 7, 10

Leading Creek – 13 (F77) 29, 30, 32, 33, 34

Leake, William M. – 11 (S75) 42

Leary, John – 20 (S84) 56

Leas

_____ - 20 (F84) 70

Jacob – 15 (S79) 41; 16 (F80) 64

Mrs. Jacob – see Leas, Margaret

Margaret – 16 (F80) 64

Mary (Warden) – 20 (F84) 70

Lease, Margaret A. – 11 (S75) 44

“Leaves from an Old Diary” – 7 (S71) 39

Lebanon Springs – 1 (F65) 12; 15 (F79) 18

Leckey place – 6 (S70) 45

Lederer, John (German physician) – 2 (F66) 8; 4 (S68) 24

Lee

_____ - 10 (S74) 17

Charles (Major Gen.) – 2 (S66) 17,18

Clement – 6 (F70) 55

Edwin G. (Col.) – 1 (F65) 15, 16

Elijah – 20 (S84) 52, 56

Elisa – 20 (S84) 52

Fitzhugh – 5 (F69) 11; 6 (F70) 69; 18 (S82) 33; 18 (F82) 26

Francis Lightfoot – 8 (S72) 15, 16, 19

Mrs. H. B. – 14 (S78) 54

Henry – 8 (S72) 33; 17 (S81) 5

James B. – 20 (S84) 56

Louisa (Logan) – 16 (S80) 40

Maude – see Swank, Maude

Nancy (McAllister) – 15 (S79) 16

Peter – 6 (F70) 55

Richard Henry – 8 (S72) 15, 16, 19; 10 (S74) 6, 7

Robert Edward (Gen.) – 1 (F65) 11, 18; 2 (S66) 21-26; 4 (S68) 17-23;

4 (F68) 27; 5 (S69) 12; 6 (S70) 13, 35; 8 (S72) 8; 8 (F72) 35, 40, 41;

9 (F73) 53; 12 (F76) 4, 39; 13 (S77) 15; 13 (F77) 19; 15 (F79) 4, 10, 11;

16 (S80) 72; 20 (F84) 34, 36, 51, 52

at Appomattox – 1 (S65) 19

president of Washington College – 1 (S65) 21

Ruby – 12 (S76) 10—photo, 13

William – 20 (S84) 56
William. F. – 11 (F75) 39

Lee Camp Soldiers' Home – 12 (F76) 35

Lee Club (junior baseball club) – 13 (S77) 19

Lee High School – 8 (F72) 45

Lee-Jackson Day – 2 (S66) 3; 4 (S68) 3

Leech, Maria – 11 (S75) 41

Leedy
 John – 19 (S83) 28
 Margaret (Deffenbaugh) – 18 (F82) 30; 19 (S83) 28

Leeman, Leonard – 9 (S73) 36

Lees, George – 13 (F77) 27, 28

Leesburg – 2 (F66) 14

Leftwich, William – 18 (S82) 8

legal education – 7 (S71) 13

Legerwood, Martha (Peterson) – 20 (F84) 72

Legg, Gatewood – 12 (S76) 19

Leigh, Margaret – 19 (S83) 31, 32

Leightner
 Alexander – 15 (F79) 45
 Mrs. Alexander – see Gardner, Sarah A. B.

Leikey, James – 13 (F77) 35

Leinweber family – 3 (S67) 7

Leiper, Dr. Andrew – 3 (F67) 21; 12 (S76) 23

Leity, William – 6 (F70) 55

Lendian, Elizabeth Brice – 17 (S81) 11, 16

Lennert family – 8 (F72) 24

Lenoir

Walter – 20 (S84) 64

Mrs. Walter – see Christian, Cornelia

Leonard

_____ - 19 (F83) 12

Abiel – 16 (F80) 36

Frank – 8 (F72) 29

George – 6 (S70) 45

John – 8 (F72) 24

Jonathan – 18 (F82) 33

L. Granville (Rev.) – 8 (F72) 30

Marion – 6 (S70) 45

Martin Luther – 6 (S70) 49

M. D. – 10 (S74) 17

Leonard family – 8 (F72) 24

Leonards Run – 13 (S77) 53

Leonhardt family – 8 (F72) 30

Leopoldville – 6 (F70) 23, 24

Lescure, Mrs. Waller C. – 9 (S73) 55; 13 (S77) 11; 20 (F84) 8

Lesley, John 6 (F70) 55

Leslie

_____ (Brit. Gen.) – 8 (S72) 11

Bernice Kinney – see Kinney, Bernice (Leslie)

Lesly, William – 6 (F70) 54

Lesser, _____ - 5 (F69) 15

Lessley

Elizabeth – 17 (S81) 30

James – 16 (F80) 64

Margaret S. - 16 (F80) 64

Samuel – 17 (S81) 30

Mrs. Samuel – see Lessley, Elizabeth

Lester

Abine – 6 (F70) 55
Joseph – 6 (F70) 52
William – 6 (F70) 55

Letcher

John (VA gov., 1860-1864) – 1 (F65) 8, 10, 16; 5 (F69) 28; 8 (F72) 34
Samuel Houston (Judge) – 7 (S71) 13

“Letter from Mr. Charles Curry to Mr. Armistead Gordon, March 26, 1907” –
5 (F69) 21-29

letters – 2 (F66) 19-22; 4 (S68) 7, 8

Leuba

Henry, Sr. – 5 (S69) 24, 25, 26
Mrs. Henry, Sr. – 5 (S69) 25
Henry (younger) – 5 (S69) 24, 25, 26

Levit, William – 13 (F77) 28, 32

Levy, Leonora (Hart) – 5 (F69) 33; 8 (S72) 23

Lewis

_____ (Gen.) – 13 (S77) 41
_____ (Miss) – 5 (S69) 25
Aaron – 17 (S81) 5
Andrew – 2 (S66) 6, 7, 9, 10, 12; 3 (F67) 5, 6, 10, 11, 13, 14; 6 (F70) 31, 33, 34,
36, 37; 8 (S72) 59; 9 (S73) 35, 67; 9 (F73) 47; 10 (S74) 4, 5, 27; 11 (F75)
10; 12 (S76) 7, 9, 22; 14 (S76) 10, 11, 13; 18 (S82) 7-9; 19 (S83) 24;
20 (S84) 13, 17
Ann M, (Peyton) – 16 (F80) 67
Ann P. (Smith) – 19 (F83) 25
Charles – 2 (S66) 12; 3 (F67) 9, 11, 14; 6 (S70) 6, 10; 6 (F70) 30, 31, 32, 33, 34;
9 (S73) 36, 37, 38, 39; 12 (S76) 7, 8, 9, 22; 13 (S77) 42; 15 (F79) 50;
16 (F80) 64; 18 (S82) 8; 20 (S84) 13
Mrs. Charles – 20 (S84) 17; see also Randolph, Mary
Charles H. – 20 (S84) 40
David – 6 (S70) 15
Elizabeth (Gilmer) – 8 (S72) 60; 18 (S82) 17
Fielding – 1 (S65) 11; 20 (F84) 26
Fougeres – 14 (F68) 59
Frank Bell (Mrs.) – 7 (F71) 10
Gedian – 6 (F70) 55
George – 7 (S71) 53; 7 (F71) 53; 18 (S82) 10
Griffith – 6 (F70) 55

John (settler, 1678-1762) – 1 (S65) 5, 11, 12; 3 (F67) 3-12; 5 (F69) 11, 37;
 6 (F70) 31; 8 (F72) 56; 9 (S73) 26, 36, 37; 9 (F73) 47; 10 (F74) 6, 14, 15;
 11 (F75) 10; 12 (S76) 7, 9, 21; 13 (F77) 28, 38, 43, 44; 18 (S82) 9, 17; 18
 (F82) 6; 20 (S84) 17; 20 (F84) 16;
 Mrs. John – see Lynn, Margaret
 John (assorted) – 1 (S65) 11; 6 (S70) 13, 35; 7 (F71) 23; 8 (S72) 59; 16 (F80) 64,
 67; 20 (F84) 26, 27
 Mrs. John – see Fultz, Margaret Ann
 Mrs. John – see Preston, Mary
 John S. – 19 (F83) 25
 Margaret – 14 (F78) 8
 Meriwether – 1 (S65) 11; 6 (S70) 10; 10 (F74) 31; 16 (F80) 26; 20 (F84) 26
 Nicholas (Col.) – 6 (S70) 15
 Rachel S. (Hamilton) – 15 (F79) 41
 R. C. – 20 (S84) 61
 Richard – 13 (S77) 11
 Richard S. – 9 (F73) 57
 Robert – 6 (S70) 6, 14
 Robert (Mrs.) – see Meriwether, Jane
 Rosalind (Mrs.) – 5 (F69) 38
 R. S. – 8 (S72) 3
 Samuel – 17 (S81) 5; 19 (F83) 25
 Samuel (brother of JL, the settler) 3 (F67) 7
 Samuel (Col., son of JL, the settler) – 2 (S66) 12; 3 (F67) 9; 10 (F74) 33
 Sarah – 12 (F76) 42
 S. H., Gen. – 5 (S69) 29
 Susanna – 20 (F84) 73
 Thomas – 2 (S66) 11; 3 (F67) 5, 9, 10; 6 (S70) 35; 8 (S72) 57, 59, 60;
 8 (F72) 49, 50, 56; 10 (S74) 4, 5, 6, 7; 10 (F74) 6, 12; 11 (F75) 9, 10;
 12 (S76) 7, 8, 9; 18 (S82) 9, 17; 20 (F84) 72
 William – 1 (S65) 13; 2 (S66) 10; 3 (F67) 9, 11; 6 (F70) 55; 10 (S74) 4, 5;
 11 (F75) 10; 12 (S76) 9, 21; 15 (F79) 41; 20 (S84) 13; 20 (F84) 28, 29
 William (Mrs.) – see Montgomery, Ann
 Zachariah – 14 (S78) 6

Lewis and Clark Expedition – 1 (S65) 14; 10 (F74) 31-35; 20 (F84) 29

Lewisburg – 1 (F65) 11, 16; 15 (F79) 5; 16 (F80) 29 31, 32

Lewisburg Observer – 8 (F72) 33

Lewis County – 3 (F67) 11

Lewis Creek, Staunton – 3 (F67) 7, 17; 7 (F71) 22; 9 (F73) 47; 18 (F82) 6;
 20 (S84) 13, 21

Lewis lease – 1 (S65) 11, 12

Lewis properties (Albemarle) – 6 (S70) 14

Lewis's Lick Run – 13 (F77) 38

Lewis's Mill – 18 (F82) 6, 7

Lexington – 1 (F65) 15; 2 (S66) 12, 15; 16 (S80) 21

Lexington Presbytery – 6 (F70) 22

Lexington Presbytery Heritage – 20 (F84) 60

Lexington Road – 17 (F81) 43

Libby Prison – 1 (F65) 17

Liberty – 11 (F75) 9

Liberty Hall Academy – see Washington and Lee University

Library company – 14 (F78) 6

Lichliter

Henry – 11 (S75) 25

Vernon (Miss) – 11 (S75) 25

Lickinghole Creek – 6 (S70) 6

Lickliter

James M. – 19 (S83) 31

Mrs. James M. – see Lickliter, Sarah V.

Sarah V. – 19 (S83) 31

Walter McKendree – 19 (S83) 31

Lidick (Linch), Georg – 10 (F74) 19, 22

“The Life and Times of Major Mason Green” – 8 (F72) 44-47

“Life at Mossy Creek Academy” – 14 (F78) 51-52

“The Life of Washington” – 5 (S69) 35, 36, 37

Ligget, John – 20 (S84) 56

Light

Benjamin – 6 (F70) 59; 13 (S77) 56
Harvey – 20 (S84) 56

lighting – see electric lights and electricity; gas illumination

Lightner

John S. – 15 (S79) 24; 15 (F79) 26
Samuel – 16 (S80) 39
Samuel A. – 15 (S79) 26
Samuel, Sr. – 18 (S82) 20
William – 16 (F80) 32

Likings

Andrew, Sr. – 13 (S77) 51
John – 13 (S77) 51, 54
Marquis – 13 (S77) 51
William – 13 (S77) 56

Lilley

_____ - 13 (S77) 20
Robert Doak - 1 (F65) 18

Lilly, _____ - 20 (S84) 56

Lily of the Valley Flour – 18 (F82) 7

lime plant – 9 (F73) 47

limestone – 1 (S65) 25; 5 (F69) 27; 6 (S70) 51, 52; 10 (S74) 35; 14 (S78) 48

“Limestone Acres” – 7 (F71) 12; 15 (S79) 53-58; 15 (S79) 53, 54, 55, 56, 57—photos

Linch

_____ - 20 (S84) 56
Barnet – 9 (S73) 36

Linck

Johan Nicolaus – 10 (F74) 19, 22
Mrs. Johan Nicolaus – see Eisecken, Anna Margaretha
See also Link

Linck family – 10 (F74) 19

Lincoln

_____ (Miss) – 6 (S70) 49

Abraham – 1 (F65) 8, 10; 12 (F76) 4, 40; 14 (F78) 14; 20 (F84) 51
assassination – 1 (S65) 20
votes cast for – 1 (S65) 17

Lincoln Cavalry – 11 (F75) 39

Linde, Charles – 16 (F80) 7

Lindemuth

Jonathan – 3 (S67) 20

Rebecca – 3 (S67) 20

Linder

Anthony – 6 (F70) 55

Daniel – 6 (F70) 55

Lindsey

Charlie – 19 (F83) 24

John 13 (S77) 43

Mollie – 19 (F83) 24

Sarah C. – 19 (F83) 24

Thomas N. – 19 (F83) 24

Mrs. Thomas N. – see Lindsey, Sarah C.

Lindsey family – 9 (F73) 45

linen – 1 (S65) 10

linguistics – 10 (S74) 10-12

Link

Adam – 7 (F71) 14

Adam, II – 7 (F71) 14

Charles H. – 20 (S84) 40

David – 19 (F83) 43

Franklin H. – 16 (F80) 64

Mrs. Franklin H. – see Trueheart, Nannie M.

Matthias – 7 (F71) 14

Paxton – 7 (F71) 14

S. Walter – 9 (F73) 46

Link Cemetery – 9 (S73) 42

Link family – 10 (F74) 20

“Link Family” (a booklet) – 7 (F71) 14

Link genealogy – 5 (F69) 16

Linn family – 11 (S75) 31

Linville Creek – 8 (S72) 57

Lipscomb, _____ - 20 (S84) 32, 33

Lipscomb (community) – 9 (S73) 6; 14 (S78) 37, 38; 20 (F84) 59, 60

Lisa, Manuel – 10 (F74) 33

Lisle, Carroll – 10 (F74) 31

list of tithables – 16 (S80) 23

Liston

Henrietta – 14 (F78) 5

Robert – 14 (F78) 5

literate women (early) – 14 (S78) 23

lithography – 12 (S76) 23

history of – 3 (F67) 21

Litten

Abraham – 7 (F71) 11; 15 (F79) 45

Mrs. Abraham – see Litten, Hester

Hester – 15 (F79) 45

Little

James – 13 (F77) 35

William – 16 (S80) 27

“Little Big Horn” – 15 (S79) 58

Little Calf Pasture – 9 (S73) 59

“Little Dixie” – 8 (F72) 50

Little Giant Mill – 18 (F82) 11

Little North Mountain – 10 (F74) 13; 13 (F77) 9; 15 (S79) 8; 17 (F81) 49, 51

Little River – 13 (S77) 46, 47, 49, 49, 53; 18 (F82) 6, 7

Little River Turnpike Company – 16 (S80) 15

“Little Tammany” – see Waynesboro

“Little White House” – 4 (S68) 9, 10

Lively, Cecil – 9 (F73) 13

livery stables – 11 (F75) 31

Livick

Harry - 11 (S75) 25

Irene – 11 (S75) 26

Mamie – 11 (S75) 25

Peter – 17 (F81) 26

Samuel – 11 (S75) 48

William L. – 11 (S75) 25

Livick’s Store – 11 (F75) 30, 32

Livingston, W. T. – 6 (F70) 55

Llewellen, Thomas – 6 (F70) 55

Lloyd, Thomas 12 (S76) 21; 20 (S84) 13

Lobban, J. B. – 8 (S72) 56

local elections – 1 (F65) 9, 19

Loch Willow Academy – 1 (F65) 7

Lock Willow Mill – 18 (F82) 6

Loch Willow Presbyterian Church – 7 (F71) 9

Lochart, James – see Lockhart, James

Lockett, _____ - 20 (S84) 66

Lockhart

Andrew – 6 (F70) 54

James – 7 (S71) 53; 7 (F71) 53; 9 (S73) 27, 29; 13 (S77) 43; 13 (F77) 43

John – 9 (F73) 51

William – 6 (F70) 55

Lockridge

Andrew – 9 (S73) 36; 18 (S82) 9
Elisha F. – 17 (S81) 30
Mrs. Elisha F. – see Lockridge, Sarah M.
Howard Luther – 17 (F81) 59
John Marshall – 17 (S81) 30
R. L., Mr. & Mrs. – 7 (F71) 12
Robert – 9 (S73) 36; 20 (F84) 17
Sarah M. – 17 (S81) 30

Locofoco – 15 (S79) 44

Locust Bottom Church – 14 (S78) 19

Locust Creek – 13 (S77) 39

“Locust Grove” – 5 (F69) 9, 16
See also Home Stretch Farm

“Locust Isle” – 5 (F69) 16; 10 (S74) 17, 18

Loeb

Mrs. Fred – 5 (F69) 33
Josie – 8 (S72) 23

Loeb Bros. – 7 (F71) 32, 34; 8 (S72) 21, 26

“Loeb House” – 7 (F71) 20

Loewner

Henrietta – 11 (F75) 34
Joseph – 8 (S72) 27
Joseph L. 11 (F75) 34
Sam – 11 (S75) 29; 11 (F75) 34

Loftland, Harry – 20 (S84) 56

Lofton – 20 (F84) 59

log

cabin – 7 (F71) 9
churches – 8 (F72) 22; 19 (F83) 10
-pen buildings – 9 (F73) 45

Logan

Alexander – 16 (S80) 40
Mrs. Alexander – see McCampbell, Jean
Ann – 16 (S80) 40
Anna – 7 (S71) 30, photo
Benjamin – 6 (F70) 55; 16 (S80) 40; 17 (S81) 5
Mrs. Benjamin – see Montgomery, _____
David – 16 (S80) 40
Mrs. David – see :Logan, Jane
Elizabeth – 16 (S80) 40
Elizabeth Newell – 16 (S80) 39, 42
Elizabeth (Stinson) – 20 (F84) 72
Erwin – 16 (S80) 40
Eusebius – 16 (S80) 26, 38, 40
George W. – 11 (S75) 43
George William – 16 (S80) 42
Hannah – 11 (S75) 43
J. A. – 16 (S80) 40
James – see Chief Logan
James – 9 (S73) 38; 12 (S76) 31; 16 (S80) 23, 26, 39, 40, 42
Mrs. James – see Clenour, Jane
Mrs. James – see Clinon, Jane
Mrs. James – see Irvine, Hannah
Mrs. James – see Patterson, Agnes
Mrs. James – see Rose, Fannie Hampton
Jane – 5 (S69) 40
Jane (Logan) – 16 (S80) 40
Jane Elizabeth (Gamble) – 16 (S80) 40, 42
John – 14 (F78) 64; 16 (S80) 25, 38, 40, 61; 20 (F84) 73
Mrs. John – see Logan, Rachel
Mrs. John - see McClure, Mary
Mrs. John – see McPheeters, Rachel
John B. I. – 16 (S80) 40
John N. – 16 (S80) 26, 38, 40, 42
Joseph (Rev.) – 16 (S80) 41
Joseph Alexander – 16 (S80) 26, 39, 40
Joseph D. – 16 (S80) 40
Mrs. Joseph D. – see Dandridge, Jane; Lee, Louisa
Joseph P. 16 (S80) 40
J. V. – 16 (S80) 40
Lavinia (Abernathy) – 16 (S80) 26, 39, 40, 41, 42
Lavinia Ann – 16 (S80) 42
Margaret – 16 (S80) 40
Maria – 16 (S80) 26, 39, 40, 41
Marietta T. – 18 (F82) 33
Mary (Briggs) – 20 (F84) 72
Mary (Lawrence) – 16 (S80) 40

Mary (Welsh) – 16 (S80) 40
Nathaniel – 16 (S80) 40
Peggy (McC Campbell) – 16 (S80) 40
Rachel – 11 (S75) 43; 16 (S80) 61
Robert (Rev.) – 16 (S80) 23, 26, 39, 40
Mrs. Robert – see Logan, Jane
Mrs. Robert – see Logan, Margaret
Robert A. – 16 (S80) 42
Sarah – 16 (S80) 40, 42
Sophronia – 16 (S80) 26, 38, 40
Thomas – 16 (S80) 40
William – 16 (S80) 61
Mrs. William – see Logan, Elizabeth
William M. – 16 (S80) 26, 39, 40, 41; 18 (F82) 33
Mrs. William M. – see Hudson, Hannah

Logan (community) – 6 (F70) 35

Logan family records – 16 (S80) 22-49

Loge, W. S. – 20 (S84) 56

Logstown, OH – 19 (S83) 23, 24

Lohr

Christian – 12 (S76) 30
Mrs. Christian – see Entress, Mary
John – 20 (S84) 57
Peter, Sr. – 14 (F78) 64
Mrs. Peter, Sr. – 14 (F78) 64

Lomax

_____ (Gen.) - 20 (F84) 52
Cornelia (Waddell) – 16 (S80) 68
J. T. – 16 (S80) 68
Thomas – 17 (S81) 5

Londen, John – 6 (F70) 63

Londey, Mary (Dickson) – 20 (F84) 73

Londonderry (Ireland) – 1 (S65) 10; 3 (F67) 7

Lone Fountain – 7 (F71) 9; 9 (F73) 47

Lone Fountain Sawmill – 18 (F82) 10

Long

_____ (Gen.) – 20 (F84) 53
Abraham – 16 (S80) 61
Alexander – 17 (F81) 17, 54; 18 (S82) 8
Alexander (Dr.) – 3 (F67) 17; 12 (S76) 23
Benjamin – 20 (S84) 57
Cora Michael – see Michael, Cora
Cornelia Frances – 15 (S79) 41
David – 20 (S84) 64
Mrs. David – see Long, Elizabeth
Edwin – 9 (F73) 15
Elizabeth – 20 (S84) 54
Eva (Baker) – 12 (S76) 31
Frances Emma – 15 (S79) 41
Francis – 2 (S66) 15; 6 (F70) 55; 17 (F81) 17
Hattie – 12 (S76) 10—photo, 13
Henry – 20 (F84) 73
Mrs. Henry – see Pence, Catrina
Isaac – 20 (S84) 52, 57
Jacob – 15 (F79) 45; 17 (F81) 33, 35; 18 (S82) 20
Mrs. Jacob – see Long, Sarah
Jacob Lewis – 14 (F78) 64
James – 9 (F73) 40
James Marcellus – 15 (S79) 41
John – 15 (F79) 22; 17 (F81) 54
John B. – 20 (S84) 64
Joseph – 2 (S66) 15; 17 (S81) 6; 17 (F81) 16-20
Mrs. Joseph – see Thompson, Catharine
Joseph, Sr., Mr. & Mrs. – 17 (F81) 17—photo of graves
Nathaniel B. – 14 (F78) 64
N. B. – 15 (S79) 41
Rebecca (Pelter) – 5 (F69) 15
Robert – 20 (F84) 57
Samuel – 16 (F80) 65
Sarah – 17 (F81) 35
Sarah Ann – 14 (F78) 64
Sarah Jane – 15 (S79) 41
William – 9 (S73) 37; 14 (F78) 64; 17 (F81) 54; 18 (F82) 6
Mrs. William – 14 (F78) 64

Long Glade – 14 (F78) 38

Long Glade Road - see Route 613

“Long Knives” – 18 (S82) 8

Long Meadow – 17 (F81) 54

Long Meadow Run – 6 (S70) 35, 37; 8 (S72) 29, 30; 8 (F72) 53; 9 (F73) 46; 10 (F74), 11

Long Meadow Telephone Company – 9 (F73) 42

“Long Meadows” – 9 (F73) 43

Long’s milk wagon – 7 (S71) 41

Long’s Mill – 18 (F82) 6

Longstreet, Gen. James – 8 (F72) 40

“A Look at Given Names in the Shenandoah Valley” – 9 (F73) 31-36

Looney

Absalom – 14 (S78) 9, 10

Daniel – 5 (F69) 43; 14 (S78) 10

Daniel (Mrs.) – see Looney, Jane

David – 14 (S78) 21, 23

Henry – 14 (S78) 9

Jane – 5 (F69) 43

John – 14 (S78) 21

Joseph – 14 (S78) 26, 28

Margaret – 14 (S78) 13

Peter, Sr. – 14 (S78) 10, 13, 19, 21

Mrs. Peter, Sr. – see Looney, Margaret

Peter, Jr. – 14 (S78) 13

Robert – 14 (S78) 9, 10, 13, 22, 26, 27

Looney family – 14 (S78) 9, 23

Looney homeplace – 14 (S78) 28

Looney’s Ferry – 14 (S78) 19, 27

Looney’s Mill creek – 14 (S78) 9

Lords of Trade – 10 (S74) 27

Loring, W. W. – 15 (F79) 4, 6

Loring’s Army of the Northwest – 15 (F79) 5

Lorton, Jacob – 6 (F70) 52, 54

Losh, David – 20 (S84) 57

Lost America – 11 (F75) 26

Lost River Artist – 3 (S67) 16, 17

Loth

Anne Crathorn – 15 (S79) 59

Calder – 7 (F71) 3; 14 (S78) 4; 20 (F84) 11

Carter L. – 20 (S84) 69

Carter L., Mr. & Mrs. – 5 (F69) 13; 6 (S70) 25; 7 (F71) 35

Mrs. Carter L. – 20 (F84) 6, 7, 8

Frank P. – 10 (F74) 41

J. Ellison – 7 (S71) 29; 9 (S73) 67; 13 (F77) 7; 20 (F84) 17; 20 (S84) 69

Lotler, Thomas – 20 (F84) 67

lotteries – 14 (F78) 6; 16 (S80) 12

lottery prizes – 14 (F78) 6

Lottier, T. W. – 16 (S80) 53

Lotts

George – 15 (S79) 42

Harvey – 11 (S75) 43

Jacob – 15 (S79) 27

Linda (Lunsford) – 14 (F78) 50

William – 15 (S79) 27

Loudon (Lord) – 14 (S78) 14

Loudon County – 2 (F66) 14

Loughridge, William – 9 (S73) 35; see also Lockridge

Louis, Jean – see Lewis, John

Louisa Courthouse – 11 (F75) 42

Louisa Railroad – 6 (F70) 68; 14 (F78) 12

Louisburg – see Lewisburg

Louisiana Purchase – 6 (S70) 10, 11; 10 (F74) 31

Louisiana Purchase Exposition – 8 (F72) 26

Louis-Philippe, _____ - 14 (F78) 5

Love

Daniel – 20 (F84) 74, 75

Ephraim – 20 (F84) 74

James – 20 (S84) 57

Mary (Brewster) – 20 (F84) 73

Rachel (Sictum) – 20 (F84) 72

Robert – 14 (F78) 27

Lovegrove, Rebecca (Peartree) – 20 (F84) 73

Lovelace, John – 6 (F70) 55

Loving

John – 9 (F73) 42

Mrs. John – 9 (F73) 42

O. C. - 20 (S84) 56

Loving cemetery – 9 (S73) 42

Lovingood, Herman – 10 (F74) 25

Lowman

_____ - 17 (S81) 44

Barnhard – 17 (S81) 44; 18 (F82) 33

Mrs. Barnhard – see Lowman, Margaret

Elizabeth Virginia S. – 16 (S80) 61

Fannie – 14 (F78) 48

Jonas – 20 (S84) 57

Margaret – 18 (F82) 33

Sarah – 16 (S80) 61

W. O. – 16 (S80) 61

Mrs. W. O. – see Lowman, Sarah

Lowrie

George W. – 15 (F79) 48

Nancy Mildred (Powers) – 15 (F79) 48

Lowry

_____ - 16 (F80) 39

Alexander – 13 (F77) 38

Mrs. Walter – 17 (S81) 30

Lowther

_____ - 9 (S73) 40

James – 16 (F80) 5, 9

William – 18 (S82) 8

Loyal Company – 20 (S84) 13

Loyal Land Company – 6 (F70) 49, 51, 55, 56, 58

“Loyal Land Company Chancery Suit” – 6 (F70) 49-64

Loyall, Paul – 17 (S81) 5

Loyd

James – 13 (S77) 54

Thomas – 6 (F70) 70

Lucas

Charles – 6 (F70) 63

Dianna – 11 (S75) 45

James 11 (S75) 45

Parker – 6 (F70) 63

William – 6 (F70) 63

Lucas Mill – 18 (F82) 7, 11

Luck, NC – 19 (S83) 29

Luckey, Robert – 6 (F70) 52

Luce, Zepheniah – 14 (F78) 32

Ludwig, Maria – see Pitcher, Molly

Lukas, John – 6 (F70) 63

lunatic asylums – see Western State Hospital

Lunsford, Linda – see Lotts, Linda

Luray Caverns – 10 (S74) 35

Lushbaugh

Adams – 20 (F84) 65

Claude – 12 (S76) 12
Diana – 17 (S81) 31
Martin – 17 (S81) 31

Lusk

_____ - 20 (F84) 73
William – 6 (F70) 70

Luster, Sarah – see Smith, Sarah

Luther, Martin – 16 (S80) 35

Lutheran

Church—Missouri Synod – 19 (F83) 5, 6
churches – see Bethlehem Lutheran Church; Bethany Lutheran Church;
Bethany-Trinity Lutheran Church; St. John's Church, Middlebrook
(Lutheran and Reformed); Zion Lutheran Church
clergy – 2 (S66) 10; 3 (S67) 17; see also Muhlenberg, Rev. Peter
doctrine – 8 (F72) 25
Evangelical Synod of Virginia – 10 (F74) 26
Laymen's League – 8 (F72) 29
Ministerium of Pennsylvania – 10 (F74) 21; 14 (S78) 40-42
Theological Seminary – 12 (S76) 30
Women's Missionary League – 8 (F72) 29

“Lutheranism and Religious Pluralism in Virginia's Shenandoah Valley” – 19 (F83)
14-18

Lutherans – 6 (S70) 49

Luther's

Bible – 8 (F72) 22
Catechism – 8 (F72) 22

Lutwidge, Walter – 16 (F80) 4, 5, 6, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12

Lutz

_____ - 14 (F78) 19
Balzer – 9 (S73) 11, 14, 15; 11 (S75) 41
Mrs. Balzer – see Lutz, Catherine
Catherine – 9 (S73) 11
Elizabeth W. – 9 (S73) 14
J. A. 14 (F78) 19
Samuel – 9 (S73) 14, 15
Mrs. Samuel – see Lutz, Elizabeth

Lybrook

Henry – 6 (F70) 62
Paulser – 6 (F70) 62
Philip – 6 (F70) 62

Lyda, Andrew – 6 (F70) 52

Lyeance, William – 6 (F70) 59

Lykins, Andrew – 6 (F70) 59

Lyle

Daniel – 8 (F72) 52
Elvira – 20 (F84) 67
Harry – 9 (F73) 18
James, Jr. – 13 (S77) 45, 54, 55; 13 (F77) 26, 34, 35, 40, 41, 42
John – 9 (S73) 39
Robert – 8 (F72) 57

Lynch

_____ (Hanna) – 16 (F80) 15
Bob – 16 (F80) 15
Charles – 6 (F70) 52

lynch law – 1 (F65) 13

Lynchburg – 1 (F65) 15; 6 (S70) 19; 14 (S78) 35, 36

Lynchburg Republican – 6 (S70) 19

Lynd, Roy F. – 17 (S81) 57

Lyndhurst – 13 (F77) 24; 20 (F84) 59

Lynem, Richard – 6 (F70) 55

Lynn

_____ (editor of Vindicator) - 1 (F65) 14, 15
Henry – 14 (F78) 64
Margaret (wife of John Lewis) – 3 (F67) 5, 6, 7; 8 (S72) 59
Sarah (Patton) – 4 (S68) 25
Thomas – 11 (S75) 40
W. H. H. – 13 (S77) 19
William – 3 (F67) 6
Mrs. William – see Patton, Margaret

“Lynnwood” – 8 (S72) 57, 60; 8 (S72) 58, photo

Lyons

Humbuson – 6 (F70) 54

Thomas – 15 (F79) 59; 17 (F81) 35

Lytton family – 7 (F71) 11

M

Mabie

Gifford M. – 9 (S73) 67; 13 (F77) 43, 44; 13 (S77) 7; 20 (F84) 8, 17

Gifford, Mr. & Mrs. – 7 (F71) 8

Mabush, John – 17 (S81) 31

MacCord, Howard A. (Col.) – 2 (F66) 5

Machodoc creek – 2 (F66) 17

Mackey, Elias – 6 (F70) 54

MacKim, David – 6 (F70) 56

Maclin, William – 6 (F70) 54

MacMaster, Richard K. – 20 (F84) 10, 71

MacNeice, Denis – 20 (S84) 11

Macomb, James – 15 (F79) 45

Macoy, Judson – 16 (F80) 52

Mad Anthony – see Wayne, Anthony

Madden, Michael – 6 (F70) 63

Madison

_____ (Episc. Bishop) – 4 (F68) 7; 9 (F73) 27; 10 (S74) 9

Agatha (Marshall) 15 (S79) 42

Dolley – 6 (F70) 13, 19

James – 2 (S66) 16, 17, 18; 4 (F68) 10, 11, 12; 6 (S70) 11, 13; 8 (S72) 33, 39,
40, 41, 52, 43; 9 (S73) 22; 9 (F73) 44; 12 (F76) 4; 13 (F77) 19; 14 (F78)
6; 19 (F83) 17

John – 11 (S75) 11
Myra – 15 (S79) 42
Richard – 11 (F75) 11
Robert L. – 13 (F77) 19
Thomas – 13 (S77) 54; 13 (F77) 26
William – 6 (F70) 62

Madison College – 3 (S67) 5, 10

Madison's Cave – 10 (S74) 35

Magary, David – 20 (F84) 72

Magdeburg (Germany) – 3 (S67) 11

Magil

David – 20 (F84) 73
James – 20 (F84) 72
John – 20 (F84) 72

Magill

James – 9 (S73) 39; 20 (F84) 74, 75
John – 20 (F84) 75

Magruder

_____ - 14 (F78) 51
Barney – 16 (S80) 61

Mahone's Brigade – 12 (F76) 35

Mahoney, Julian – 8 (S72) 64

Mahony, R. – 15 (F79) 22

Maiden

Benjamin – 6 (F70) 56
Isaac – 13 (S77) 39
Mary – 15 (F79) 45
Mary Ann – 15 (F79) 45

Maiden Spring – 14 (S78) 29

Maier

Esther – 19 (F83) 6, 8
Karl (Rev.) – 8 (F72) 25, 30
Mrs. Karl – 8 (F72) 19

Karl H. (Rev.) – 19 (F83) 6
Mrs. Karl H. - 20 (F84) 10; see also Maier, Esther
Karl H., Memorial Scholarship Fund – 8 (F72) 30
Walter A., Dr. – 8 (F72) 28

mail rider – 3 (S67) 16

Main Street Methodist Church – 7 (F71) 27

Main Street Station, Richmond – 11 (F75) 20—photo

Maitland

Alexander – 19 (F83) 24
Amanda – 19 (F83) 24
James – 19 (F83) 24
Mrs. James – see Maitland, Amanda

Major Bell's Tavern – 5 (F69) 14

“major of the foot” – 14 (S78) 9

“major of the horse” – 14 (S78) 9

Malcom, Ollie – see Kerlin, Ollie

Malcolm

George – 20 (F84) 71
John – 20 (F84) 74, 75
Mary – 20 (F84) 73

Maligan, Martin – 16 (F80) 65

Mallow, Adam – 9 (S73) 37

Malone, Dumas – 6 (F70) 9, 13; 15 (F79) 31

“Malvern Hill” – 6 (S70) 14

Mammoth Hot Springs – 10 (F74) 34

Mammoths – 2 (F66) 11

Managan, Martha – 11 (S75) 45

Manassas – see Battle at Manassas; Battle of Second Manassas

Manassas Gap Railroad – 1 (F65) 8, 12; 16 (S80) 19

manganese – 9 (S73) 6

mining – 13 (F77) 21-25

“Manganese Deposits of the West Foot of the Blue Ridge, Virginia” – 13 (F77) 23

Manger, Georg – 3 (S67) 19

Manifee, Guard – 6 (F70) 52

Manley

_____ (Rev.) – 14 (F78) 17

John – 7 (S71) 30

Mann

Henry – 18 (S82) 20

Mrs. Henry – see Mann, Susan

Horace – 7 (S71) 33

Hugh – 10 (S74) 28

Jacob, Jr. – 13 (S77) 38

Mrs. Joseph (Blackburn) – 5 (F69) 10

Susan – 18 (S82) 20

Walter – 8 (S72) 56

Mann family cemetery – 9 (S73) 43

Manner, John – 6 (F70) 54

Mannin, Michael – 9 (S73) 40

Mannon, Michael – 13 (S77) 42

“The Manse” – 4 (S68) 6, 9-16

“Mansion House” – 7 (S71) 48, 50—photos

Mansker, Kasper – 6 (F70) 56

Mantel, Robert – 1 (S65) 23; 20 (F84) 38

Maphis

Harrison – 20 (S84) 52

Mary – 19 (F83) 44

“Maple Rest” – 7 (F71) 12

Mapleton Flour – 18 (F82) 6

map references – 6 (S70) 8

maps – 10 (F74) 6

Marble Valley – 5 (F69) 11

March

_____ (Rev.) – 17 (F81) 29

Martin – 20 (S84) 57

Mare, Frederick – 6 (F70) 54

“Mariana” (ship) – 16 (S80) 57

Markle, Anthony – 9 (F73) 40

Marks, Mrs. (Jefferson) – 6 (F70) 10

Markum, John – 9 (F73) 37

Markwood

Alexander Hamilton – 16 (S80) 61

Ann – 16 (S80) 61

Bill – 7 (S71) 30

Henry – 14 (F78) 64; 17 (F81) 45

Rufus M. – 16 (S80) 61

Mrs. Rufus M. – see Markwood, Ann

Markwood [Henry] estate – 19 (F83) 43

Marlin

Jacob, Sr. – 13 (F77) 39

Jacob, Jr. – 13 (F77) 39

Marly

Mrs. Abel – 16 (F80) 16

William – 16 (F80) 16

Marple, W. H. – 4 (S68) 6

Marquis & Kelly, stonecutters – 17 (F81) 28

Marr, W. T. – 18 (S82) 33

Marre, Eliah – 6 (F70) 56

Marshall

_____ - 13 (F77) 40

Agnes – 20 (F84) 74

Caroline – 15 (S79) 4, 6; 20 (F84) 10

Dorcas – 14 (F78) 64

Franklin – 15 (S79) 42

George – 15 (S79) 42

George, Sr. – 14 (F78) 64

John – 4 (F68) 11; 5 (S69) 29, 36; 8 (S72) 33; 8 (F72) 7; 12 (F76) 4, 19-26;
12 (F76) 20—photo; 13 (F77) 16; 20 (S84) 16, 57

Mrs. John – see Marshall, Polly

John T. – 14 (F78) 38

Lewis – 15 (S79) 42

Mrs. Lewis – see Smith, Agatha Madison

Mansfield – 20 (S84) 42, 57

Matilda – 15 (S79) 42

Polly – 8 (F72) 15

Susan – 20 (S84) 64

Thomas – 15 (S79) 42; 20 (S84) 15

Thomas Riley – 4 (S68) 7

Mrs. W. C. – see McCue, Jennie

W. H. – 20 (S84) 57

William – 20 (S84) 64

Mrs. William – see Marshall, Susan

William R. – 14 (F78) 38

Marshall

house – see John Marshall House

papers – 8 (F72) 15, 16

Martin

_____ - 17 (S81) 44

_____ (Miss)- 6 (S70) 19

Andrew – 6 (F70) 56

Azarias – 15 (S79) 31

Christopher – 6 (F70) 60

Elizabeth (Bush) – 15 (S79) 31

Frances – 18 (F82) 37

George – 6 (F70) 63

John – 13 (S77) 51

Johnathan – 6 (F70) 63

John S. (Rev.) – 19 (S83) 44, 45, 46

Joseph – 5 (F69) 43; 7 (S71) 53; 7 (F71) 53

Joshua – 13 (S77) 49, 50, 56
Sue – 12 (S76) 13
Thomas – 6 (F70) 54, 62
Thomas S. – 6 (S70) 12

Martin Luther Bible – 6 (S70) 48

“Martin Machine” – see Byrd Machine

Martin’s Mill, Nelson County – 17 (F81) 41

Mary Baldwin College – 4 (S68) 10-14; 5 (S69) 5; 6 (S70) 17, 31; 7 (S71) 19; 7 (F71) 19; 8 (S72) 23, 25; 8 (F72) 5, 46; 11 (F75) 26; 17 (S81) 10

Mary Baldwin Seminary – 1 (S65) 16; 7 (F71) 16; 7 (F71) 38—photo; 20 (S84) 32
See also Mary Baldwin College

Mary Baldwin
 golf course – 11 (F75) 31
 Hill – 13 (F77) 10
 Seminary Farm – 11 (S75) 30

Mary Gray Hill – 9 (F73) 30

“Mary Julia Baldwin” – 7 (F71) 3, 38-47

Masincup, S. L. – 9 (F73) 48

Masincupp, Roscoe, Mr. & Mrs. – 14 (F78) 37

Mason
 Claiborne Rice – 5 (F69) 11; 6 (F70) 65, 67, 68; 7 (F71) 17; 20 (S84) 64
 Mrs. Claiborne R. – see Mason, Drusilla W.
 Drusilla W. – 20 (S84) 64
 George – 2 (S66) 18; 4 (F68) 11; 8 (S72) 33, 30-41 throughout
 John Y. – 14 (S78) 52
 Peter – 6 (F70) 67
 Tom – 9 (F73) 21

Mason [John E.] estate – 19 (F83) 47

Masonic
 Hall – 8 (S72) 44
 Lodge – 8 (S72) 25

Mass State Lunatic Asylum – 2 (F66) 20

Massanutten Mountain – 2 (S66) 15; 2 (F66) 9; 13 (F77) 6, 9

“Massanutting” area – see Massanutten Mountain

Massey, “Parson” – 6 (S70) 12

Massie

Edwin – 17 (F81) 26
Elizabeth F. – 17 (F81) 26
Henry Davis – 17 (F81) 26
Hetty Garuthers (Patrick) – 10 (S74) 18
James – 7 (S71) 29
J. C. – 8 (S72) 55
J. L. 18 (F82) 28
Nathaniel – 17 (F81) 26; 18 (F82) 33
Mrs. Nathaniel – see Massie, Elizabeth F.
Nannie Rodes – 18 (F82) 33
N. H. – 14 (F78) 10

“matching funds” – 16 (S80) 16

Matchstick Indians – 2 (F66) 17

Matheney

Ann E. – 20 (S84) 64; 20 (F84) 67
Charles P. W. – 20 (S84) 64
Peachy H. – 20 (S84) 64
Signora Tapp – 20 (F84) 67
William M. – 20 (S84) 64
Mrs. William M. – see Matheney, Ann E.
William W. – 20 (F84) 67
Mrs. William W. – see Matheney, Ann E.

Matheny

James – 17 (S81) 32
Mary Ann – 20 (F84) 67
Peachy – 20 (F84) 67

Mathews

Ann (Blackburn) – 5 (F69) 10
Betty (Gains) – 12 (S76) 30
George – 9 (S73) 35, 36, 38, 39, 40; 2 (S66) 10, 12; 4 (F68) 28; 6 (F70) 31, 35;
8 (F72) 50; 10 (S74) 4, 5; 11 (F75) 10; 12 (S76) 6, 9
Jacob M. – 18 (F82) 33
Mrs. Jacob M. – see McCue, Nancy

Jacob V. – 17 (S81) 31
Richard – 8 (F72) 52
Sampson – 2 (S66) 10; 3 (F67) 14; 4 (F68) 28; 6 (F70) 31; 8 (S72) 13; 8 (F72)
50, 51, 52, 57; 9 (S73) 34, 35, 40, 63; 10 (S74) 4, 5; 11 (F75) 10, 11, 13;
12 (S76) 6, 7
William – 8 (F72) 52

Mathews' company – 6 (F70) 31

Matthews

_____ - 7 (F71) 10
Archer – 6 (S70) 53
Charles – 15 (S79) 43
David – 13 (F77) 30
J. – 6 (F70) 70
Sampson – 17 (S81) 5
Samuel (Rev.) – 17 (F81) 26
Thomas – 7 (S71) 47
William – 14 (S78) 7
See also Mathews

Maundy Thursday – 3 (S67) 15

Maupin

Lucy – 17 (S81) 31
Tyre – 19 (S83) 31

Maurer family – 8 (F72) 24

Maurertown – 2 (F66) 16; 9 (F73) 44

Maury, Matthew W. – 18 (S82) 20

Mauzey, Michael – 16 (S80) 61

Mauzy

_____ - 19 (F83) 24
C. K. – 16 (F80) 65
Grace Adaline – 16 (F80) 65
Martha C. – see Snapp, Martha C.
Michael – 19 (F83) 42, 44, 47
Richard – 1 (F65) 14; 13 (S77) 19; 14 (S78) 50, 55

Maxey, Virgil – 12 (F76) 17

“Maxfield” – 6 (S70) 14

Maxwell

Alexander – 13 (F77) 33, 34
Alvernon – 11 (F75) 30; 12 (S76) 12; 20 (S84) 37
David – 6 (S70) 56
Gladys (McManaway) – 11 (F75) 30
George – 6 (F70) 56
John Noble – 11 (F75) 30
Mrs. John Noble – 11 (F75) 30
J. T. (Rev.) – 11 (F75) 30
Laura (White) – 11 (F75) 30
May 11 (F75) 30
Neale – 11 (F75) 30
Nelson – 11 (F75) 30
Mrs. Nelson – see Richards, Jesse
Pearl (Goodloe) – 11 (F75) 30

May

_____ - 14 (F78) 71
David – 13 (S77) 55
Elianna (Jurey) – 19 (S83) 30
Elijah – 19 (S83) 30
George W. – 12 (F76) 31
John – 6 (S70) 38
Kit – 14 (F78) 46

Mayer family – 8 (F72) 24

Mayfield, Isaac – 6 (F70) 56

Mayhall

Samuel – 12 (F76) 41
Stephen – 12 (F76) 41

Mayo

_____ - 17 (F81) 38
G. W. – 13 (F76) 25
William – 17 (S81) 5

May's Mill – 18 (F82) 10

Mays

James A. – 15 (S79) 27
John – 16 (F80) 32
Joseph – 6 (F70) 60; 9 (S73) 37; 12 (F76) 41; 13 (F77) 26

Mayse

James – 16 (F80) 65; 18 (S82) 20
Mrs. James – see Mayse, Sarah B
Joseph – 20 (S84) 57
Sarah B. – 16 (F80) 65

Maze (Mays), John – 13 (S77) 38

Mazzei

_____ - 15 (F79) 30
Philip – 6 (F70) 15
J. T. (Rev.) – 11 (F75) 30

MBC – see Mary Baldwin College

McAdam, _____ - 16 (S80) 17

McAdams, Samuel – 6 (F70) 56

McAddams, Samuel – see McAdams, Samuel

McAfee

Robert – 6 (F70) 60; 13 (S77) 46, 56
William – 6 (F70) 60; 13 (S77) 45, 46

McAlary, Richard – 13 (S77) 52

McAlear

Ann – 16 (S80) 62
Charles – 14 (F78) 65
Mrs. Charles – see Harrow, Susan
Isabella – 16 (S80) 62
Michael – 16 (S80) 62; 19 (S83) 31
Mrs. Michael – see McAlear, Isabella
Patrick – 16 (S80) 62; 19 (S83) 31; 19 (F83) 24
Mrs. Patrick – 19 (F83) 24

McAleer, (Sister) Helen – 7 (S71) 23

McAleer family – 11 (F75) 32

McAllister, Nancy – see Lee, Nancy

McAndrew, Francis – 9 (S73) 36

M'Cay, Robert – 20 (F84) 73

McBride

Anne (Monsey) – 20 (F84) 74

Margaret (Bell) – 20 (F84) 73

McCadden's Mill – 18 (F82) 11

McCain

James – 14 (S78) 13

Mrs. James – see Looney, Margaret

McCall, Perry – 20 (S84) 57

McCall and Company – 14 (S78) 25, 27

McC Campbell

Andrew – 8 (F72) 50; 9 (S73) 37

James – 9 (S73) 37; 16 (S80) 40

Mrs. James – see Logan, Peggy

Jean (Logan) – 16 (S80) 40

Samuel – 9 (S73) 37

William – 9 (S73) 37

McCandless, William – 8 (F72) 50, 51

McCann

James – 6 (F70) 59

John – 6 (F70) 60

McCarty

Callahan – 9 (F73) 37

Charles – 9 (F73) 47

Daniel – 17 (S81) 5

James – 13 (F77) 36

Minerva – 20 (F84) 67

Timothy – 9 (F73) 39

W. C. (Rev.) – 20 (F84) 67

Mrs. W. C. – see McCarty, Minerva

McCaskey

Mrs. Andrew – 10 (F74) 41

Thomas – 4 (S68) 16

McCaslin

Andrew – 12 (F76) 42

John – 12 (F76) 42

McCauley

J. A. (Rev.) – 6 (S70) 20

John – 7 (S71) 40

McCausland

_____ - 14 (S78) 36

_____ (Gen.) – 20 (F84) 51

Amanda M. – 16 (S80) 62

Andrew B. – 16 (S80) 62

Mrs. Andrew B. – see McCausland, Mary C.

Elizabeth (Glenn) – 19 (F83) 43

Martha Ann – 16 (S80) 62

Mary C. – 16 (S80) 62

Sarah M. – 16 (S80) 62

W. S. – 10 (S74) 17

McCay

John – 20 (F84) 72

Mrs. John – see Oliver, Sarah

Mary – 7 (S71) 53; 7 (F71) 53

McChesney

_____ - 13 (S77) 20; 17 (S81) 44, 46; 19 (F83) 22

_____ (Hogshead) – 15 (F79) 43

Adam – 17 (S81) 31; 17 (F81) 35, 37, 41

Mrs. Adam – see McChesney, Rachel

Amanda – 6 (F70) 39

Jack A. – 20 (F84) 7, 8

James – 6 (F70) 41-45 throughout, 47; 9 (S73) 36, 37

Jane (Mrs.) – 6 (F70) 47

John – 20 (F84) 64

John (Dr.) – 6 (F70) 39-47

Mrs. John – see McChesney, Jane

John, Jr. – 17 (F81) 18

John M., Jr. – 9 (S73) 67; 9 (F73) 41; 13 (S77) 7; 20 (F84) 7, 8, 15, 17, 18

Kate (Bolls) – 20 (F84) 71

Margaret – 6 (F70) 39

Mary – 11 (S75) 43

Mary Evelyn – 13 (S77) 11

Mary (Steele) – 17 (F81) 39

Rachel – 17 (S81) 31

Samuel – 6 (F70) 60; 7 (S71) 53; 7 (F71) 53; 9 (S73) 36, 38

W. B. – 4 (S68) 5

William – 6 (F70) 45, 46; 18 (F82) 34

Zachariah – 15 (S79) 43

Mrs. Zachariah – see Bell, Nancy

McChesney family – 20 (F84) 57

“The McChesney Ghost” – 6 (F70) 39-47

McChesney home – 5 (F69) 9

McChesney’s Burnt Mill – 18 (F82) 11

McClanahan
 Alexander – 2 (S66) 10, 12; 3 (F67) 14; 10 (S74) 4, 5;
 Mary W. – 18 (S82) 20
 See also McClenachan

McClane, James – 13 (F77) 32

McCleary, Ann – 20 (F84) 11, 15

McClelan, John – 13 (S77) 55

McCleland, Abraham – 6 (F70) 56

McClellan, Andrew – 16 (S80) 62

McClenachan
 _____ - 20 (S84) 13
 Alexander – 9 (S73) 35, 36, 38; 11 (F75) 10, 11
 Elijah – 9 (S73) 34; 11 (F75) 11
 John – 9 (S73) 37
 Michael – 9 (S73) 34

McClintick, _____ - 13 (F77) 28

McCloud, John – 14 (F78) 38

McClung
 _____ (Kyle) – 18 (F82) 33
 Agnes – 7 (F71) 47
 Catharine Ann – 16 (F80) 65
 Charles – 16 (F80) 65
 Mrs. Charles – see McClung, Rebecca J.
 David – 20 (S84) 57
 Esther Ellen – 15 (S79) 43
 Henry – 18 (F82) 33
 H. S. – 10 (S74) 31

James – 5 (F69) 28; 8 (F72) 50; 9 (S73) 35; 15 (S79) 43; 18 (F82) 13
Mrs. James – see McClung, Sarah
John – 9 (S73) 39; 12 (F76) 41
Mary (McDowell) – 12 (S76) 25
Mary Elizabeth – 15 (S79) 43
McD. – 19 (S83) 29
Phoebe Amanda – 15 (S79) 43
Rebecca J. – 11 (S75) 41; 16 (F80) 65
Robert – 15 (F79) 50
Sarah – 15 (S79) 43
Sarah Isabella – 15 (S79) 43
Tom – 5 (F69) 28
William – 8 (F72) 52; 17 (S81) 24
William A. – 17 (S81) 31

McClung's Mill – 18 (F82) 11, photo—13

McClura, Hall - 6 (F70) 56

McClure

_____ - 14 (F78) 27, 40
Alexander – 6 (F70) 56; 8 (F72) 50
Andrew – 17 (F81) 39
Mrs. Andrew – see Mitchell, Mary
Arthur – 8 (F72) 50
Charles – 18 (F82) 13
E. D., Jr. – 20 (F84) 10, 63
John – 8 (F72) 50; 20 (F84) 73
Margaret – 20 (F84) 72
Mary – 20 (F84) 72
Mary (Harrison) – 20 (F84) 73
Mary (Logan) – 20 (F84) 73
Mary Evelyn – 20 (F84) 7, 8
Moses – 8 (F72) 50, 51
Joseph – 13 (S77) 53
Samuel – 8 (F72) 52
Vance – 5 (F69) 9
William – 17 (F81) 39; 20 (F84) 72
Mrs. William – see Shields, Mary

McClure Company – 8 (S72) 26

McClure family – 6 (S70) 45

McClure Hill – 8 (S72) 29

McCollam, John – 13 (F77) 38

McComb

David – 12 (F76) 45
Mrs. David – see White, Virginia
James P. – 15 (S79) 43
Julia – 15 (S79) 43
Mary Virginia – 12 (S76) 20
Mary Virginia (Hodges) – 12 (F76) 47
William – 15 (S79) 43
Mrs. William – see McComb, Julia
William A. – 12 (F76) 47
Mrs. William A. – see Bowman, Emma
William L. – 15 (S79) 26; 15 (F79) 23, 25
William R. – 15 (S79) 26; 15 (F79) 23

McComb Mill – 18 (F82) 11

McComes, Nancy (Nebergall) – 12 (S76) 30

McConnell, James (Fr.) – 7 (S71) 24

McCool

James – 7 (F71) 5
Jim – 13 (F77) 20

McCord

David – 6 (F70) 54
Howard A. – 20 (F84) 10
James – 9 (S73) 37

McCord's Mill – 18 (F82) 10

McCorkle

James – 13 (S77) 38, 43, 44, 45, 47, 50, 52, 54; 13 (F77) 26, 27, 28, 30, 33-39
throughout, 41, 42; 17 (S81) 45
John – 17 (S81) 45
John S. – 12 (F76) 31

McCormick

Cyrus – 20 (S84) 6
Daniel – 6 (F70) 56
Joshua – 14 (S78) 26
Robert – 15 (F79) 45

McCormick family – 1 (S65) 13; 20 (F84) 28

McCormick's Mill – 18 (F82) 11

McCown

Agnes – 5 (S69) 40
Catherine – 5 (S69) 40
Francis – 5 (S69) 40
James – 8 (F72) 50; 13 (S77) 47
John – 5 (S69) 40; 13 (S77) 46

McCoy

_____ - 13 (F77) 27, 30, 31, 33
Judson – 18 (S82) 29, 30
Mary (Campbell) – 17 (F81) 37

McCracken, Walter M. (Rev.) – 20 (F84) 10

McCray

Agnes – 8 (S72) 64
Fanny – 20 (S84) 57

McCray property – 8 (F72) 28

McCreery

John – 8 (F72) 50; 9 (S73) 36; 12 (F76) 41
Robert – 9 (S73) 37; 12 (F76) 41

McCrory , Ally – 17 (F81) 44

McCue

Betsy – 5 (S69) 34
Bettie Winters – 17 (S81) 31
Douglas Stuart – 16 (F80) 65
Eleanor Douglas – 20 (S84) 64
Eliza – 19 (S83) 30; 19 (F83) 23
Ellen S. – 16 (F80) 65; 20 (S84) 64; 20 (F84) 68
Evaline – 17 (F81) 26
Franklin – 19 (S83) 27, 30
Hannah W. – 15 (S79) 43
James A. – 17 (S81) 31; 20 (S84) 40
James Andrew – 20 (S84) 40
Jennie – 6 (S70) 39
J. M. – 17 (S81) 20; 18 (S82) 15; 20 (S84) 44, 52
John – 15 (S79) 43; 16 (F80) 65; 20 (S84) 57, 64; 20 (F84) 66, 68
Mrs. John – see McCue, Ellen S.
Mrs. John – see McCue, Hannah W.

John – 17 (F81) 26
John (Rev.) – 6 (S70) 37; 9 (F73) 44; 17 (S81) 21; 18 (F82) 33; 20 (S84) 67
John H. – 17 (S81) 31
Mrs. John H. – see McCue, Signora C. E.
John Howard (Major) – 5 (S69) 30, 31
John M. – 20 (S84) 57
John Marshall – 20 (S84) 40
Lizzie – 7 (S71) 30—photo
Mabel (Miss) – 6 (S70) 38
Margaret E. – 20 (S84) 69
Martha Jane – 18 (S82) 16; 19 (S83) 27
Mary (Barry) – 17 (S81) 21
Mary McKim – 20 (F84) 14
M. H. – 18 (F82) 34
Moses – 14 (F78) 65, 69; 15 (F79) 42, 45; 18 (F82) 34
Mrs. Moses – see McCue, Sarah
M. R. – 18 (S82) 15
Nancy – 18 (F82) 33
Robert Dabney – 20 (F84) 68
Sam – 5 (F69) 28
Sandy Hall – 9 (F73) 43
Sarah – 18 (F82) 34
Signora C. E. – 17 (S81) 31
Thomas – 6 (S70) 37
Washington J. – 14 (F78) 65
William – 6 (S70) 35, 37, 38, 40; 8 (F72) 56; 9 (F73) 47; 10 (F74) 11; 20 (S84) 40
William (Dr.) – 6 (S70) 37
Mrs. William – see Barry, Ann

McCue family – 20 (S84) 39

McCue Mill – 18 (F82) 10

McCullagh, Thomas – 6 (F70) 56

McCulloch

_____ - 18 (F82) 34
Ben – 8 (F72) 33
Nancy – 17 (S81) 31
Nancy C. – 18 (F82) 34
William – 15 (S79) 43

McCullom, Patrick – 8 (F72) 52

McCullough

_____ (Mrs.) – 5 (F69) 34
Ann B. (Patterson) – 9 (F73) 47
Elizabeth – 20 (S84) 40
Robert – 9 (F73) 47
S. J. – 12 (F76) 31
S. T. – 18 (S82) 33
Thomas – 14 (F78) 65

McCune

Elizabeth – 11 (S75) 41
James – 15 (S79) 43; 17 (S81) 31
Mrs. James – see Lushbaugh, Diana
John – 14 (F78) 32
Samuel – 8 (F72) 50
William – 9 (S73) 40

McCune family – 6 (S70) 45

McCurdy house – 6 (F70) 22

McCurgeon, Thomas – 17 (F81) 37

McCutchan, Dowery – 17 (S81) 32

McCutcheon

Frank (Dr.) – 6 (F70) 22
Robert – 8 (S72) 64; 18 (F82) 6
Samuel – 17 (S81) 42-44 throughout
Samuel, Sr. – 14 (S78) 27
William – 16 (S80) 62; 17 (S81) 43
William, Jr. – 14 (S78) 27

McCutcheon family – 15 (F79) 53

McCutcheon's Mill – 18 (F82) 6

McCutchin

John – 8 (F72) 50
John N. – 18 (S82) 20

McDaniel, Samuel – 20 (S84) 57

McDonald

Bill – 1 (S65) 22; 20 (F84) 37
Bryan – 6 (F70) 63
Isaac – 20 (F84) 73

Mrs. Isaac – see Scot, Jean
James – 6 (F70) 63, 70, 74
John – 6 (F70) 53; 12 (F76) 42
John (Dr.) – 7 (S71) 47
Joseph – 6 (F70) 63
Samuel – 9 (S73) 37; 12 (F76) 42

McDougle, John – 9 (S73) 36; 10 (F74) 15

McDowell

_____ - 17 (F81) 24
_____ (Judge) – 7 (F71) 34
Billy – 7 (F71) 34
Elizabeth (Miller) – 15 (S79) 44
Ephraim – 1 (S65) 14; 3 (F67) 20, 21; 12 (S76) 22, 23, 25, 26; 20 (S84) 15;
20 (F84) 29;
Mrs. Ephraim – see Shelby, (Miss) _____ (McDowell)
Hugh W. – 15 (S79) 44
Isabella – 15 (S79) 43
James – 16 (S80) 67
Mrs. James – see Moffett, Hannah
John – 3 (F67) 13; 15 (S79) 43; 16 (S80) 62
Mrs. John – see McDowell, Isabella
John Harvey – 7 (F71) 23
Margaret – 18 (F82) 34
Mary A. C. (Taylor) – 16 (S80) 67
Patsy – 18 (S82) 26
Robert – 18 (S82) 26, 28; 19 (F83) 43
Mrs. Robert – see McDowell, Patsy
Samuel – 2 (S66) 11; 4 (F68) 7, 8; 8 (S72) 40; 8 (F72) 51, 52; 9 (S73) 34, 38;
10 (S74) 4-7 throughout; 11 (F75) 9, 10, 11; 12 (S76) 25; 13 (S77) 38,
42-47 throughout, 50, 52, 54, 55
Mrs. Samuel – see McClung, Mary
William Gibbs (Rev.) – 11 (S75) 31

McDowell (community) – 7 (F71) 8; 10 (S74) 31; 15 (F79)—route map; 15 (F79) 4,
11, 15, 16, 18

McElany, William – 6 (F70) 56

McElhaney

James – 16 (F80) 31
John (Rev.) – 16 (F80) 31

McElheny

Robert – 9 (S73) 36, 37; 13 (S77) 51

William – 13 (S77) 51

McElroy
 _____ (Rev.) – 15 (S79) 52
 James (Rev.) – 5 (S69) 5, 6

McEnery, William – 6 (F70) 56

McFaddon, Hugh – 9 (S73) 36

McFadion, Charles – 6 (F70) 62

McFall
 _____ - 20 (S84) 41
 Catharine – 20 (S84) 57
 Chambers – 20 (S84) 57
 D. – 16 (F80) 62
 David – 17 (F81) 27; 20 (S84) 40, 43, 45, 46, 52
 Hamilton B. – 20 (S84) 46, 57
 Isaiah – 15 (F79) 46
 James – 20 (S84) 57
 James A. – 20 (S84) 45
 Martha – 11 (S75) 47
 Martha Ann – 16 (S80) 63
 Mary (Baylor) – 14 (F78) 42, 48
 Stuart – 20 (S84) 57
 Susannah – 16 (S80) 63
 Thomas – 15 (F79) 46; 17 (F81) 27; 20 (S84) 52
 William – 16 (S80) 63; 20 (S84) 57
 Mrs. William – see McFall, Susannah

McFall & Brothers – 20 (S84) 57

McFarland
 _____ (Dr.) – 7 (F71) 32
 _____ (Rev.) – 18 (S82) 24; 20 (S84) 64; 20 (F84) 64
 Daniel – 16 (F80) 7
 Francis (Rev.) – 15 (S79) 43
 J. M. – 12 (F76) 29, 31
 James N. – 15 (S79) 24; 15 (F79) 26
 Robert – 6 (F70) 54; 9 (S73) 39

McFarson
 Daniel – 13 (S77) 45
 David – 13 (S77) 46
 Richard – 13 (S77) 45

McGary, H. G. – 17 (S81) 45

McGary & Co. – 17 (S81) 45

McGaskill, Angus – 17 (F81) 27

McGaughy, William – 6 (F70) 56

McGay, Culbert, Jr., Mr. & Mrs. – 5 (F69) 10

McGee

Annie – 14 (F78) 38

Robert – 6 (F70) 63

McGill

_____ – 10 (S74) 41

John (Bishop) – 7 (S71) 17

McGilvray

_____ - 9 (S73) 64

Alexander – 15 (S79) 24; 16 (F80) 38

E. T. – 16 (F80) 28

James – 16 (F80) 38

Tazewell – 16 (F80) 38

McGinnis, James – 13 (S77) 40

McGlameery, John – 18 (S82) 26

McGlamry

John – 15 (S79) 44

John A. – 15 (S79) 44

McGlanery, W, R, A, - 17 (S81) 32

McGlaughlin

Hugh – 7 (S71) 47

Jane – 7 (S71) 47

William – 7 (S71) 47

McGloughland, Benjamin – 20 (S84) 57

McGonegal's Tavern – 3 (S67) 18; 7 (F71) 32

McGonigle, _____ (Fr.) – 7 (S71) 24

McGriff, John – 6 (S70) 56

McGuffey, William H. (Dr.) – 7 (F71) 42

McGuffie, William H. – 18 (S82) 31

McGuffin

Annie – 14 (F78) 37

A. W. – 17 (F81) 46

Charles – 18 (S82) 20

D. C. – 20 (S84) 60

Elizabeth – 20 (F84) 68

Elizabeth Ann – 16 (S80) 63

James – 20 (F84) 68

Mrs. James – see McGuffin, Elizabeth

J. D. – 17 (F81) 27

Mrs. J. D. – see Bolar, Maria L.

J. L. 16 (S80) 63

Mrs. J. L. – see McGuffin, Elizabeth Ann

John – 15 (S79) 27

John L. 20 (S84) 40, 43, 52, 57

Sallie – 17 (F81) 37

William – 15 (S79) 44; 17 (F81) 46

McGuffy, Henry – 6 (F70) 56

McGuire

_____ (Rev.) – 16 (S80) 68

Cornelius – 6 (F70) 60

William – 6 (F70) 60

McHenry, John – 6 (F70) 56

McHenry Holliday Shoe Store – 5 (F69) 30

McIlhany

_____ - 12 (F76) 29;

Mrs. Hugh L. – 5 (F69) 34

Hugh Milton, Jr. – 5 (S69) 37

See also McElheny; McIlhenny

McIlhenny, _____ (Capt.) – 1 (S65) 21; 20 (F84) 36

McIntire, Paul Goodloe – 6 (S70) 12

McIntosh

George C. – 3 (F67) 18; 7 (F71) 35
George Grant – 16 (S80) 63
Mrs. George Grant – see Wetzell, Sally
John S. – 17 (S81) 32
Mrs. John S. – see McIntosh, Margaret
Margaret – 17 (S81) 32
Matilda (Morgan) – 16 (S80) 63
Ross Nelson – 17 (S81) 32

McKamey, James – 18 (S82) 26

McKay

Annie – 14 (F78) 45
Ella – 17 (F81) 32

McKee

John – 9 (S73) 36
Robert – 9 (S73) 36
William – 8 (F72) 50; 13 (S77) 38, 43, 44, 45, 47, 50, 52, 54, 55; 17 (F81) 33,
35, 39
Mrs. William – see Erwin, Rebecca

McKeefry, William (Fr.) – 7 (S71) 21

McKeever, Hugh – 13 (S77) 40, 41

McKemey, William – 8 (F72) 50; 18 (S82) 26

McKemmy

John – 20 (F84) 74
Robert – 20 (F84) 73
Mrs. Robert – see Cunningham, Sarah

McKemy

John – 6 (F70) 52; 9 (S73) 36, 39
William – 9 (S73) 38

McKenna, B. J. (Fr.) – 7 (S71) 20

McKenney, John – 9 (S73) 37

McKenny

Colin – 6 (F70) 56
H. C., Mr. & Mrs. – 5 (F69) 12
Mary – see Peebles, Mary

McKim

Randolph H. – 1 (F65) 13

William – 13 (F77) 29

McKinley, William – 1 (F65) 16; 9 (F73) 44; 17 (S81) 17

McKinnie, C. P. – 18 (F82) 34

McKittrick

Robert – 9 (S73) 34

Robert, Sr. - 18 (S82) 26

Robert, Jr. – 18 (S82) 26

McKnoughton, Elizabeth – 20 (F84) 73

McLanahan, William – 14 (F78) 65

McLanthin family – 8 (F72) 24

McLaughlin

_____ - 16 (F80) 36

Edward – 16 (F80) 36, 37

S. H. – 5 (F69) 8

William (Judge) – 7 (S71) 13

McLeweray, D. C. – 18 (S82) 31

McMahan

Deborah – 19 (F83) 47

John – 9 (F73) 39

John, Sr. – 19 (F83) 47

Mrs. John, Sr. – see McMahan, Deborah

Rebecca – 19 (F83) 47

William – 19 (F83) 47

Mrs. William – see McMahan, Rebecca

McMahon

John – 9 (S73) 39; 13 (S77) 19

John F. (Fr.) – 7 (S71) 20, 23

William – 15 (F79) 46

McMahon's Store – 7 (F71) 32

McManaway

Howard M. – 11 (F75) 30

Mrs. Howard M. – see Maxwell, Gladys

McMasters, Richard K. – 13 (S77) 8; 16 (F80) 4; 20 (F84) 10, 18

McMillian, J. L. – 15 (F79) 22

McMullan, William – 20 (F84) 74, 75

McMullen, Margaret – 14 (F78) 65; 20 (F84) 73

McMullin, William – 6 (F70) 56

McMurtry, Joseph, Jr. – 13 (S77) 56

McNabb, Babtist – 8 (F72) 52

McNally
 Patrick – 16 (S80) 63; 16 (F80) 65
 Mrs. Patrick – 16 (S80) 63

McNamara, Julian – 8 (S72) 24

McNeal, Thomas – 6 (F70) 56

McNeel, John – 13 (S77) 39

McNeely, Joseph – 8 (S72) 52

McNeil
 Archibald – 6 (F70) 56
 Ocie (Hevener) – 11 (S75) 29

McNeill
 Jesse – 1 (F65) 17; 20 (F84) 52
 John – 13 (S77) 39; 13 (F77) 37
 Thomas – 13 (S77) 40

McNutt
 James – 16 (F80) 65
 John – 6 (F70) 56
 Margaret – 12 (F76) 38
 Samuel (Rev.) – 16 (F80) 71

McPhail
 Benjamin N. (Rev.) – 19 (S83) 31
 B. G. (Rev.) – 19 (S83) 31

McPheeters

Elizabeth – see Coalter, Elizabeth
James Augustus (Dr.) – 3 (F67) 20; 4 (F68) 20
Mary (Crawford) – 7 (F71) 8; 10 (F74) 37; 11 (S75) 34
Rachel (Logan) – 16 (S80) 25, 38, 40
Rebecca – 16 (S80) 42
Robert – 18 (F82) 34
Roberta (Logan) – 16 (S80) 42
William – 9 (S73) 35; 16 (S80) 23, 25, 26
Mrs. William – see Moore, Rachel
William (Rev.) – 15 (S80) 41

McPherson

Fontaine – 4 (F68) 25
Janet Bell – see Bell, Janet
R. Fontaine, Jr. – 5 (F69) 7; 20 (F84) 15
Mrs. Richard F. – 20 (F84) 7, 8, 15, 16

McQuaide, _____ - 13 (S77) 20

McQuain, George – 20 (S84) 57

McQuin, Lemuel – 6 (F70) 52

McRoberts, John – 12 (F76) 41

McSwain, T. C. – 7 (S71) 34, 36

McThoron, Judith (Savage) – 20 (F84) 73

McVeery

George – 9 (S73) 37
John (Fr.) – 7 (S71) 19-21 throughout

M. E. Church, Mt. Solon – 20 (S84) 41

Mead, Deft Abiel – 13 (S77) 48

Meade

George Gordon (Gen.) – 8 (F72) 41
William (Episc. Bishop) – 5 (S69) 37; 10 (S74) 9

Meadow Branch – 13 (S77) 50

“Meadowlands” – 5 (F69) 10

Meadow Run – 13 (S77) 51, 53, 54; 18 (F82) 13

Meadow Run Mill – 18 (F82) 10, 13

“Meadowview” – 5 (F69) 11

Mealey, John – 6 (F70) 56

Meanard, George – 6 (F70) 56

Means, _____ (Mrs.) – 4 (F68) 20

Measurer – 8 (F72) 14

mechanics – 6 (S70) 46

Mechum River Station – 15 (F79) 14

Mechums River – 1 (F65) 11; 6 (S70) 6; 14 (F78) 12

M. E. Church Mt. Solon – 20 (S84) 41

medical

history – 3 (F67) 20

schools – 3 (F67) 21

students – 3 (F67) 16, 18, 21; 9 (F73) 28

training, early – 12 (S76) 23

Medical Society – 3 (F67) 15

medicine – 1 (S65) 14, 15

teacher of – 3 (F67) 15-22

Meek

John M. – 15 (S79) 25

William – 6 (F70) 56, 60

Meeks, C. C. – 9 (F73) 13, 14, 17

Meeley

Lavinia – 11 (S75) 15

Robert – 11 (S75) 15

Mrs. Robert – see Meeley, Lavinia

meeting houses – 8 (S72) 29; 10 (F64) 21, 23

See also New Providence; Old North Mountain

Mehler

A. J., Mr. & Mrs. – 16 (F80) 74, 76

A. J., family – 9 (F73) 45

Eric – 16 (F80) 76

Marc – 16 (F80) 76

Mrs. Thomas W. – 9 (S73) 67; 13 (S77) 7, 11; 20 (F84) 8, 10, 17

Meigs, _____ - 1 (F65) 16

Melrose

Adam – 16 (S80) 63

Mrs. Adam – see Melrose, Elizabeth

Catharine Jane – 16 (S80) 63

Elizabeth – 16 (S80) 63

Melrose Flour – 9 (F73) 59; 18 (F82) 5

Melton

John – 17 (F81) 45

Lynwood (Tuck) – 17 (F81) 45

Richard – 17 (F81) 45

Memorial Day – 3 (F67) 5

“Memorial to Dr. Richard Phillips Bell, III” – 5 (F69) 6; 8 (F72) 18

“Memories of Auto Industry in Basic City” – 11 (S75) 8

“Memories of Hanger’s Pond” – 18 (F82) 37-46

Menefee

R. H. – 4 (S68) 6

Thomas Kendall – 7 (F71) 22

Menk, Patricia – 20 (F84) 6, 10, 11, 14

Mennonite bishops – 15 (S79) 10

Mennonite Church cemetery – 9 (S73) 43

Mennonites – 11 (F75) 13; 19 (F83) 15

See also Old Order Mennonites

mental health organizations – 2 (F66) 19-22

Menzies

_____ - 16 (S80) 63
Sally A. (Mills) – 16 (S80) 63
W. A. – 19 (S83) 31
Mrs. W. A. – see Garber, Eliza M.

mercenary labor – 1 (S65) 14; 5 (F69) 8, 12, 42; 6 (S70) 44, 51, 52; 7 (F71) 12;
11 (S75) 33

Mercer, Hugh – 20 (S84) 17

“Mercersville” – 18 (S82) 26-28; see also Jennings Gap

Mercersville Deed Book map – 18 (S82) 27

merchant mill- 7 (F71) 10

merchants – 11 (S75) 32

Meredith

Edna (Mrs.) – 4 (S68) 14
Joseph – 6 (F70) 62
Samuel – 6 (F70) 62
William J. (Fr.) – 7 (S71) 20, 21

Merillat

J. C. M. – 17 (S81) 32
Mrs. J. C. M. – 17 (S81) 32

Meriwether

Jane – 6 (S70) 6
Nicholas – 6 (S70) 5, 14
Mrs. Nicholas, III – see Walker, Mrs. Thomas

Meriwether properties – 6 (S70) 14

Meroney, _____ - 13 (F77) 28

Merit

William – 12 (S76) 31
Mrs. William – see Overshiner, Margaret

“Merrifield” – 5 (F69) 12

Merrill Cushing Estate – 11 (S75) 15

Merrit, Susan – 15 (S79) 44

Merritt

_____ - 14 (F78) 15

Caroline Emily – 14 (F78) 65

Frank – 17 (F81) 45

John – 14 (F78) 65; 15 (F79) 46; 16 (S80) 27, 65; 17 (S81) 20, 25, 35

Martha C. – 16 (F80) 65

Mary (Antrim) – 17 (S81) 20

Robert F. – 15 (F79) 46

Wesley – 20 (F84) 53

William – 18 (S82) 26

Merritt family – 16 (F80) 49

Messersmith

Eli, Jr. – 20 (S84) 57

Elijah, sr. – 20 (S84) 52, 57

Elizabeth – 11 (S75) 42

George – 20 (S84) 52, 57

Harvey – 20 (S84) 57

Henry – 20 (S84) 43, 52, 57

Jack – 20 (S84) 48

John – 6 (F70) 56

Joseph – 20 (S84) 41, 42, 57

Mary – 11 (S75) 47

Robert – 20 (S84) 57

Messrs. Farish & Co. – 17 (F81) 25

metals – 7 (S71) 49

Methodist

Church – 6 (S70) 17, 26

Church resolutions – 19 (S83) 38

Church separation – 19 (S83) 38-48

‘Discipline’ – 19 (S83) 41

ministries – 14 (S78) 40

preacher mark – 19 (S*3) 40

Sunday School - 4 (F68) 26

Methodists – 6 (S70) 69 (F73) 25

Mexican War – 1 (F65) 17; 2 (S66) 22

Meyerhoffer, Michael (Rev.) – 8 (F72) 24; 10 (F74) 20, 27

M’Guffin

Elizabeth – 20 (F84) 68

James – 20 (F84) 68

Mrs. James – see M’Guffin, Elizabeth

Michael

_____ - 20 (S84) 48

Absalom – 20 (S84) 52, 57

Alec – 20 (S84) 48

Augustus – 20 (S84) 57

B. F. – 20 (S84) 57

Bramard – 20 (S84) 57

Christian – 20 (S84) 57

Mrs. Christian – 20 (S84) 57

Cora (Lang) – 14 (F78) 47

Daniel – 20 (S84) 52, 57

Dennis – 20 (S84) 57

Mrs. Dennis – 20 (S84) 57

Elige – 20 (S84) 57

Ernie – 14 (F78) 48

Frederick – 20 (S84) 39

George – 20 (S84) 52, 57

Grace – 14 (F78) 49

Hendson – 20 (S84) 57

Jacob – 20 (S84) 52, 57

James – 20 (S84) 57

John – 20 (S84) 52, 57

Jonas, Jr. – 20 (S84) 57

Jonas, Sr. – 20 (S84) 57

Joseph – 20 (S84) 57

Lewis – 20 (S84) 57

Magdalene (Weigel) – 12 (S76) 31

Pilson – 11 (S75) 48

Rudolph – 20 (S84) 57

Sylvia – 14 (F78) 47

Thomas W. – 14 (F78) 40

Michael family – 14 (F78) 41

Michel, Louis – 2 (F66) 8, 9; 4 (S68) 24

Michie

Ann Eliza – 16 (F80) 65

Anne Maria L. – 16 (F80) 65

Eliza – 7 (F71) 17
Elizabeth (Catlett) – 7 (F71) 16
James – 16 (F80) 66
James Octavius – 16 (F80) 66
John P. – 16 (F80) 65
Ms. John P. – see Michie, Anne Maria L.
Mary Francis – 16 (S80) 65
Octavius G. – 16 (F80) 66
Mrs. Octavius G. – see Michie, Sarah
Sarah – 16 (F80) 66
Thomas – 7 (F71) 17
Thomas J. – 5 (S69) 5; 7 (F71) 17; 14 (F78) 65; 18 (S82) 15, 29, 30; 19 (S83) 32;
20 (S84) 63, 66
Mrs. Thomas J. – see Reid, Margaret; see Michie, Eliza

Micou, Thomas W. – 15 (F79) 46

Middendorf, Charles W. – 20 (F84) 14

Middle English - 10 (S74) 11

Middle River – 1 (S65) 12; 1 (F65) 14; 3 (F67) 7; 4 (S68) 27; 6 (S70) 35, 38; 7 (F71)
9, 15; 8 (F72) 47, 53; 9 (F73) 45, 46; 10 (F74) 11, 13, 37, 40; 11 (F75) 4; 18 (F82)
12, 13, 17; 19 (S83) 36

Middle River bridge – 16 (S80) 19

Middle River District – 5 (F69) 16-18

Middlebrook – 1 (F65) 5, 7, 8, 9, 10; 5 (F69) 9; 9 (F73) 52; 10 (F74) 17, 20; 7 (S71)
53; 7 (F71) 53; 15 (F79) 53

“Middlebrook” – 17 (S81) 42-46

Middlebrook

cemetery – 9 (S73) 43
map – 17 (S81) 43
Road – 5 (F69) 8, 9, 11; 7 (F71) 7; 14 (S78) 35; see also Route 695
Turnpike – 17 (S81) 42

Middlekauff

Betty – 11 (S75) 17
Gardner – 11 (S75) 17
Gladys – 11 (S75) 17, 22, 26
Harry B. – 11 (S75) 17
Mabel (Smith) – 11 (S75) 17

Robert – 11 (S75) 17

Middlekauff house – 11 (S75) 16

Middleton
 John – 13 (S77) 46, 56
 Thomas – 13 (S77) 45, 46, 56
 Walter – 13 (S77) 46

“Midmont” – 6 (S70) 15

midwives – 3 (F67) 18

Miers (Myers), William – 9 (S73) 35

Miley, Antony – 20 (S84) 53

Milikin, James – 9 (S73) 38

military
 bridges – 8 (F72) 41
 companies – 7 (F71) 36, 37
 exemptions – 11 (F75) 13
 height requirements – 6 (F70) 31
 hospitals – 4 (F68) 8; 5 (S69) 10; 7 (F71) 12, 52; 8 (S72) 48; 9 (F73) 45;
 20 (F84) 32, 33
 observers – 8 (F72) 40
 personnel – 6 (F70) 32
 prisons – 7 (F71) 51
 road builder – 6 (S70) 68
 service – 2 (S66) 12, 13; see also militia
 strategy – 2 (S66) 23, 24
 surgery – 3 (F67) 20; 11 (F75) 39

militia – 3 (F67) 20; 4 (F68) 7; 5 (S69) 33, 34; 8 (S72) 18; 9 (F73) 44; 10 (S74) 6, 29
 musters – 9 (S73) 21
 substitutes – 11 (F75) 12
 supplies – 10 (S74) 6

Militiamen – 9 (S73) 33

Millar, Alexander – 2 (S66) 13, 14

Millboro – 11 (S75) 5; 20 (F84) 52

Millboro Springs – 10 (S74) 31, 32

Millborough Depot – 15 (F79) 5

Mill Creek – 9 (F73) 50; 13 (S77) 47, 48, 56

Miller

_____ - 9 (F73) 53; 16 (F80) 40

Adam – 4 (S68) 27; 10 (F74) 11

Alexander – 20 (F84) 74

Alexander (Rev.) – 20 (F84) 71

Ananias – 15 (S79) 25

Anna Maria (Henkel) – 14 (S78) 43

Anthony – 20 (S84) 53, 57

Barbara – 20 (F84) 68

Benjamin – 20 (S84) 57

Brown – 12 (S76) 19, 20

Christena Mary – 20 (F84) 68

Clemmer – 9 (S73) 61

Mrs. Clemmer – 5 (F69) 10; see also Clayton, Ethelyn

Clinton – 5 (F69) 12

Cornelius G. – 15 (S79) 26

C. T. – 17 (S81) 32

Mrs. C. T. – see Miller, Nancy E.

Daniel – 6 (F70) 56; 15 (F79) 46; 20 (F84) 68; 20 (S84) 57

Mrs. Daniel – see Miller, Hannah

Mrs. Daniel – see Miller, Polly

David – 6 (F70) 56, 63; 209 (S84) 53, 57

Dietrick – 20 (S84) 53

E. L. – 20 (F84) 68

Eli – 20 (S84) 53

Elizabeth – 11 (S75) 45; 14 (F78) 65; 16 (F80) 66

Ellen Montgomery – 19 (S83) 31

Emily – 14 (F78) 49

Ernest – 14 (F78) 47

Erskine – 1 (S65) 25; 16 (F80) 32; 20 (F84) 40

Estey – 5 (F69) 20

Fannie (Click) – 14 (F78) 48

Flossie – 14 (F78) 48

Flossie (Botkin) – 14 (F78) 48

Frances – 7 (F71) 1314 (F78) 47

Frances (Reed) – 12 (S76) 31

Frank – 14 (F78) 46

G. H. – 15 (F79) 22

G. M. – 20 (S84) 57

George – 14 (F78) 65; 15 (S79) 44; 19 (S83) 31; 19 (F83) 47

Mrs. George – see McDowell, Elizabeth

Mrs. George – see Miller, Lucinda
Grace (Cupp) – 14 (F78) 48
Hannah – 20 (F84) 68
Harry – 20 (S84) 53, 57
Henry – 5 (F69) 20; 7 (S71) 48, 49-53; 7 (F71) 49; 14 (F78) 65; 18 (F82) 18;
20 (S84) 53
Mrs. Henry – 14 (F78) 65
Mrs. H. Erskine – 18 (S82) 33
Ira – 14 (F78) 46
Isaac – 20 (S84) 57
Jacob – 3 (S67) 19; 13 (S77) 56; 13 (F77) 41
James – 7 (F71) 21; 14 (F78) 65; 20 (S84) 53
Mrs. James – see Miller, Elizabeth
James D. – 11 (S75) 41
J. H. – 20 (S84) 57
J. Mason – 12 (F76) 31
John – 5 (F69) 16; 6 (F70) 63; 9 (S73) 35; 10 (S74) 28; 13 (F77) 42; 15
(F79) 8, 19, 46; 20 (S84) 57
John Burnes – 20 (F84) 68
John D. – 17 (F81) 54
John George – 10 (F74) 22-25 throughout
John William – 10 (F74) 24, 25
Joseph – 20 (S84) 57; 20 (F84) 68
Mrs. Joseph – see Miller, Barbara
Lizzie – 14 (F78) 47
Lucinda – 14 (F78) 65
Lula – 14 (F78) 46
M. – 15 (F79) 22
Mabel (Rexrode) – 14 (F78) 48
Mahala – 11 (S75) 47
Margaret (Rasor) – 12 (S76) 31
Martha – 16 (F80) 66
Mary Ann (Williams) – 11 (F75) 37
Mary C. (Hyde) – 16 (S80) 59
Mary D. – 19 (F83) 45
Mazie – 14 (F78) 46
Michael – 14 (F78) 65
Minor C. – 19 (F83) 45
Myrtle – 14 (F78) 47
Nancy E. – 17 (S81) 32
Newton – 20 (S84) 57
Olive – 14 (F78) 46
Oscar (Rev.) – 14 (F78) 46
Osbert – 20 (S84) 53, 57
Patrick – 12 (F76) 41
Peter – 17 (F81) 27; 20 (S84) 57

Polly – 15 (F79) 46
Quinter – 19 (F83) 45
Rebecca (Henkel) – 14 (F78) 43
Richard – 15 (F79) 46
Roland – 15 (F79) 46
Samuel T. – 14 (F78) 38
Simon – 16 (F80) 66
Mrs. Simon – see Miller, Martha
Simon P. – 17 (S81) 32
Solomon – 17 (F81) 54, 55
Susan Catharine – 15 (F79) 46
Thomas – 14 (F78) 47
Thomas (Rev.) – 10 (F74) 26
Valentine – 18 (S82) 26
William – 15 (F79) 46
Mrs. William – see Miller, Susan Catharine
William B. – 10 (F74) 41
William G. – 19 (F83) 22
William W. – 16 (S80) 59
Zeb – 20 (S84) 48

Miller family – 10 (F74) 19; 14 (F78) 41, 74

Miller [A. J.] house – 19 (S83) 18, 20—painting, mantel photos

Miller [Henry] house – 19 (S83) 8-10, plan—9

Miller [Jos. A.] Mill – 18 (F82) 10

millers – 9 (F73) 45, 58; 11 (F75) 13; 14 (S78) 40

Miller's Fort – 10 (S74) 28, 29

Miller's Iron Works – 20 (S84) 39, 40

mill house – 9 (F73) 50

Milliken, James – 13 (S77) 42

mill location map – 18 (F82) 8-11

Mills

Alonzo – 11 (S75) 42
Annie (Miss) – 12 (S76) 12
Frances O. – 11 (S75) 48
James – 14 (S78) 8

John – 14 (S78) 28
Mrs. John – 20 (S84) 57
Thornton A, (Rev.) – 16 (S80) 63
Mrs. Thornton A. – see Menzies, Sally A.

mills – 1 (S65) 24, 25; 1 (F65) 6, 9; 3 (S67) 18; 3 (F67) 12; 5 (F69) 20; 7 (S71) 49;
7 (F71) 35, 49; 8 (F72) 53; 9 (F73) 57-60; 13 (S77) 57; 14 (S78) 9; 14 (F78) 20

“Mills and Milling in Augusta County” – 18 (F82) 4-18

Millsted, John – 6 (F70) 62

Milnesville Post Office – 14 (F78) 39

Milord, Charley – 16 (F80) 32

Milroy
R. H. – 15 (F79) 7, 8, 12, 14, 15, 16, 18
R. W. (Gen.) – 12 (F76) 30, 37, 38, 39

Milster, John – 9 (S73) 40

Milton – 6 (S70) 8, 14

Miltontown – 17 (S81) 8, 9

mine cave-ins – 14 (S78) 37

”Mineral Resources of Virginia” – 13 (F77) 21

Mines, Robert – 20 (F84) 75

Mingo Chief Logan – see Chief Logan

Mingo Indians – 6 (F70) 29, 36

Minich, James – 20 (S84) 57

minie rifle ball – 17 (S81) 10

mining
companies – 9 (S73) 6
speculation – 14 (F78) 212

Ministerium of Pennsylvania – 10 (F74) 28

Minnick, Mathias – 20 (F84) 68

Minor

_____ - 15 (F79) 47

Berkeley – 18 (F82) 24

D. D. – 5 (S69) 7

S. P. – 15 (F79) 22

Mint Spring – 9 (F73) 54; 13 (F77) 9

“Minutes of the Commission Appointed to Settle Claims to Unpatented Lands on the
Western Waters of Virginia, January- april, 1780” – 13 (S77) 37-57; continued:
13 (F77) 26-42

Miser, Henry – 20 (S84) 68

Mish

George – 9 (F73) 52; 11 (S75) 13

William P. – 14 (F78) 75

Mrs. William P. – see Buchanan, Margaret E.

Mish place – 9 (F73) 52

Misner, Bob – 5 (F69) 27

Misner’s Hollow – 5 (F69) 21, 27, 28

Miss America – 6 (S70) 13

Miss Baldwin’s School – 7 (F71) 46

“The Missing Fire Alarm” – 12 (S76) 33

Mission Festival – 8 (F72) 28

missionaries – 6 (F70) 20-28; 8 (S72) 9; 10 (F74) 7

Missionary Helpers of the Sacred Heart – 7 (S71) 23

Mississippi Confederation – 12 (S76) 25

Mississippi Franchise – 1 (S65) 21

Mississippi River – 2 (S66) 16; 3 (F67) 10, 13

Missouri River – 10 (F74) 34

Missouri Synod – 8 (F72) 26

Mitchel

Lelia – 14 (F78) 48
Joseph T. – 16 (F80) 66
William C. – 16 (F80) 66

Mitchell

_____ - 13 (F77) 40
Alexander – 9 (S73) 37
Ann (Eagon) – 17 (S81) 25
Bud – 17 (F81) 42
David – 17 (F81) 45
Ed – 17 (F81) 45
Ellis – 17 (F81) 45
George – 14 (F78) 65; 16 (S80) 53
Mrs. George – 14 (F78) 65
George, Sr. – 17 (S81) 25
Guy – 17 (F81) 45
Henry D. – 19 (S83) 31
Isabella (Doake) – 17 (F81) 39
James – 17 (F81) 37
James C. – 15 (S79) 44
John – 17 (F81) 33, 41
Joseph T. – 14 (F78) 66; 19 (S83) 31
Mrs. Joseph T. – see Mitchell, Sarah N.
Mary (McClure) – 17 (F81) 39
Robert D. – 20 (S84) 11
Sarah (Beard) – 17 (F81) 37
Sarah N. – 14 (F78) 66
Thomas – 6 (F70) 5614 (F78) 66; 17 (F81) 33, 37, 41
Mrs. Thomas – see Callison, Margaret
Thomas Edward (Fr.) – 7 (S71) 21
Tracey – 17 (F81) 45
William – 12 (F76) 21

Mitler, Deitrick – 20 (S84) 57

“mixed enterprises” – 16 (S80) 16

Model Valley Farm – 5 (F69) 11

Modern English – 10 (S74) 11

Moffatt, George – 18 (S82) 8

Moffet's Branch – 14 (S78) 7; 14 (F78) 42

Moffett

George – 17 (S81) 4, 7

George (Col.) – 2 (S66) 12; 5 (F69) 18; 8 (S72) 18; 8 (F72) 52; 9 (S73)
34, 35, 38; 11 (F75) 11, 13, 41, 43

Hannah (McDowell) – 16 (S80) 67

James – 5 (F69) 1416 (F80) 66

James T. – 16 (F80) 66

John – 5 (F69) 14; 20 (S84) 64

Mrs. John – see Moffett, Sarah

Robert – 18 (F82) 34

Sarah – 20 (S84) 64

Thomas S. – 15 (F79) 47

William G. – 18 (S82) 20

William S., Jr. – 7 (S71) 11, 16; 13 (F77) 18

Mrs. William S. – 20 (F84) 14

Mrs. W. S., Sr. – 5 (F69) 14

W. Stuart – 5 (F69) 14

Moffett's Creek – 18 (F82) 7

Mohawk Indians – 19 (S83) 23

Mohler

_____, Mr. & Mrs. – 13 (S77) 59

Abraham – 9 (F73) 45

Daniel – 20 (S84) 57

Francis – 12 (S76) 19

Jacob – 11 (S75) 45

James – 20 (S84) 57

John – 7 (F71) 11

Trixie (Patterson) – 13 (S77) 59

Mohler home – 9 (F73) 45

Monacan Indians – 6 (S70) 5

monasteries – 3 (S67) 15; 7 (S71) 23, 24

money

crops – 8 (F72) 49

printing – 14 (F78) 14

Monger, Hubert – 14 (F78) 50

Monogalia – see Monongahela

Monogalia County – 13 (S77) 37

Monongahela – 12 (S76) 21

Monongahela River – 8 (S72) 35; 19 (S83) 23

Monroe

_____ (Dr.) – 3 (F67) 19

Absolum – 6 (F70) 54

Eliza (Hay) – 6 (S70) 11

James (Pres.) – 4 (F68) 11, 12; 6 (S70) 11-13 throughout; 6 (F70) 15;
8 (S72) 33; 12 (F76) 4

Monroe County (WV) – 4 (F68) 6

“Monroe Hill” – 6 (S70) 11

Monsey

Obadiah – 20 (F84) 74

Mrs. Obadiah – see McBride, Anne

Monsy

Skidmore – 20 (F84) 72

Mrs. Skidmore – see Scot, Mary

Montelle family – 10 (F74) 40

Monterey – 15 (F79) 4, 6, 11

Montgomery

_____ - 16 (S80) 40

_____ (Rev.) – 16 (F80) 72

Ann – 20 (F84) 29

Ann (Lewis) – 1 (S65) 13, 14; 7 (F71) 23

Bernard Law – 1 (S65) 14; 20 (F84) 29

Christian (Col.) – 6 (F70) 54

Daniel – 9 (S73) 39

Elizabeth – 17 (S81) 32

Hetty – 16 (F80) 72

Hughart – 15 (S79) 44

James – 9 (S73) 37, 39; 12 (F76) 42

John – 9 (S73) 35; 12 (F76) 42; 19 (F83) 47

John, Sr. – 6 (F70) 63

Joseph – 6 (F70) 54
Juliet L. – 17 (F81) 27
Richard – 20 (F84) 28
Richard (Gen.) – 1 (S65) 13
Robert – 6 (F70) 63
Thomas – 15 (S79) 24; 17 (F81) 27
Mrs. Thomas – see Montgomery, Juliet L.
Wallace M. – 10 (F74) 41
William – 6 (F70) 52, 56, 63
Mrs. W. M. – 5 (F69) 10

Montgomery County – 2 (F66) 15; 10 (S74) 29; 11 (F75) 8; 13 (S77) 37

“Montgomery Hall” – 1 (S65) 14; 5 (F69) 32; 7 (F71) 23; 11 (F75) 31

Montgomery [Thomas] house – 19 (S83) 19

“Monticello” – 4 (F68) 14, 15; 6 (S70) 8, 11, 14; 8 (S72) 12; 11 (F75) 19, 42;
12 (S76) 33

“Montpelier” – 6 (S70) 11

monuments – 3 (F67) 3; 6 (F70) 30—photo

Moody

Andrew – 12 (F76) 42
Elizabeth – 12 (S76) 6; 15 (F79) 27
R. E. – 13 (S77) 12

Moon

Frances – 20 (S84) 64
Lucy M. - see Taylor, Lucy M.
Richard – 14 (F78) 66
Mrs. Richard – see Nicholson, _____
Richard A. – 20 (S84) 64
Mrs. Richard A. – see Moon, Frances

Mooney, James – 6 (F70) 33

Moor, Jack – 20 (S84) 57

Moordock, Mrs. _____ - 20 (S84) 57

Moore

Alexander – 5 (S69) 40; 7 (S71) 47
Andrew – 17 (S81) 5

Augusta Virginia – 14 (F78) 66
 Boyd Graham – 20 (F84) 68
 Edward A. – 20 (S84) 44
 Elizabeth (Coalter) – 4 (F68) 20
 Evelyn (Miss) – 3 (S67) 12
 George E. – 20 (S84) 57
 Houston – 14 (F78) 40
 Jack – 5 (F69) 37
 James – 4 (F68) 19; 6 (F70) 56; 8 (F72) 51, 52
 James M. – 17 (S81) 32
 Jane – 14 (F78) 66
 Jane Ann (Clark) – 17 (S81) 23
 J. B. (Fr.) – 7 (S71) 20
 J. K. – 17 (S81) 23
 John – 5 (F69) 12; 8 (F72) 50; 14 (F78) 66; 17 (F81) 33, 41
 John H. – 5 (F69) 19; 17 (S81) 32
 John K. – 14 (F78) 66
 Mrs. John K. – see Moore, Jane
 Joseph – 6 (F70) 56
 Levi – 13 (F77) 38
 Margaret – 20 (F84) 68
 Moses – 6 (F70) 56; 9 (S73) 39, 40; 13 (F77) 38
 Nancy – 11 (S75) 42
 Newton Gordon – 14 (S78) 43
 Mrs. Newton Gordon – see Henkel, Josephine Augusta
 Mrs. Ollie Cupp – 14 (F78) 38
 R. – 20 (F84) 68
 Mrs. R. – see Moore, Margaret
 Rachel (McPheeters) – 16 (S80) 25
 Reuben Walton – 14 (S78) 43
 Richard – 6 (F70) 56
 R. W. – 5 (F69) 12
 Samuel – 8 (F72) 50
 S. McD. – 12 (F76) 10
 Thomas – 16 (S80) 16
 Virginia – 6 (F70) 13
 William – 6 (F70) 56; 8 (F72) 50; 9 (S73) 38; 12 (F76) 41; 13 (F77) 38
 Mrs. William Whiting – 20 (F84) 14

Moore family – 14 (F78) 42

Moorman

_____ - 19 (F83) 21
 Edward G. – 19 (F83) 44
 E. R. – 20 (S84) 40
 Mary L. – 19 (F83) 47

Miller – 19 (F83) 47

W. H. – 19 (F83) 47

Moorman [E. G.] estate – 19 (F83) 49

Morahan, P. J. (Fr.) – 7 (S71) 20

Moran

Charles N. – 15 (S79) 26; 15 (F79) 24

Francis, Mr. & Mrs. – 11 (F75) 32

James – 9 (F73) 39

Joanna (Knightly) – 7 (S71) 17

Lewis A. – 15 (S79) 25

Moravian Brethren – 19 (F83) 15

Moravian Christian Indians – 6 (F70) 29

Moravian Seminary – 3 (S67) 6

“More About Dr. King and Augusta Parish” – 10 (S74) 9

Morehead

Matthew – 9 (S73) 38

Samuel – 20 (F84) 67

Morgan

_____ - 19 (S83) 31

Dan – 20 (F84) 28

Daniel – 1 (S65) 13; 6 (S70) 51; 9 (S73) 67

Haynes – 17 (S81) 5

Justin – 16 (S80) 35

Lena – 14 (F78) 40

Morgan – 9 (S73) 25, 26

Mrs. Samuel D. – see McIntosh, Matilda

Thomas – 6 (F70) 56

Morison, Samuel Eliot – 2 (S66) 18

Morow, James – 13 (F77) 29

Morris

A. E. – 9 (S73) 15

Anson – 20 (S84) 57

Benjamin – 7 (F71) 34; 16 (F80) 66

Benjamin Howard – 16 (S80) 63

Byron – 14 (F78) 43, 50
Chris – 7 (F71) 31, 34
Darlene – 14 (F78) 34
Elizabeth – 9 (S73) 64
Isabelle K. (Mrs.) – 9 (F73) 44
John – 13 (F77) 29, 31, 32, 40
Joshua – 6 (F70) 60; 13 (S77) 51
L. – 9 (S73) 15
Sidney – 20 (S84) 57

Morrison

_____ - 17 (S81) 47
James (Rev.) – 16 (S80) 41
John – 6 (F70) 54; 13 (F77) 34
Lavinia – 17 (S81) 47
Will – 7 (S71) 30
Mrs. William L. – 20 (F84) 8
William McCutcheon (Dr.) – 6 (F70) 26, 27

Morriss, Elizabeth – 14 (F78) 66

Morrow, James – 16 (F80) 34

Morse, Sarah – 20 (F84) 73

Morton

A. S. – 4 (S68) 5
T. C. (Capt.) – 7 (F71) 1912 (F76) 29
W. C. – 4 (S68) 5

Mosby, John Singleton (Maj.) – 8 (F72) 25

Mosby Creek Presbyterian Church – 20 (F84) 71

Mosby's Rangers – 1 (S65) 21; 20 (F84) 36

Moscow – 7 (F71) 13; 14 (F78) 34, 49

Moser

Adam – 9 (S73) 37
Catherine – 9 (S73) 37
Peter – 14 (S78) 18

Moser family – 8 (F72) 24

Moses

Anna Mary Robertson – 5 (F69) 12
 Samuel – 12 (F76) 42

Mossey Creek Lakes – 5 (F69) 21

Moss Rose Extra Flour – 18 (F82) 17

Mossy Creek – 3 (S67) 7, 18; 5 (F69) 26; 7 (S71) 48, 49; 7 (F71) 12, 49; 14 (F78) 42;
 18 (F82) 17; 19 (S83) 8; 20 (S84) 39, 48
 Academy – 1 (F65) 7; 5 (F69) 20, 27; 7 (F71) 12, 52; 14 (F78) 51-52; 20 (S84)
 46
 Church – 14 (F78) 42
 Mill – 18 (F82) 5, 10
 “Old Mill” – 18 (F82) 10
 Presbyterian Church – 7 (S71) 52; 7 (F71) 11, 23, 52; 20 (S84) 40
 furnace – 14 (S78) 34

Moten’s Mill – 18 (F82) 10

Moubray
 William – 20 (S84) 57
 Mrs. William – 20 (S84) 57

Moubray family – 14 (F78) 36

Mound Builders – 16 (F80) 21

Mountain Lake – 20 (F84) 58

Mountain Top Hotel – 14 (F78) 5, 6, 10

Mountain Top Inn – 14 (F78) 21; 16 (S80) 72

Mountain View Chapel – 8 (F72) 25

“The Mountaineer” – 5 (F69) 21

mountains – see Alleghenies; Blue Ridge

“Mount Airy” – 8 (F72) 13, 14

Mt. Airy Cemetery (Negro) – 9 (S73) 43

“Mt. Airy Papers” – 8 (F72) 13

Mt. Carmel – 10 (F74) 20

Mount Crawford – 1 (F65) 11; 20 (F84) 52; 19 (F83) 42; 20 (F84) 52

Mt. Elliot Springs – 12 (S76) 10; 20 (S84) 22

Mt. Ida – 5 (F69) 20

Mount Jackson – 1 (F65) 12; 10 (S74) 29; 19 (F83) 42

Mt. Joy Presbyterian Church cemetery – 9 (S73) 43

Mountjoy, Thomas – 17 (S81) 5

Mt. Meridian – 1 (F65) 14

“Mount Pleasant” – 5 (F69) 18; 8 (S72) 18; 11 (F75) 40-43; 40—photo; 17 (S81) 4,
7—photo

Mounts, Mathias – 6 (F70) 56

Mount Sidney – 5 (F69) 19, 21, 2714 (S78) 39; 14 (F78) 39

church – 19 (F83) 49

Main Street – 19 (F83) 44—photo

Methodist Church - 5 (F69) 19; 19 (F83) 49

Methodist Church cemetery – 9 (S73) 43

Patron’s League – 19 (F83) 45

St. James Lutheran Church – 19 (F83) 49

town lots – 19 (F83) 48

watering troughs – 19 (F83) 46—photos

“Mount Sidney” – 19 (F83) 42-49

Mt. Solon – 1 (F65) 8, 12; 5 (F69) 20, 21; 14 (S78) 39; 14 (F78) 40, 41, 49; 18 (F82) 17;
20 (S84) 39-59

Blue Hole section – 20 (S84) 42, 49, 50

cemetery – 20 (S84) 40

Methodist Episcopal Church, South – 20 (S84) 40, 46, 49

Mill – 18 (F82) 5, 10, photo—17; 20 (S84) 47—photo

Mount Zion Church – 20 (S84) 39

Mount Zion United Brethren in Christ Church – 20 (S84) 40

North River Gap Road – 20 (S84) 39, 42, 48

residence – 20 (S84) 47—photo

Stevens and Blakemore Store – 20 (S84) 39

Telephone Co. – 20 (S84) 49

village map – 20 (S84) 41

volunteer infantry – 20 (S84) 45

Mt. Tabor Lutheran Church – 9 (S73) 13; 9 (F73) 51; 10 (F74) 23, 28, 29

Mount Torry Furnace – 14 (S78) 33-37; 14 (S78) 33—photo; 20 (F84) 57

Mount Torry tract – 20 (F84) 57

Mount Vernon – 3 (F67) 6; 11 (F75) 17; 12 (F76) 17

Ladies' Association – 11 (F75) 17

Mt. Zion Methodist Church – 14 (F78) 42

mourning clothing – 7 (F71) 17

movies – 1 (S65) 27

Mowberry,

Carswell – 20 (S84) 57

James – 20 (S84) 57

Joseph – 20 (S84) 57

Mowry

Charles E. – 9 (S73) 42; 20 (F84) 16

De Witt S. – 11 (S75) 42

DeWitt Samuel – 16 (F80) 66

George – 15 (S79) 44

George W. – 16 (F80) 66

Lewis, Jr. – 9 (F73) 46; 18 (F82) 16

Mary Margaret – 15 (S79) 44

Rebecca Humbert (Rife) – 9 (F73) 46

Mowry Mill – 18 (F82) 10

Mowry's Mill – see Quick's Mill

Moyer

Andrew – 7 (S71) 30

Joseph F. – 20 (F84) 8, 15

Moyerheiffer, William – 20 (S84) 57

Moyers

Jacob – 5 (F69) 27, 28; 20 (S84) 57

McCutcheon – 20 (S84) 57

Peter – 20 (S84) 57

Rudolph (Myers) – 18 (S82) 21

Sally – 20 (S84) 57

Moyres, Lavina – 20 (S84) 53

Mozingo, William H. – 20 (S84) 53

Mrs. Baskin’s School – 6 (S70) 17

Mrs. Bumgardner’s School – 6 (S70) 17

Mrs. Walter’s Store – 7 (F71) 34

Muck
 George W. – 16 (F80) 66
 Jacob – 17 (F81) 27

“mud pikes” – 16 (S80) 18

Muddy Creek – 13 (S77) 43

Mueller, Charles (Rev.,.) – 8 (F72) 30

Muhlenberg
 (Rev.) – 10 (F74) 24
 Henry Melchior – 19 (F83) 16, 18
 Peter – 9 (S73) 67; 13 (S77) 10; 19 (F83) 16, 18
 Peter (Rev.) – 2 (S66) 10

mules – 1 (S65) 14

Muleshoe Salient – 1 (F65) 16

Mullahan, George – 13 (S77) 44

Mullen
 John – 18 (S82) 28
 Sarah Margaret – 17 (S81) 32
 William – 19 (S83) 31

Muller, Adam – see Miller, Adam

Mullin, James – 20 (S84) 57

Mullins, Mrs. Reeves B. – 20 (S84) 57

Munger

John – 20 (F84) 74
Mrs. John – see Pirke, Agnes

Mungla

Daniel – 6 (F70) 56
Jacob – 6 (F70) 56

municipal bands – 14 (F78) 19; 17 (S81) 10

Munks, John – 5 (S69) 40

Munley, John J. (Fr.) – 7 (S71) 17, 24

Murdock, James – 4 (F68) 28

Murphey

Daniel – 9 (F73) 39
James – 9 (F73) 39
Patrick – 9 (S73) 38
See also Murphy

Murphy

Dennis – 9 (F73) 39
Frances – 14 (F78) 66
James (Dr.) – 5 (F69) 9
James E. – 20 (F84) 17
James S. – 9 (S73) 52, 55
John – 9 (F73) 37
Sylvester – 4 (F68) 28
W. A. (Dr.) – 5 (F69) 8, 9

Murray

_____ (Mrs.) – 5 (F69) 31
Charles – 17 (F81) 45
James (Murry) – 18 (F82) 34; 19 (F83) 27
Mrs. James – see Murray, Lydia
John – 9 (S73) 39
John (Earl of Dunmore) – 6 (F70) 29
Lydia – 18 (F82) 34
Thomas D. – 16 (S80) 63

Murrow, William – 9 (S73) 38

Murry

Fountain – 20 (S84) 53
James – 16 (S80) 66

Mrs. James – see Murry, Sarah
John K. – 11 (S75) 48
Lucy Ann – 16 (F80) 66
Sarah – 16 (F80) 66
William S. – 20 (S84) 53

Museum of American Frontier Culture – 20 (S84) 5-9
farm sketches – 20 (S84) 7

music – 6 (F70) 8
notation – 16 (S80) 27
reading – 16 (S80) 22
teachers – 16 (S80) 22

musical literacy – 16 (S80) 22-34

“Musical Magazine” – 16 (S80) 30

Mutual Assurance Society of Virginia – 8 (F72) 8

Mutual Fire Assurance records – 19 (S83) 5

Myer, Nettie – 7 (S71) 30

Myers

_____ - 19 (F83) 49
B. F. – 14 (F78) 39
Diana – 14 (F78) 32
Gustavus A. – 12 (F76) 21
Henry – 20 (S84) 64
Isaac C. – 16 (F80) 66
Mrs. Isaac C. – see Myers, Lucinda
John Isaac – 19 (F83) 24
Jacob – 6 (F70) 56; 9 (S73) 36
Jacob – 6 (F70) 56; 9 (S73) 36
James K. P. – 16 (F80) 66
John – 14 (F78) 32
John S. – 12 (F76) 21
Jacob – 6 (F70) 56; 9 (S73) 36
Lucinda – 16 (F80) 66
Mary E. – 11 (S75) 41
Sallie – 20 (F84) 68
Samuel – 11 (S75) 40; 16 (F80) 66
See also Miers

Myers cemetery – 9 (S73) 43

Myrely

George – 19 (S83) 32
Mrs. George – see Myrely, Mary
Mary – 19 (S83) 32
Mary F. – 19 (S83) 32

N

Naher

Henry, Sr. – 16 (F80) 66
Mrs. Henry – 16 (F80) 66

nailcrynology – 8 (F72) 11

nails and nail machines – 8 (F72) 11, 22

Naked Creek – 19 (F83) 29, 30

Nalle, William – 18 (S82) 8

names – 9 (F73) 31-36

namesakes – 9 (F73) 32

N & W Railroad – 17 (F81) 44

Naps Creek – 13 (F77) 38

Nash

_____, Miss (Campbell) – 11 (F75) 5
Harry, Mr. & Mrs. – 5 (F69) 16; 7 (S71) 29
Mrs. Harry – see Gates, Anna
Harry Lee, Sr. – 11 (F75) 5
Mrs. Harry Lee, Sr. – see Homman, Maybelle
Harry L., Jr. – 20 (F84) 6, 8, 11, 14, 15
Harry L., II – 11 (F75) 5
Mrs. Harry L, II – see Gates, Anna
Harry L, III – 11 (F75) 5
James – 20 (S84) 57

Nash farm – 18 (F82) 38—photo

National Bank – 12 (F76) 8, 9

National Bank Bill – 12 (F76) 10

national elections – 14 (F78) 14

National Historic Landmark – 5 (F69) 13

National Park Service – 2 (F66) 5, 6

National Register of Historic Places – 11 (S75) 6; 13 (S77) 19

National Valley Bank – 1 (S65) 20, 24; 1 (F65) 11

Natural Bridge – 13 (F77) 13; 14 (S78) 8

Natural Chimneys – 5 (F69) 21, 27; 13 (F77) 11; 14 (F78) 46; 20 (S84) 39, 49

Naull, William – 9 (S73) 36, 40

Naumann, A. (Rev.) – 8 (F72) 22

naval ordnance – 12 (F76) 16

Navigation Act of 1709 – 1 (S65) 11

Nayland, Martin – 9 (F73) 39

Naylor, Jane (Mrs.) – see Coalter, Jane

Nazareth Hall – 3 (S67) 6

Neal

Aishur – 6 (F70) 54

James – 17 (S81) 5

Nebergall

Henry – 12 (S76) 30

Mrs. Henry – see McComes, Nancy

Jacob – 16 (S80) 66

Neel, William – 9 (S73) 36

Neeley, William – 12 (S77) 54

Neff

Abraham – 17 (S81) 32

Charlie – 5 (F69) 28

Jacob – 20 (S84) 57
Josiah – 20 (S84) 57
Mrs. Josiah – 20 (S84) 57
J. P. – 7 (S71) 34; 12 (S76) 14; 20 (S84) 37
William – 20 (S84) 57

Neff Tavern – 5 (F69) 19, 20

Negley, Elizabeth (Henkel) – 14 (S78) 38, 41

Negro

cemetery – 11 (S75) 32
education – 14 (F78) 7
franchise – 14 (F78) 16
missions – 7 (S71) 20
population – 2 (S66) 11
school enrollment – 7 (S71) 35
schools – 7 (S71) 34, 35
servants – 6 (S70) 48, 49
settlers – 8 (S72) 13

Negro Industrial and Educational Association – 17 (F81) 8

Negroes – 6 (S70) 22; 8 (F72) 42; 14 (S78) 34, 36; 14 (F78) 7, 9, 54

Neher

Henry – 18 (S82) 21
Joseph – 18 (S82) 21
Peter – 20 (S84) 57

Nehs, John – 14 (S78) 41, 42

Nehs family – 8 (F72) 24

Neil, M. – 15 (F79) 22

Neill, Evan – 14 (S78) 12

Nelson

_____ - 12 (S76) 33; 17 (S81) 34; 18 (F82) 22
Alexander – 14 (F78) 54
David – 9 (S73) 37
Franklin – 16 (F80) 66
Hugh – 6 (S70) 12
James – 17 (F81) 27; 19 (S83) 44
John M. – 17 (S81) 32

Mary Ann (Bell) – 14 (F78) 54
R. E. R. – 13 (S77) 15
Robert – 6 (S70) 14
Rodes – 7 (F71) 19
Mrs. T. R. – 7 (F71) 20
Thomas – 17 (S81) 5; 20 (S84) 15
Thomas, Jr.(Gov.) – 5 (S69) 31; 6 (S70) 11, 12; 8 (S72) 15, 16, 18, 19; 12
(S76) 22
William – 20 (F84) 53
William I. – 7 (S71) 32
William J. – 7 (F71) 19

Nelson Beall & Company – 16 (F80) 37

Nelson County – 6 (S70) 9

Nelson house – 9 (F73) 50

Nesbit, Evelyn (Thaw) – 8 (F72) 46

Neuton – see Newton

Nevins, Allan – 3 (S67) 9

New Hope – 1 (F65) 5; 5 (F69) 17; 7 (S71) 42, 43; 9 (F73) 44, 45

New Hope Union Band – 18 (S82) 32

New London (VA) – 4 (F68) 9

New Market – 1 (F65) 14; 3 (S67) 16, 17

New Market Lee Club – 13 (S77) 21

New Monmouth Church – 6 (F70) 2616 (S80) 23

New Providence Church – 3 (F67) 17; 7 (S71) 47; 16 (S80) 23

See also New Providence Meeting House

New Providence Meeting House – 4 (F68) 19

New River – 9 (F73) 27; 13 (S77) 46, 54; 13 (F77) 41; 14 (S78) 12, 13, 20, 26

New Theatre – 8 (S72) 26

New Year's Day – 3 (S67) 13, 14

New Year wishes – 3 (S67) 13, 14

New-York Historical Society – 3 (S67) 16

New York Legislature – 2 (S66) 8

New York “Mercury” – 2 (S66) 21

Newberry, Samuel – 6 (F70) 54

Newcomb

J. L. – 4 (S68) 14

John H. – 15 (S79) 44

Joseph – 14 (F78) 66

Martha Virginia – 15 (S79) 44

Newell

James – 6 (F70) 52

John – 6 (F70) 56

Samuel – 6 (F70) 57

William – 6 (F70) 63

Newland, Abraham – 6 (F70) 57

Newlon

Howard – 20 (F84) 11

Howard, Jr. – 16 (S80) 4-21

Newman

A. – 15 (F79) 22

Mrs. Alex – 20 (S84) 57

B. – 16 (S80) 63

Jacob – 18 (S82) 21

William – 20 (S84) 57

Newport – 9 (F73) 53

News Virginian – 4 (F68) 25; 6 (S70) 41; 7 (S71) 25—photo, 26; 11 (F75) 4

newspaper

advertising – 13 (S77) 23, 34, 35, 36

cartoons – 13 (S77) 23, 27

history – 13 (S77) 21-36

presses – 14 (S78) 53, 54

trivia – 13 (S77) 26 27., 28

newspapers – 1 (F65) 5-7, 13; 3 (S67) 17, 18; 7 (F71) 33; 9 (S73) 51, 55; 11 (F75) 13;
13 (S77) 25

See also Daily News, News Virginian, Republican Farmer, Spectator, Vindicator

Newton

_____ - 7 (F71) 35

James – 12 (S76) 31

Mrs. James – see Seilor, Polly

James W. – 15 (S79) 79

John – 12 (F76) 41

John, Mr. & Mrs. – 17 (F81) 46

Shadack – 6 (F70) 57

Newton's Sawmill – 18 (F82) 11

Newtown Hose Company – 18 (S82) 33

Nicely

David – 20 (S84) 57

Jacob – 20 (S84) 57

Nicholas

George – 4 (F68) 11; 6 (S70) 5; 8 (S72) 16, 17; 17 (S81) 5

Jacob – 9 (S73) 37

James – 6 (F70) 63

John – 6 (F70) 56

Wilson Cary – 6 (S70) 12; 16 (S80) 13

Nicholas' Landing – 16 (S80) 12

Nichols

_____, Mr. & Mrs.- 11 (S75) 26

Anderson – 20 (S84) 57

Frederick D. – 20 (F84) 10

Harrison – 20 (S84) 57

Jane – 11 (S75) 26

Nichols family – 8 (F72) 24

Nicholson

_____ - 14 (F78) 66

E. P. – 12 (S76) 14

George – 14 (F78) 66; 15 (S79) 44; 16 (S80) 51; 17 (F81) 28

Mrs. George – see Nicholson, Sarah

Sarah – 14 (F78) 66

Sarah A. (Braddy) – 16 (S80) 51
Virginia – 15 (S79) 44

Nickle, John – 18 (S82) 26

Nickles, John – 13 (F77) 41

Nieckey family – 8 (F72) 24

Night, Robert – 9 (F73) 37

Nisbet, Samuel – 9 (S73) 47

Noland, Charlotte H. (Miss) – 4 (S68) 14

Nolen
 Amber Anne – 11 (F75) 7, 14
 Frank – 11 (F75) 14

Noll family – 8 (F72) 24

Nonan, John – 17 (S81) 32, 33

None Better Flour – 18 (F82) 12

Noonan, Mary Bernard (Sister) – 7 (S71) 23

Norfolk (VA) – 2 (S66) 8

Norfolk and Western Railroad – 9 (F73) 13, 17; 13 (F77) 21

normal schools – 14 (F78) 24

Norman, Matilda – 8 (S72) 49

Normandy beaches – 3 (F67) 15

Norris
 Harry – 12 (S76) 10—photo; 12 (S76) 13
 John – 6 (F70) 54

Nor-so-na Self Rising Flour – 18 (F82) 12

North
 Edward – 6 (F70) 62
 Rodger – 9 (S73) 37

North American plate – 13 (F77) 12

North Anna River – 6 (S70) 13

“North Augusta Street As It Was” – 11 (S75) 15-32; 11 (F75) 29-36

Northern and Western Railroad – 14 (S78) 35

Northern Army – 18 (F82) 39

Northern Neck Proprietary – 10 (F74) 9

North Garden – 6 (S70) 10, 14

North Mountain – 1 (F65) 11; 10 (F74) 39; 15 (F79) 4, 14, 15; 16 (S80) 23

North Mountain Meeting House – 17 (S81) 42

North River – 1 (F65) 11, 12, 14; 5 (F69) 16, 21; 14 (S78) 7; 18 (F82) 4, 7

“North River Bicentennial Committee” – 14 (F78) 34

North River District – 5 (F69) 18-20; 7 (F71) 9-15, 16

North River Gap – 5 (F69) 28

“North River PTA 1976” – 14 (F78) 34

Northwest Confederacy – 6 (F70) 37

Northwest Territory – 1 (S65) 17; 6 (S70) 10

Northwestern Road – 16 (S80) 17

Notes on the State of Virginia – 10 (S74) 35; 14 (F78) 4

“Notes on Virginia” – 6 (F70) 36

Nottingham, William – 13 (F77) 36

Nowland

 Abraham – 9 (S73) 38

 Isaac – 6 (F70) 57

Null

Charles – 4 (F68) 28
Elizabeth (Price) – 20 (F84) 74

nullification – 1 (F65) 6

Nutt
Mrs. Joseph R. – 20 (F84) 15
Joseph R., Jr. Mr. & Mrs. – 7 (F71) 17
Nicholas – 13 (F77) 39
Sarah – see East, Sarah

Nutter, George – 15 (F79) 41

Nutt's Mill Creek – see Folly Mill Creek

O

“Oakenwold” – 5 (F69) 14

“Oak Hill”- 6 (S70) 11

Oak Hill Cemetery – 9 (S73) 43

Oakhill Church – 14 (F78) 43

“Oakhurst” – 5 (F69) 8, 9

Oakland (tavern) – 5 (F69) 10

Oakland Cemetery – 9 (S&3) 43

“The Oaks” – 5 (F69) 13; 12 (F76) 31

Oarbaugh, John – 20 (S84) 57

Oates, Michael – 19 (S83) 32

Oats, Roger – 6 (F70) 56

Obaugh
Adam – 19 (F83) 24; 20 (S84) 57
Albert – 19 (F83) 24
E. W. – 20 (S84) 57
G. L. – 20 (S84) 57
William – 20 (S84) 57

Obenschain

Clarence P. (Dr.) – 7 (F71) 23
Richard O., Mr. & Mrs. – 7 (F71) 23
Mrs. Samuel L. – 20 (F84) 8

Oberg, Ronald, Mr. & Mrs. – 5 (F69) 9

obituaries - 4 (F78) 53; 15 (S79) 24-27, 28-52

O'Brien

James H. – 20 (F84) 68
McD. – 17 (S81) 32
Patrick – 17 (S81) 33
Timothy (Fr.) – 7 (S71) 19
William – 17 (S81) 32

O'Callahan, _____ - 20 (S84) 28

Ocheltree

John – 14 (F78) 66
Mrs. John – see Young, Margaret

O'Connell, Dennis J. (Bishop) – 7 (S71) 21

O'Conner, Michael – 20 (S84) 57

“Octagon” – 8 (F72) 11-13, 15-16

O'Dare

Cornelius – 9 (S73) 38
John 9 (S73) 37
Neal – 9 (S73) 37

Odd, Jeremiah – 16 (S80) 64

Oder

W. – 20 (F84) 64
Waller – 20 (S84) 53, 57

O'Ferrall, _____ - 1 (F65) 18; 14 (S78) 36

“Officers' Funeral” (song) – 14 (F78) 11

Official Records of the Union and Confederate Armies – 12 (F76) 39

Ofreel, Morris – 9 (S73) 36, 38

Ofreil, Morris – 9 (S73) 38

Offriel, John – 13 (F77) 36; see also Ofreel; Ofreil

Ogle

Hercules – 6 (F70) 60; 13 (S77) 47, 49, 51, 53, 54

James – 6 (F70) 56

Virgie Crosby – see Crosby, Virgie

Ogles Creek – 13 (S77) 48, 54

Ohana, Henry – 6 (F70) 56

O’Hara, Henry – 13 (F77) 41

O’Harra

Daniel, Sr. – 13 (S77) 45

Daniel, Jr. – 13 (S77) 45

O’Hern, M. P. 13 (F77) 24

Ohio County – 13 (S77) 37

Ohio Historical Society – 3 (S67) 16

Ohio River – 2 (S66) 5, 6, 7, 9; 3 (F67) 14; 9 (F73) 27; 12 (S76) 8, 9; 19 (S83) 23

Ohrbach, Pauline – 3 (S67) 20

oil mill – 6 (S70) 53

O’Kane

James – 16 (F80) 28

P. J. (Fr.) – 7 (S71) 20

“Old 97” (song) – 9 (F73) 11

“Old Abney Place” – 5 (F69) 15

“Old Alleghany” – see Johnson, Edward

Old Barracks area – see Waynesboro, encampments

“The Old Beck Place” – 5 (F69) 10

“Old Berryhill” – 9 (F73) 24

“Old Bumgardner” (whisky) – 5 (F69) 9

old calendar – 14 (S78) 7

Old Churches, Ministers, and Families of Virginia – 10 (S74) 9

“Old Clubby” – see Johnson, Edward

“The Oldest President” – 7 (F71) 3, 29-37

Old Field Creek – 13 (S77) 49

old-field schools – 14 (F78) 7

“Old Furnace” – 16 (F80) 68

“Old Homes of Augusta County” – 4 (F68) 25; 5 (F69) 7-20, 39-42; 6 (S70) 51-52;
6 (F70) 65-69; 7 (S71) 42-46, 49; 7 (F71) 4-28, 49-52; 8 (S72) 61-63;
9 (S73) 58-63; 9 (F73) 41-56, 61-65; 10 (S74) 20-24; 10 (F74) 37-40; 11 (S75)
33-38; 11 (F75) 40-43; 12 (S76) 34-38; 12 (F76) 43-47; 13 (S77) 57-62; 13 (F77)
43-47; 14 (S78) 45-49; 14 (F78) 74-78; 15 (S79) 53-58; 15 (S79) 53-57; 16 (F80)
74-80; 17 (S81) 47-51; 17 (F81) 54; 18 (S82) 36-42; 19 (F83) 28-41

“Old Keller Place” – 10 (F74) 37

Old Log Church, Mt. Solon – 20 (S84) 41

“Old Market House” – 7 (S71) 34

Old Mt. Zion Road – 14 (F78) 40

Old North Mountain Meeting House – 5 (F69) 8

Old Order Amish – 3 (S67) 8

Old Order Mennonites – 3 (S67) 8

“Old Poor Farm” – 9 (F73) 49

Old Providence Church – 4 (F68) 6; 10 (F74) 12
cemetery – 11 (F75) 37

“Old Ram House” – 7 (F71) 8

Old Sawmill, 1870 – 18 (F82) 10

“Old School” – 7 (F71) 12

Old Stone Church – 1 (S65) 13; 5 (F69) 13, 20, 21, 39; 7 (F71) 15; 20 (F84) 28

“Old Stone Fort” – 9 (F73) 43

“Old Time Lie in Augusta County” – 6 (F70) 41

“Old Virginia” – 5 (F69) 13

Old Waddell Place – 5 (F69) 9

“Old Waynesboro in Pictures” – 14 (F78) 4-31

“Old Woodville” – 6 (S70) 13

Olinger

Everett – 19 (F83) 8

Jacob – 9 (F73) 51

Philip – 9 (F73) 51

Oliver

Andrew 12 (F76) 19

Anne (Pickens) – 20 (F84) 72

John – 13 (F77) 37

Sarah (McCoy) – 20 (F84) 72

Olivier

Mrs. E. G. – 11 (S75) 30; 12 (S76) 15

Katherine – 11 (S75) 30

Mrs. Warner L. – 5 (F69) 32

Olivier family – 11 (S75) 30

Olivier house – 11 (S75) 27

Olivier’s Store – 7 (F71) 34

Ollinger, Philip – 10 (F74) 22

Ollinger family – 10 (F74) 19

O’Neal, Joseph – 9 (S73) 36

Oneida Indians – 6 (F70) 36; 19 (S83) 23

O'Neill, Hugh – 1 (S65) 9, 10

Onondaga Indians – 19 (S83) 23

opera house – 8 (S72) 26

Opie

_____ (Capt.) – 20 (F84) 36

E. Walton – 4 (S68) 13, 14, 16; 9 (S73) 55; 18 (S82) 43; 20 (F84) 6

Mrs. Hierome (Ransom) – 5 (F69) 14

Hierome L. – 1 (S65) 21; 7 (F71) 23

H. L. – 4 (S68) 5

John – 10 (S74) 15

T. R. – 4 (S68) 5

opposition

to secession – 8 (S72) 7

to slavery – 8 (S72) 8

oral histories – 3 (S67) 8, 9, 13

Orange and Alexandria – 14 (S78) 35

Railroad – 1 (F65) 8

Orange County – 3 (F67) 8, 13; 6 (S70) 6; 10 (F74) 14, 15; 11 (F75) 8

See also Augusta County

Orange County

Court – 8 (S72) 639 (S73) 25

Courthouse – 8 (S72) 48

order books of Augusta County – 11 (F75) 11, 12

ordinaries – 6 (F70) 31; 7 (S71) 53; 7 (F71) 53

Orebauch family – 8 (F72) 24

Orebaugh

A. – 20 (S84) 53

Adam – 20 (S84) 42

Cyrus – 20 (S84) 57

David – 20 (S84) 57

Ephraim – 20 (S84) 53

George S. – 20 (S84) 53, 57
James – 20 (S84) 57
John – 20 (S84) 57
Martin – 7 (F71) 13; 20 (S84) 57
Samuel – 20 (S84) 57

Orebaugh cemetery – 9 (S73) 43

O'Reilly, Miles – 14 (S78) 52

organs – 8 (F72) 27

“Origins and First Lot Owners of the Town of Waynesborough, Virginia” – 14 (F78) 25

Orr, William – 16 (F80) 25

Osage Indians – 16 (F80) 33

Osborn
 Ephraim – 6 (F70) 56
 Jonathan – 6 (F70) 56
 Stephen – 6 (F70) 56

Osborne, Thomas – 18 (S82) 6

Osburn, John – 13 (S77) 53

Ossianic legends – 1 (S65) 9

O'Sullivan
 J. (Judge) – 8 (F72) 46
 Mrs. J. – 8 (F72) 46

Ott
 John – 10 (F74) 23
 Mrs. John – 13 (S77) 11
 Mary – 11 (S75) 44

Ottawa Indians – 6 (F70) 29

Ott's Mill – 18 (F82) 11

Our Lady of the Angels Monastery – 7 (S71) 23, 24

Out-of-State Aid Program – 17 (F81) 14

outside bathhouse – 9 (F73) 45

ovariotomy – 3 (F67) 20, 22

“Over the River Farm” – 5 (F69) 14

Overholser, Joel – 15 (S79) 26; 15 (F79) 25

Overholt, Reuben – 18 (S82) 21

overseers – 11 (F75) 13

Overshiner

Margaret (Merit) – 12 (F76) 31

Peter – 14 (F78) 32

Overton, Mrs. John – 12 (S76) 26

Owen

_____ (Price) – 16 (F80) 36

I. P. – 16 (F80) 15, 25, 35

John – 15 (S79) 26

Mary Ann (Hanna) – 16 (F80) 15

Owins

William – 12 (S76) 30

Mrs. William – see Petty, Margaret

P

pack train – 1 (S65) 14, 16

“Paddy Works on the Erie” (song) – 9 (F73) 5

Padgett

Elizabeth – 16 (S80) 50

Frances Jane – 15 (S80) 50

Spottswood – 16 (S80) 50

Mrs. Spottswood – see Padgett, Elizabeth

Paff family – 8 (F72) 24

Page

_____ - 4 (F68) 13

J. K. - 19 (S83) 29

Mann – 6 (S70) 14; 17 (S81) 5
Mrs. Mann – see Walker, Jane Frances
Mrs. R. N. – 8 (F72) 29
Vincent Tapp – 14 (F78) 66
William – 12 (S76) 31
Mrs. William – see Burges, Molly

Page County – 3 (S67) 7

Paine, J. W. – 16 (F80) 66

paint research – 8 (F72) 11

Painter

_____ - 10 (S74) 29
Mrs. Allan B. – 20 (F84) 8
Dick – 16 (F80) 31
Henry – 15 (S79) 27
Herman – 17 (F81) 45
J. A. – 14 (S78) 48
Mary – 20 (S84) 57
Susanna (Bowman) – 20 (F84) 74

Palais Royal – 8 (S72) 26

Palmer

_____ - 9 (F73) 45; 18 (F82) 34
Barbara (Faubert) – 7 (F71) 7
Elizabeth – 18 (F82) 34
George – 7 (F71) 7; 11 (S75) 43; 19 (F83) 24
Mrs. George – see Palmer, Margaret
Harry A. – 17 (F81) 44
Jacob – 7 (F71) 7
John – 18 (S82) 10
Kate – see Coyner, Kate
Margaret – 19 (F83) 24
Peter – 7 (F71) 7
Philip O. – 7 (F71) 8
R. W. – 15 (F79) 38
Sarah Ann – 18 (F82) 34

Palmer house – 12 (S75) 11

Palmer's Mill – 15 (F79) 35; 18 (F82) 10, 11

Pan American Exposition – 6 (S70) 13

Pancake, Frank – 7 (F71) 16

Panic of 1873 – 1 (S65) 20

Panther Gap – 16 (F80) 36, 42

paper mills – 3 (S67) 18; 5 (F69) 20; 7 (S71) 49; 7 (F71); 49

paper money – 4 (F68) 10

parades – 1 (F65) 7, 11, 12; 7 (F71) 36; 18 (S82) 32, 33

paranormal – 6 (F60) 39-47

Parent

Eli H. – 15 (S79) 44; 15 (F79) 47

Mrs. Eli H. – see Parent, Elizabeth

Elizabeth – 15 (S79) 44

Martha Virginia – 15 (F79) 47

Parent Teacher Association – 17 (F81) 13

Paris

Alexander – 7 (F71) 36

George, Sr. – 13 (S77) 56

George, Jr. – 13 (S77) 56

Hannah – 14 (F78) 66

John – 14 (F78) 66; 20 (S84) 63

Paris Convention of 1783 – 3 (F67) 10

Paris Peace Conference – 9 (S73) 45

Parish Stage Coach Line – 8 (F72) 33

Park View – 3 (S67) 8

Parker

_____ - 16 (F80) 21

Augustin – 9 (S73) 38

Mrs. Edward L. – 20 (F84) 8, 13

George (Dr.) – 7 (S71) 53; 7 (F71) 53

John – 6 (F70) 56

Parkersburg – 15 (F79) 4

Parkersburg Pike – 15 (F79) 1-20

Parkins

Ann – 17 (S81) 33

C. – 17 (S81) 33

E. W. – 20 (F84) 8

I. J. – 17 (S81) 33

Thomas W. (DR.) – 5 (S69) 19

“Parkins Place” – 7 (F71) 15

parks, U.S. – see Peaks of Otter; Yellowstone

Parliament, acts of – see Navigation Act of 1709; Quartering Act; Stamp Act; Sugar Act; Townshend Act

Parmer, John – 19 (S83) 36, 37

Parmer’s Mill – 19 (S83) 36

Parnassus – 7 (F71) 10; 14 (F78) 42

“Parochial Report to the Virginia Lutheran Synod in 1831” – 14 (F78) 35

Parr

Charles W. – 11 (S75) 6

Newt – 20 (S84) 57

Parrish, Jim – 19 (F83) 44

parrot (design) – 3 (S67) 16

Parrot

Jeremiah – 20 (S84) 57

William – 20 (S84) 57

Parrott,

_____ - 20 (F84) 68

Harrison – 20 (F84) 68

Parry

David – 7 (F71) 22

Peter – 20 (S84) 57

William H. – 20 (S84) 45

parsonages – 8 (F72) 30

Parsons

_____ - 7 (S71) 39

D. C. M. – 15 (S79) 44

Edward – 6 (F70) 60

George – 13 (S77) 38

Jacob M. – 19 (F83) 42

William H. – 13 (F77) 5; 20 (F84) 10

Partisan Rangers – 20 (F84) 52

Partlow

Ben, Jr., Mr. & Mrs. – 9 (F73) 46

B. L. – 20 (S84) 29, 30, 31, 34, 36

Fannie L. (Mrs.) – 6 (S70) 33

Pastor, Robert – 6 (F70) 56

Pastorius – 3 (S67) 6

Pastures District – 5 (F69) 10-11; 7 (F71) 8, 9

Pate

Augustus – 17 (F81) 28

Jacob (Jake) – 5 (F69) 27, 28

John – 6 (F70) 63

patents – 10 (F74) 10; 14 (F78) 19

Paterson

George – 13 (S77) 45, 48, 56

John – 13 (S77) 45

See also Patterson

Patrick

Charles – 14 (F78) 66; 18 (S82) 21

Mrs. Charles – see Patrick, Isabella

Mrs. H. C. – 12 (F76) 38

Hugh – 6 (F70) 56

Isabella – 14 (F78) 66

James B. – 12 (F76) 4; 20 (F84) 7, 8, 10

Mrs. James B. – 20 (F84) 7, 8, 16, 18

James E. – 20 (F84) 15

Jeremiah – 6 (F70) 56

John – 8 (F72) 51, 52; 9 (S73) 39

John C. – 20 (F84) 65
Robert – 5 (F69) 16
William – 9 (F73) 47; 10 (S74) 13, 14, 17, 18; 10 (S74) 18—photo; 14 (F78)
5, 14, 31
Mrs. William – see Massie, Hettie Garuthers
William (Maj.) – 5 (F69) 16

Patrick family – 6 (S70) 45

Patrick Mill – 18 (F82) 11

patriotism – 5 (S69) 28

Patterson

_____ - 9 (F73) 45; 16 (S80) 39
_____ (Dever) – 20 (F84) 65
_____ (Union Gen.) – 10 (S74) 15
A. – 16 (S80) 64
Mrs. A. – see Gilkeson, Margaret R.
Agnes (Logan) – 16 (S80) 39, 42
Mrs. Augusta C. – 10 (S74) 47
C. Gordon – 20 (F84) 10, 57
Charles H., Mr. & Mrs. – 13 (S77) 59, 61
Mrs. Charles H., Sr. - see Mohler, Trixie
Charles H., Jr. – 13 (S77) 59
Charles H., III – 13 (S77) 59
David – 13 (S77) 59
Emma A. – 19 (F83) 12
George – 6 (F70) 60
George (Rev.) – 15 (S79) 45
George Taliaferro – 18 (S82) 21
J. A. – 14 (F78) 20; 18 (S82) 33
James – 9 (S73) 36, 39; 15 (F79) 47
James F. – 14 (F78) 66; 19 (S83) 26; 20 (S84) 60, 63, 68
Jamiston – 12 (S76) 31
Mrs. Jamiston – see Vernin, Rebekka
J. F. – 15 (S79) 45; 20 (F84) 70
John – 6 (F70) 57, 60; 9 (S73) 39; 15 (F79) 27; 16 (F80) 68; 17 (F81) 33
John A. – 18 (S82) 21; 19 (S83) 32
Mrs. John A. – see Patterson, Polly
John A., Sr. – 17 (F81) 28
John Allen – 13 (S77) 59
Mrs. John Allen – see Craig, Mary
Mrs. John K. – 13 (S77) 11
Maria (Laird) – 20 (S84) 63
Mary – 20 (S84) 65

Mary (Stuart) – 4 (F68) 6
Mary Jane – 15 (S79) 45
Polly – 16 (F80) 66; 19 (S83) 32
Robert – 1 (F65) 10; 6 (F70) 57
Solomon – 20 (S84) 57; 20 (F84) 65
Thomas – 9 (S73) 38; 13 (S77) 59; 14 (F78) 66
T. W. – 17 (S81) 51
Mrs. T. W. – see Lavender, Beverly
William – 6 (F70) 56; 11 (F75) 7; 15 (S79) 26
William H. H. – 18 (F82) 34

Patterson [J. H.] Mill – 18 (F82) 16

Patterson's Mill – 14 (F78) 20; 18 (F82) 7, 11

Patteson

Ann- 16 (F80) 66
Charles – 17 (S81) 5
David – 9 (F73) 47
Mrs. David – see McCullough, Ann B.
David W. – 16 (F80) 66, 67
Mrs. David W. – see Patteson, Ann

“Pattomuck” (River) – 14 (S78) 6

Patton

_____ (Col.) - 12 (F76) 33
Henry – 6 (F70) 52
Mrs. Henry – see Lynn, Sarah
Henry, Sr. – 4 (S68) 25
Isaac – 16 (F80) 7
James – 2 (S66) 6; 3 (F67) 13, 14; 4 (S68) 24-34; 9 (S73) 17, 25, 26; 6 (F70) 56;
10 (S74) 27; 10 (F74) 15; 12 (S76) 22; 14 (S78) 6-10 throughout, 22, 26;
16 (F80) 4-12; 18 (S82) 7; 18 (F82) 6; 20 (F84) 10
John – 14 (S78) 25
Margaret – 3 (F67) 6; 14 (S78) 9, 25, 26, 27, 28
Matthew – 9 (S73) 37
McClung – 16 (S80) 38
Robert – 20 (F84) 74
William – 4 (S68) 25; 8 (F72) 50

Patton family – 1 (S65) 13; 20 (F84) 28

Pattonsburg – 4 (F68) 9; 14 (S78) 25

Patton's Mill – 18 (F82) 6

Pauatt, William – 6 (F70) 57

Paul

Audley – 10 (S74) 28
Hugh – 14 (F78) 6
James – 7 (F71) 32
James M. – 20 (S84) 65
Mrs. James M. – see Paul, Susan
John – 3 (S67) 7
Samuel – 20 (S84) 57
Mrs. Samuel – 20 (S84) 41
Saul – 20 (F84) 64
Susan – 20 (S84) 65
Susan P. – 20 (S84) 65
Washington – 14 (F78) 67

“Paul Henkel at Staunton “ – 14 (S78) 38

Pauley, William L. – 17 (S81) 24

Pauls

Hugh – 12 (S76) 30
Mrs. Hugh – see Fackler, Eliner

Pauly

Lewis – 18 (S82) 21
Mary A. C. – 18 (S82) 21

Pauly's Mill – 18 (F82) 10

Paxton

John – 8 (F72) 50; 17 (S81) 33
M. W. – 8 (S72) 39
Samuel – 8 (F72) 50
William – 8 (F72) 50, 51, 52

Payne

Armistead – 12 (S76) 10—photo; 12 (S76) 13, 19, 20
H. T. – 15 (F79) 22
John – 6 (F70) 56; 20 (S84) 53
John Barton – 12 (F76) 25, 26
John D. – 20 (S84) 57
Montague – 8 (S72) 23
N. H. – 19 (S83) 29
W. H. – 7 (F71) 5; 9 (F73) 41, 45

Payton, John – 6 (F70) 56; see also Peyton

Peabody Education Fund – 5 (F69) 13; 7 (S71) 32, 33; 12 (F76) 5; 13 (F77) 19

Peace, Joseph – 5 (S69) 40

peace negotiations with Indians – 6 (F70) 35

“Peacemaker” – 12 (F76) 16, 17

Peachey, William – 18 (S82) 8

Peaco

David – 18 (S82) 22

Samuel – 14 (F78) 67

Sarah – 14 (F78) 67

Sarah Brownell – 18 (S82) 22

Peaco Mill – 18 (F82) 11

Peacock Flour – 18 (F82) 12

Peaked Mountain – 2 (S66) 15

Peaked Mountain Church, McGaheysville – 14 (S78) 41

Peaked Mountain Presbyterian Church – 20 (F84) 71

Peaks of Otter – 1 (S65) 19; 8 (F72) 11

Peale, E. O. – 14 (F78) 43

Peale’s Crossroads – 8 (S72) 57

Pearce, Joseph – 7 (S71) 47

Pearis, George – 6 (F70) 56

Pearl Flour – 18 (F82) 5

Pearse, Jeremiah – 6 (F70) 52

Peartree

John – 20 (F84) 73

Mrs. John – see Lovegrove, Rebecca

Peck

Catherine – 5 (F69) 12
David S. – 15 (S79) 45
Elizabeth – 5 (F69) 1211 (S75) 45; 16 (F80) 67
Mrs. Henry D. – 5 (F69) 33
H. H. – 20 (S84) 60
Jacob E. – 16 (F80) 67
Jacob, Sr. – 5 (F69) 12; 17 (S81) 35
Mrs. Jacob, Sr. – see Peck, Catherine
Jacob, Jr. – 5 (F69) 12
Mrs. Jacob, Jr. – see Peck, Elizabeth
John A. – 16 (F80) 67
Mrs. John A. – see Peck, Elizabeth
John H. – 16 (F80) 67; 20 (S84) 65
Mrs. John H. – see Peck, Mary
Mary – 20 (S84) 65
P. H. – 17 (S81) 33
Mrs. P. H. – see Bell, Emily E.

Pedigo, W. D. – 9 (F73) 50

Peebles

_____ - 14 (F78) 65
Catherine – 14 (F78) 67
James – 14 (F78) 67
Mrs. James – see Peebles, Catherine
Mary (McKenny) – 14 (F78) 65

Peer

John – 15 (F79) 47
Mrs. John – see Peer, Melissa E.
Melissa E. – 15 (F79) 47

Peery

Andrew – 20 (S84) 57
David – 20 (S84) 57
George – 20 (S84) 57
James – 20 (S84) 57

Pelter

James – 14 (F78) 10
John – 14 (F78) 17
Mrs. Rebecca Long – see Long, Rebecca
Sampson – 18 (F82) 39

Pelter farm – 6 (S70) 46

Pemberton, Daniel W. – 20 (F84) 19

Pembleton, George – 6 (F70) 56

Pence

Catrina (Long) – 20 (F84) 73

Noah – 20 (S84) 57

Wilbur S. – 14 (F78) 49

Pendleton

_____ (Capt. and minister) – 1 (F65) 10

Edmund – 4 (F68) 11, 13; 6 (F70) 61

Sandie (Maj.) – 8 (F72) 37, 38, 41

William N. (Gen.) – 5 (S69) 12

Pendleton County – 3 (S67) 7, 8, 13, 15
courts – 4 (F68) 12

Pendleton militia – 15 (F79) 10

Pendleton Paw-Waw Book - 3 (S67) 11

Penn

S. Randolph, Dr. & Mrs. – 5 (F69) 16

William – 8 (F72) 19

Penn Park – 6 (S70) 10

Penn Proprietors – 1 (S65) 11

Pennant manufacturing plant – 4 (S68) 7

Pennell, Gruler – 16 (F80) 29

“Pennhill” – 5 (F69) 16

Pennington, _____ - 20 (F84) 48, 54

Pennsylvania Dutch – 1 (S65) 12, 14; 3 (S67) 5-20; 20 (S84) 5; 20 (F84) 28, 29

Pennsylvania Dutch dialects – see Damned Dutch; Goosetied Latin; High German;
Pennsylvania German; Slop Bucket Dutch

Pennsylvania German – 3 (S67) 8

Pennsylvania Germans of the Shenandoah Valley – 3 (S67) 9

Pennybacker, Kate (Miss) – 8 (S72) 57

Pennybaker, Samuel – 3 (S67) 7

pensioners – 3 (F67) 18

Pepper, Elisha – 6 (F70) 60

Perevinia, William – 6 (F70) 52

Percy, _____ (Lord) – 2 (F66) 8

Perkins

John F. – 17 (S81) 33

Mary – 14 (F78) 34

Mary A. - 15 (F79) 47

Mrs. R. B. – 15 (F79) 47

Perrin

Bettie George – 18 (F82) 34

William A. – 18 (F82) 34; 20 (S84) 64

Perry

Elizabeth – 5 (S69) 31

Elizabeth H. – 20 (F84) 5, 6, 9, 11, 15

Margaret (Archer) 14 (F78) 78

Newton – 20 (S84) 57

Willie (Miss) – 14 (F78) 36

W. J. – 17 (F81) 10

Perrygay, Edward – 6 (F70) 57

Perse, Daniel – 4 (F68) 28

Persinger, Elizabeth (Carn) – 20 (F84) 72

personal property taxes – 8 (F72) 7, 8

Peters

_____ (Mr.) – 5 (F69) 10

Edna – 19 (F83) 45

Isaac – 15 (S79) 45

Mrs. Isaac – see Peters, Mary

John – 18 (S82) 26
Mary – 15 (S79) 45
William – 15 (S79) 45

Peterson

Agnes – 20 (F84) 73
Charles – 20 (S84) 57
Charles W. – 20 (S84) 53
Joseph – 20 (S84) 53, 57
Rebecca (Stinson) – 20 (F84) 73
Robert – 20 (F84) 74
Samuel – 20 (F84) 73
Mrs. Samuel – see Legerwood, Martha
Thomas – 20 (F84) 73
Mrs. Thomas – see Harrison, Margaret

pets – 7 (F71) 45

Petti, Luigi – 5 (F69) 15

Pettigrew, James M. – 20 (S84) 67

Petty, Lewis – 6 (F70) 57

Peyton

_____ - 14 (S78) [no page reference]
Ann – 14 (F78) 67
B. (Gen.) – 17 (F81) 28
Charles L. – 14 (F78) 67
Mrs. Charles L. – see Tate, Margaret A.
Fanny (Brown) – 16 (F80) 53, 54; see also Peyton, Frances (Brown)
Frances (Brown) – 18 (S82) 30; see also Peyton, Fanny (Brown)
Francis – 17 (S81) 5
Henry – 16 (F80) 53; 17 (S81) 5
Mrs. Henry – see Gallahue, Margaret
Howe Y. – 20 (S84) 66
John H. – 5 (S69) 5; 7 (F71) 34, 35; 14 (F78) 67
Mrs. John H. – 5 (F69) 32
John Howe – 1 (S65) 14; 7 (F71) 23; 15 (F79) 47; 16 (F80) 67; 17 (F81) 28;
20 (F84) 29
Mrs. John Howe – see Lewis, Ann Montgomery
John L. – 19 (F83) 22
John Lewis – 5 (F69) 13, 37
John R. – 14 (F78) 67
Mrs. John R. – see Peyton, Ann
Lawrence W. H. – 4 (S68) 5

L. W. – 4 (S68) 13
Martha (Hamrick) – 6 (S70) 17
S. P. – 5 (F69) 20
William B., Mr. & Mrs. - 18 (F82) 34, 35
William Bernard – 18 (F82) 34, 35

pharmacies – 4 (S68) 7

Pharis

John – 20 (F84) 72
Mrs. John – see Hill, Elizabeth

Phasey, Edward – 6 (F70) 56

Phelps, Elisha P. (Rev.) – 19 (S83) 45, 46, 47

Phi Beta Kappa Society – 4 (F68) 4A, 7; 7 (S71) 12, 14; 13 (F77) 16

Philadelphia Museum of art – 3 (S67) 16

Philipe, Hezekiah – 6 (F70) 63

Philips

Henry – 20 (S84) 57
Jams – 20 (S84) 57
Jane – 11 (S75) 47
Robert – 20 (S84) 53

Phillips

David – 6 (F70) 56; 20 (S84) 53
J. Frank – 20 (F84) 59
James – 6 (F70) 57
John – 6 (S70) 38
Philip – 6 (F70) 56
R. H. – 18 (S82) 15
Richard H. (Rev.) – 5 (S69) 7, 12, 14, 22; 17 (F81) 28; 18 (S82) 29, 30
Samuel – 17 (F81) 28
Thomas – 13 (F77) 30
Thomas L., Lt. Col. & Mrs. – 7 (F71) 20
William – 6 (F70) 57; 15 (F79) 30, 32

Philomathean Society – 12 (S76) 17

Phipps, William – 6 (F70) 52

Phliping, Thomas – 6 (F70) 56

Phoebus, William (Rev.) – 8 (S72) 51

Phoenix Literary Society – 12 (S76) 17

Phokinstate, John – 6 (F70) 52

physicians – 1 (S65) 14, 15; 1 (F65) 6; 3 (F67) 11, 15-22; 56 (S70) 9, 10, 46; 7 (F71) 35; 8 (S72) 17; 12 (S76) 21-29

Pickaway Plains – 6 (F70) 35, 36; 16 (F80) 32

Pickens

Abraham – 20 (F84) 72

John – 18 (F82) 6; 20 (F84) 72

Mrs. John – see Oliver, Anne

Pickens' Mill – 18 (F82) 6

Pickeren

Anna D. – 15 (S79) 45

Daniel – 15 (S79) 45

Pickett

George (Gen.) – 2 (S66) 25

William – 17 (S81) 5

Pickrell, John – 6 (F70) 56

pie safes – 3 (S67) 16

Piedmont – 1 (F65) 14, 15, 175 (F69) 17

Pierce-Arrow

car – 9(S73) 44—photo; 9 (S73) 44-57

Motor Car Company – 9 (S73) 45

restoration – 9 (S73) 48—photo; 9 (S73) 53

Pifer

Jacob – 20 (S84) 57

James – 20 (S84) 57

Piggett, William – 11 (S75) 44

Pignut Mountain – 16 (S80) 8

Pike, Mrs. Bessie – see Bucher, Bessie

Pike Powers Classical and Mathematics School – 6 (S70) 17

Pilcher, Maggie E. – 6(S70) 19

Pillars of Hercules – 5 (F69) 27

Pilson

George – 20 (S84) 67

John – 16 (S80) 64

J. W. H. – 4 (S68) 5

Lavinia E. – 17 (F81) 28

Lavinia Emeline – 17 (F81) 28

Matthew – 16 (S80) 64; 17 (F81) 28

Mrs. Matthew – see Pilson, Lavinia E.

Phoebe T. – 20 (S84) 66

Sam – 14 (F78) 32, 33

Samuel – 17 (F81) 39

Mrs. Samuel – see Alexander, Dorcas

Pine Branch – 13 (F77) 54, 56

Pine Creek – 13 (S77) 49

Pine Run – 13 (S77) 47, 50, 56

Piney Savana – 13 (S77) 44

Pinick, P. Tinsley (Rev.) – 20 (S84) 53

Pinkerton, J. (Rev.) – 20 (S84) 57

“The Pioneer Home of the Kerr Family” – 8 (F72) 53-56

pioneer tools – 9 (S73) 61, 63

Piper

Ann E. – 18 (S82) 22

Arthur Davis – 19 (F83) 24

Eugene – 18 (S82) 22

Ida Marks – 18 (S82) 22

James A. – 18 (S82) 22; 19 (F83) 24

Mrs. James A. – see Piper, Ann E.

Joseph Addison – 14 (F78) 67

William – 14 (F78) 67

Pirke, Agnes (Munger) – 20 (F84) 74

Pisgah Heights – 5 (F69) 21

Pisney, Raymond F. – 11 (F75) 15; 14 (S78) 4; 20 (F84) 10, 18

Pitcher, Molly – 3 (S67) 6

Pitman

_____ - 14 (F78) 67; 18 (82) 22

David A. – 18 (S82) 22

Frederick M. – 14 (F78) 67

John M. – 14 (F78) 67; 18 (S82) 22

John W. – 15 (F79) 47

Philip R. – 14 (F78) 67

William – 16 (F80) 66

Pitt, William (the Elder) – 14 (S78) 14

Pittman, John – 5 (F69) 19

Pittsburgh – 1 (S65) 13, 25; 2 (S66) 5; 19 (S83) 22-24
land sale – 19 (S83) 22

“The Pittsburgh Connection” – 19 (S83) 22-24

Pittsylvania County – 11 (F75) 9

Place City Hotel – 16 (S80) 21

Placide

A. – 12 (F76) 22

Henry – 12 (F76) 22

“Plain Dealing” – 6 (S70) 13

“Plains of Jericho” – 5 (F69) 20, 21, 27

plank roads – 16 (S80) 17

Plankesiger, Peter – 6 (F70) 63

Planters Bank – 8 (S72) 25

Platt

George – 15 (S79) 45; 18 (F82) 29
Susan F. – 15 (S79) 45

Platt River – 10 (F74) 33

playing fields – 11 (S75) 19, 27

Pleasant, Polk – 20 (S84) 57

“Pleasant Hills” – 9 (F73) 48

Plecher, William – 20 (S84) 57

Plecker

_____ - 20 (S84) 28
A. W. – 17 (F81) 28; 20 (S84) 57
Mrs. A. W. – see Plecker, M. L.
Levi – 14 (F78) 38
Lewellyn Finlley – 17 (F81) 28
M. L. – 17 (F81) 28
Naomi – 7 (S71) 30
Samuel – 14 (F78) 38; 20 (S84) 57

Plehn, Herbert E. (Rev.) – 8 (F72) 27, 30; 19 (F83) 5, 6

Plett, Maria – 3 (S67) 20

“A Plot of the East End of Waynesborough as Laid off by Samuel and Jean Estill 1798”
- 14 (F78) 5

Plow and Harrow Tavern – 19 (F83) 42, 47

Plumb

Alfred – 7 (F71) 27
Mrs. Alfred – see Johnson, Mary
Alfred, Jr. – 7 (F71) 27
Charles – 7 (F71) 27
Edward – 7 (F71) 27
Francis – 7 (F71) 26
Henry – 7 (F71) 27
John – 7 (F71) 27
John Calvin – 7 (F71) 27
W. H., Mr. & Mrs. – 7 (F71) 26
William – 7 (F71) 27
Willie Ann – 7 (F71) 27

Plumb family – 14 (F78) 16

“Plumb House” – 5 (F69) 15; 7 (F71) 24—photo; 7 (F71) 3, 25-27

Plumbley, John – 13 (S77) 47, 48, 49

Plumley, John – 6 (F70) 60

Plummer, _____ - 17 (F81) 24

Plunkert

John – 12 (S76) 31

Mrs. John – see Hall (Hull), Mary

Plunkett

John H. – 15 (S79) 25

Lysander H. – 15 (S79) 25

William A. – 15 (S79) 26

Plunkettsville – 7 (S71) 40

Poage

_____ - 13 (S77) 42

_____ (Maj.) – 17 (S81) 25

Elizabeth – 20 (F84) 72

George – 13 (S77) 38, 40

James – 5 (F69) 18

Mrs. James – see Brown, Nancy

John – 9 (F73) 46; 11 (F75) 11; 13 (S77) 40; 13 (F77) 26, 27, 37, 38, 39;
15 (F79) 48

Mrs. John – see Crawford, Mary; Poage, Rebecca

John, Jr. – 5 (F69) 18

Mrs. John, Jr. – see Crawford, Mary

Rebecca – 15 (F79) 48

Robert – 5 (F69) 12, 18

Mrs. Robert – see Preston, Elizabeth

Thomas – 9 (S73) 36

William – 9 (S73) 38; 13 (S77) 38, 39, 40, 41, 43; 14 (F78) 67; 18 (S82) 22

See also Poague

Poage [John] House – 19 (S83) 11—plan, photo

Poage’s Mill – 18 (F82) 10

Poague

John – 2 (S66) 13; 5 (F69) 18; 8 (S72) 13; 8 (F72) 57

William – 20 (F84) 71
See also Poage

Pocahontas Bridge – 18 (F82) 23

Pocahontas militia – 15 (F79) 10, 11

Poe, U. D. – 19 (F83) 27

poetry – 1 (S65) 7, 28; 2 (S66) 26; 3 (S67) 13, 14; 4(S68) 10
in newspapers – 13 (S77) 25

Point Pleasant – 2 (S66) 9, 11, 12; 3 (F67) 10, 11; 4 (F68) 6, 18; 7 (F71) 22; 8 (S72) 11, 17, 59
See also Battle at Point Pleasant

Point Pleasant Battle Monument – 6 (F70) 30

“The Point Pleasant Claims” – 9 (S73) 33-41

Points

- _____ (U.S. Marshall) – 7 (F71) 36
- _____ (Mrs.) – see Greiner, _____
- Alexander Caldwell – 14 (F78) 67
- Benjamin – 7 (F71) 37
- B. F. – 1 (F65) 15; 14 (F78) 68
- David – 15 (F79) 48; 16 (F80) 67; 17 (S81) 33; 20 (F84) 66
- Eliza C. – 20 (F84) 66
- Fletcher – 15 (F79) 48
- Jacob G. – 19 (S83) 32
- James – 5 (S69) 514 (F78) 68; 15 (S79) 48; 17 (S81) 33; 17 (F81) 24; 18 (S82) 29, 30
- James Franklin – 14 (F78) 68
- John David – 16 (F80) 67
- Joseph – 14 (F78) 68; 15 (F79) 48
- Mrs. Joseph – see Greiner, Sarah
- Virginia – 14 (F78) 68

Poiry, David – 6 (F70) 57

political campaigns – 1 (F65) 6, 7

political parties – 9 (S73) 21
See also Constitutional Party; Democratic Party; Federalist Party; Know-Nothing Party; Republican Party; Secession Party; Whig Party

political trends – 1 (F65) 5-8 throughout

politics – 7 (F71) 33

“Politics and Punch” – 9 (S73) 16-30

Polk

Frank L. – 4 (S68) 14

James Knox – 12 (S76) 26

Pollard

C. W. – 20 (S84) 57

W. T. H. – 18 (F82) 35

Polmer

David – 15 (S79) 45

Mrs. David – see Polmer, Jane

George – 17 (S81) 24

Jane – 15 (S79) 45

William – 15 (S79) 44

Pond Gap – 16 (F80) 28, 29, 45

Ponder, Margaret (Black) – 20 (F84) 73

pontoon bridges – 8 (F72) 41

Pool

R. H. – 20 (S84) 57

Richard N. – 14 (F78) 21

poor farm – 7 (F71) 7; 9 (F73) 49

Poore, Peter – 9 (S73) 40

Pope

Alexander – 10 (S74) 12

John (Union Gen.) – 2 (S66) 23

Porcelain Patent Flour – 18 (F82) 17

pork – 1 (S65) 18; 11 (F75) 12

Port Republic – 10 (F74) 11

Port Republic Road – see route 865

Port Royal – 2 (F66) 17

Porte Crayon – 14 (S78) 52; 14 (F78) 13

See also Strother, David Hunter

Porter

_____, Mr. & Mrs. – 11 (S75) 29

Howard – 11 (S75) 29

Patrick – 6 (F70) 56

William – 6 (F70) 56

Porter house – 11 (S75) 27

Porter Stagecoach Line – 9 (F73) 30

Porterfield

Charles – 5 (S69) 28, 34, 37

Charles, Sr. – 5 (S69) 28

John – 5 (S69) 34; 16 (S80) 64

Mrs. John – see McCue, Betsy

Mary C. (Wayland) – 5 (S69) 34; 17 (S81) 39

Rebecca (Kinney) – 5 (S69) 34

Robert – 17 (S81) 39

Robert (Gen.) – 5 (S69) 27-37; 5 (S69) 27—photo; 5 (S69) 35—signature

Mrs. Robert – see Farrar, Rebecca

Robert, Sr. – 15 (S79) 45, 46

Robert, Jr. – 15 (F79) 46, 48

Mrs. Robert, Jr. – see Porterfield, Sarah Ann

Robert William – 15 (S79) 46

Sarah Ann – 15 (S79) 46

Portla, George – 6 (F70) 57

portraits – 12 (F76) 19-26

Portsmouth – 2 (S66) 12

“Posada del Rey” – 5 (F69) 19

Posey, Thomas – 9 (S73) 40

Post, Valentine – 13 (F77) 31

post office – 5 (F69) 12

Poteet, Charlie – 9 (F73) 15, 16

Potomac Canal Company – 16 (S80) 15

Potomac River – 1 (S65) 12; 2 (S66) 11; 2 (F66) 8, 9

“Pots, Potteries and Potting in Augusta County, 1800-1870” – 9 (S73) 4-15

Pott, John 20 (F84) 15

Potter

Eliza A. – 16 (F80) 67

Isaac – 15 (F79) 48

Mrs. Isaac – see Potter, Lavinia

James – 16 (F80) 67

Joseph Baxter – 15 (F79) 48

Lavinia – 15 (F79) 48

Rouse – 6 (F70) 57

Sarah Ann Judson – 15 (F79) 48

Thomas – 6 (F70) 57

William J. – 16 (F80) 67

Mrs. William – see Potter, Eliza A.

potteries – 9 (S73) 4-15

potters – 9 (S73) 4-15; 9 (F73) 54; 18 (S92) 42

pottery – 2 (F66) 13, 14, 16; 3 (S67) 9

Potts

_____ - 10 (F74) 34

_____ (Gov.) – 18 (S82) 6

Gatewood – 20 (S84) 57

Powell

Ambrose – 13 (F77) 36

Angelika – 10 (F74) 17

Mrs. Bennett Harman – 20 (F84) 71

Jacob Stover – 17 (S81) 33

James Henry – 17 (S81) 34

John – 17 (S81) 5

Lucy – 17 (S81) 34

Mary Green – 17 (S81) 33

Michael – 17 (S81) 34

Mrs. Michael – see Powell, Lucy

Powell family – 14 (F78) 41

Power, Walter – 4 (F68) 28

Powers

Alice – 20 (F84) 70

Edmund Harrison – 15 (S79) 46

Lucy – 15 (S79) 46

Moses – 16 (F80) 67

Paxton, Mr. & Mrs. – 7 (F71) 11

Pike – 15 (S79) 46; 15 (F79) 49; see also Pike Powers Classical and
Mathematical School

William C. – 15 (F79) 48

Mrs. William C. – see Lowrie, Nancy Mildred

William James – 15 (F79) 48

Prator, Jeremiah – 13 (F77) 27, 37

Pratt

G. J. – 10 (S74) 16; 13 (F77) 16

G. Julian – 4 (F68) 26, 27; 5 (F69) 15; 8 (S72) 53; 18 (S82) 33

Mary (Folks) – 13 (F77) 18

William A. – 13 (F77) 16

“Pratt’s Farm” – see “Walnut Grove”

Pratt’s Woods – 4 (F68) 26, 27

Prawley, G. A. – 15 (F79) 22

prayers – 4 (S68) 13

Preachers Aid Society – 6 (S70) 26-29 throughout

preceptorships – 3 (F67) 16, 20

Preis, Michiel – 6 (F70) 63

Presbyterian

Church of the U.S. – 6 (F70) 21; 7 (F70) 7

churches – 14 (S78) 19; see also Bethel Church, Old Stone Church, Tinkling
Spring Presbyterian Church; Union Presbyterian Church

clergy – 3 (F67) 17

ministers – 14 (S78) 51; 14 (F78) 7

The Presbyterian Outlook – 10 (S74) 19

Presbyterians – 1 (F65) 17; 2 (S66) 18; 5 (F69) 26; 6 (S70) 6, 17, 37; 9 (F73) 25; 11 (F75) 8; 14 (F78) 17

See also Scottish Presbyterians

Presbytery of Hanover – 8 (S72) 40, 41

preservation – 11 (F75) 15-28

tours – 11 (F75) 23

“President Woodrow Wilson and His Pierce-Arrow” – 9 (S73) 44-57

presidential

automobile – 9 (S73) 44-57; 52—photo

candidates – 1 (F65) 5, 7

elections – 1 (F65) 7; 4 (F68) 12; 17 (S81) 10, 14; 20 (F84) 32

electors – 4 (F68) 10, 12; 9 (S72) 44; 12 (S76) 12; 12 (F76) 4; 13 (F77) 16

invalids – 9 (S73) 49

physicians – 9 (S73) 49

seals – 9 (S73) 45, 46

visits – 4 (S68) 10, 15, 16; 9 (S73) 52

“the press” – 9 (S73) 51, 55

Preston

_____ (Mrs.) – 4 (F68) 20

Ann – 17 (F81) 28

Anne (Smith) – 15 (S79) 42

Elizabeth – 17 (F81) 28

Elizabeth (Poage) – 5 (F69) 18

John – 15 (S79) 42; 16 (F80) 7; 17 (F81) 28

Mrs. John – see Preston, Elizabeth

J. T. L. (Lt. Col.) – 8 (F72) 35

Lettice – 17 (F81) 28

Mary – 14 (S78) 16, 18

Mary (Lewis) – 16 (F80) 67

Robert – 6 (F70) 56

Susan – 15 (F79) 50

William – 2 (S66) 12; 5 (F69) 43; 6 (F70) 52; 9 (S73) 67; 12 (S76) 22; 13 (S77) 6, 10; 14 (S78) 10, 11, 12, 14, 16, 18, 19, 22, 23, 24, 28; 17 (F81) 28

William C. – 17 (F81) 28

Preston family – 1 (S65) 13; 4 (S69) 25

Preston Register for Augusta County (1754-1758) – 2 (S66) 6

Price

Abraham – 6 (F70) 52
Christ – 20 (S84) 57
Christiana – 19 (F83) 24
David – 6 (F70) 63; 13 (S77) 57
David S. – 5 (F69) 9
George – 6 (F70) 63
George W. – 18 (S82) 22
Isaac – 20 (S84) 57
Jacob – 19 (F83) 24
Mrs. Jacob – see Price, Christiana
Jacob, Sr. – 5 (F69) 9
John – 6 (F70) 63; 20 (S84) 57
John R. – 16 (F80) 36
Mrs. John R. – see Owen, _____
Kelham – 20 (F84) 74
Mrs. Kelham – see Null, Elizabeth
Martha Jane – 17 (S81) 34
Nina (Miss) – 12 (S76) 15
Pew, Sr. – 16 (F8) 36
Pew, Jr. – 16 (F80) 36
Reid – 6 (F70) 70
Samuel – 17 (S81) 34
Sterling – 16 (F80) 36
Thomas – 20 (S84) 57
W. – 6 (F70) 61
William C. – 20 (F84) 68
William H. – 20 (S84) 65

“A Priceless Heritage” – 3 (F67) 3

Princeton (ship) – 12 (F76) 16

Princeton

tiger – 9 (S73) 46, 54
University – 4 (S68) 5; 9 (S73) 46, 54

Pringle, John – 13 (F77) 31

printers – 3 (S67) 17-20; 5 (F69) 30; 7 (F71) 33; 8 (S72) 26; 11 (S75) 25

Printz

Jean (Miss) – 13 (F77) 18
Randolph – 12 (S76) 10—photo; 12 (S76) 13

Prise, Alexander – 6 (F70) 63

prison

camp nurses – 15 (F79) 31, 32

camps – 15 (F79) 27-34

ships – 4 (F68) 8

prisoner exchanges – 4 (F68) 8; 5 (S69) 31; 6 (S70) 44; 8 (S72) 23

“Prisoners’ Barracks” – 15 (F79) 29—engraving

“The Prisoners from Saratoga” – 15 (F79) 27-34

prisoners of war – 1 (F65) 9, 10, 17, 18; 7 (S71) 23; 8 (S72) 23; 11 (F75) 12; 14 (S78) 14;
15 (F79) 27-34

See also Confederate soldiers; Hessian soldiers; Union soldiers

prisons – see military prisons; Staunton jail

Pritta, Henry – 6 (F70) 57

private elementary schools – 6 (S70) 17

private road builders – 16 (S80) 11

private school curriculum – 14 (F78) 51

Privy Council – 7 (F71) 22

Procter, Anna – see Driver, Anna

Proffett, Robert – 17 (F81) 39

Prohibition – 7 (S71) 40

promotional materials – 1 (S65) 25

Pronouncing Dictionary – 10 (S74) 11

Propes

David – 20 (S84) 57

Mrs. Joel – 20 (S84) 57

“Prophet’s Chamber” – 5 (F69) 10

Props

Mrs. Joel – 20 (S84) 57
Joel, Jr. – 20 (S84) 57
John – 20 (S84) 57
Samuel H. – 20 (S84) 57
William – 20 (S84) 57

Propst

_____ - 9 (F73) 52
Cynthia – 20 (S84) 57
Leonard – 20 (S84) 73
Mrs. Leonard – see Capliner, Catrine

Propst family – 14 (F78) 36

Propst Gap – 3 (S67) 8

“Prospect Hill” – 5 (F69) 12

Providence Hill (hill) – 8 (S72) 33, 45

“Providence Hill” (house) – 9 (F73) 44

Pruefer, Frank – 9 (S73) 39

Prufer

Charles – 11 (S75) 26
Emma (Vollers) – 11 (S75) 26
Julius – 11 (S75) 26; 12 (S76) 11

Pryde, _____ - 15 (S79) 32

Pryer

William – 6 (F70) 62
William, Sr. – 6 (F70) 62

Pryor

John – 6 (F70) 62
Joseph – 17 (S81) 20
Richard – 6 (F70) 63

psalmody – 16 (S80) 31

psychiatry, history of – 2 (F66) 19-22

Ptomey family cemetery – 9 (S73) 43

public

assistance – 4 (S68) 35; 4 (F68) 28; 6 (S70) 53; 6 (F70) 70; 7 (S71) 53; 7 (F71) 53; 8 (S72) 64

education – 7 (S71) 31-37

public school music programs – 17 (S81) 19

publishing firms – 8 (F72) 23

Puckley, Ann – 17 (S81) 34

Puffenbarger, Michael – 15 (S79) 46

pug mills – 9 (S73) 7

Puncheon Camp Branch – 13 (S77) 55

Pullen, Samuel – 16 (F80) 67

Pullens, Paulser – 20 (S84) 57

Pumfrey

Larkin – 20 (S84) 57

Sally – 20 (S84) 57

Purgatory Creek – 14 (S78) 25

Purks, P. L. – 15 (F79) 22

Putnam, W. W. – 4 (S68) 5

Q

Quakers – 6 (S70) 6; 11 (F75) 13; 19 (F83) 15

Quapaw Indians – 16 (F80) 33

Quarles

_____ - 7 (S71) 11

Cornelia – 11 (F75) 34

Julian M. – 11 (F75) 34

Julian, Jr. – 11 (F75) 34

Mary Nelson – 11 (F75) 34

M. W. – 14 (F78) 22

Narcissus F. – 15 (S79) 25; 15 (F79) 24

quarry – 8 (F72) 45

Quarry Tract – 17 (F81) 51

Quartering Act – 2 (S66) 7, 8

quartermaster

stores – 8 (F72) 38-40 throughout

supplies, U.S. Army – 12 (F76) 36

quartermasters – 8 (F72) 35, 36, 40-43 throughout

Quebec campaign – 5 (S69) 37

Queen Anne's War – 4 (S68) 26

Quesenberry

C. G. – 18 (F82) 46

W. D. – 5 (F69) 16

Quick

W. A., Mr. & Mrs. – 7 (F71) 14

W. J. – 18 (F82) 16

Quick's Mill – 5 (F69) 18; 9 (F73) 45, 46; 18 (F82) 16—photo

Quinlan

John Stevenson – 16 (S80) 64

Mary – 17 (S81) 36

Michael – 7 (S71) 17; 11 (S75) 46; 16 (S80) 64; 16 (F80) 68; 17 (S81) 36

Mrs. Michael – see Quinlan, Nancy

Nancy – 16 (S80) 64

Quinland

Jane Anne – 14 (F78) 68

Michael – 14 (F78) 68

Robert Emmet – 14 (F78) 68

quinsy – 8 (F72) 36

quit-rents – 1 (S65) 13

“Quotations and Selections for the Staunton Public Schools” – 12 (S76) 14

quotations/paraphrases – 2 (S66) 18, 26; 3 (S67) 11, 12; 4 (S68) 10, 12, 16

R

R. F. Bibb & Co. – 20 (F84) 68

R. W. Bolling Company – 4 (S68) 15

rabbis – 8 (S72) 23

race tracks – 7 (F71) 22

Raccoon Ford – 10 (S74) 17

Raccoon Creek – 19 (S83) 23

Rader

 Coster Kunkle – 16 (F80) 34

 David – 16 (F80) 33, 34

 John – 20 (S84) 57

Radford, _____ - 17 (S81) 34

Radford – 14 (S78) 11

Radner, Samuel – 20 (S84) 57

Rafferty, Thomas – 6 (F70) 57

raffles – 8 (S72) 22

Ragan, Jeremiah – 9 (S73) 35

railroad

 brakemen – 9 (F73) 18

 bridge, iron – 14 (F78) 13

 car industry – 11 (S75) 9

 conductors – 9 (F73) 16

 construction – 14 (F78) 10, 11, 12

 engine wipers – 9 (S73) 7

 engineers – 9 (F73) 6, 9, 18, 20, 21, 22

 firemen – 9 (F73) 9, 18, 20

 postal clerk – 9 (F73) 15, 16

 songs – 9 (S73) 5-22

 stations – 14 (F78) 20

 stories – 9 (F73) 5-22

telegraph operators – 17 (F81) 45
trains – 1 (S65) 16; 1 (F65) 14
tunnels – 9 (F73) 16, 17, 21; 14 (F78) 10, 11, 12
water-boy – 9 (F73) 12

“Railroad Wrecks in Story and Song” – 9 (F&3) 5-22

railroads – 1 (F65) 9; 9 (S73) 6; 9 (F73) 5-22; 14 (S78) 35; 14 (F78) 16, 17, 19; 20 (S84) 48, 50

See also B & O; Chesapeake & Western Railway; Louisa Railroad; Harper’s Ferry Railroad; Manassas Gap Railroad; Orange and Alexandria Railroad; Staunton railroad station; Virginia Central Railway

Railway Express Agency – 9 (F73) 6

Raines, William – 19 (F83) 24

Ralston

David – 20 (S84) 57; 20 (F84) 72, 75
Elizabeth – 20 (F84) 72
Helen – 20 (F84) 71
James – 9 (S73) 39
Jesse – 20 (S84) 57
John – 20 (S84) 57
Stella (Crawford) – 14 (F78) 41
Thomas – 19 (F83) 25
William – 18 (F82) 35; 20 (S84) 57; 20 (F84) 73

Ralston’s Mill – 18 (F82) 6, 11

“Rambo” – 5 (F69) 10, 11

Ramsay

Charles – 13 (F77) 36, 38, 39
John – 16 (F80) 68
Josiah – 6 (F70) 52
William – 16 (F80) 36
See also Ramsey

Ramsay family – 6 (S70) 45

Ramsay’s

graveyard – 6 (S70) 46, 49
mill – 6 (S70) 45

Ramsbottom

Amanda – 11 (S75) 45
William H. – 11 (S75) 45

Ramsburg, Susan R. – 11 (S75) 40

Ramsey

Elizabeth – 15 (S79) 46
Mrs. Grace – 11 (F75) 7
Jacob – 15 (S79) 25; 15 (F79) 26
James – 15 (S79) 27; 15 (F79) 25
James (Dr.) – 5 (F69) 11
John – 8 (F72) 52; 9 (S73) 7, 15, 35, 36; 15 (S79) 46
Mrs. John H. – 20 (F84) 8
Joseph – 20 (F84) 72
Katherine (Fix) – 9 (F73) 49
Melvin – 17 (F81) 45
Nell – 5 (F69) 10
Robert – 5 (F69) 10
Samuel Judson – 5 (F69) 10
Walter – 5 (F69) 10, 11
William – 5 (F69) 10, 16
See also Ramsay

“Ramsey House” – 5 (F69) 11; 19 (S83) 13—plan

Ramsey family – 9 (F73) 49, 50

Randall

Blake – 18 (F82) 35
Blakey – 20 (S84) 57
Daniel – 20 (S84) 57
Henry – 20 (S84) 57
William – 18 (F82) 35

Randolph

Anne Cary – 6 (F70) 18
Edmund – 4 (F68) 11; 8 (S72) 33
Isham – 6 (S70) 8
Jane – 6 (S70) 6, 8; 6 (F70) 6
John – 4 (F68) 21; 6 (S70) 35; 8 (F72) 55; 14 (F78) 46; 16 (S80) 64;
17 (S81) 46
Mrs. John – see Randolph, Mary J.
Martha Jefferson – 6 (F70) 4—photo; 6 (F70) 6
Mary J. – 16 (S80) 64
Mary (Lewis) – 6 (F70) 6
Peyton – 10 (S74) 6, 7

Richard – 6 (S70) 35; 8 (F72) 55
Thomas Mann – 6 (S70) 12; 6 (F70) 6
Mrs. Thomas Mann – see Jefferson, Martha; Randolph, Martha Jefferson
William – 6 (S70) 7, 8
William H. – 19 (S83) 32
Mrs. William H. – see Hogshead, Margaret C.

Randolph family – 14 (F78) 41

Randolph-Macon Woman's College – 6 (S70) 28, 32, 34; 12 (S76) 14

Raney, Michael – 6 (F70) 60

ranger

companies – 10 (S74) 27, 28
stockades – 10 (S74) 28, 31

rangers – 14 (S78) 10, 11, 14

Ranish, Richard – 56 (F70) 60

Ranken, Isaac – 20 (S84) 58

Rankin

Armstrong – 16 (S80) 65
Daniel – 15 (S79) 46
David – 20 (S84) 53
George – 19 (S83) 36
Isaac – 19 (S83) 29
Mrs. Isaac – see Seawright, Anne
James – 19 (S83) 14; 19 (F83) 28-41
Mrs. James – see Beard, Esther; Clark, Katrina
James L. – 11 (S75) 40
James S. - 16 (S80) 64
John – 19 (F83) 29
Mrs. John – see Rankin, Margaret
Margaret – 19 (F83) 29
Richard – 19 (F83) 29
Samuel – 7 (F71) 14; 19 (F83) 42, 44

Rankin [James] House – 19 (F83) 36, photos—29, 38, 39

Ransbottom, Mrs. _____ - 11 (S75) 17

Ransom

Thomas – 1 (F65) 21; 5 (F69) 14

Thomas D. – 5 (S69) 23

Ransom family – 5 (S69) 14

Ranson

- _____ (Capt.) – 20 (F84) 36
- Edward – 11 (S75) 19, 31; 12 (S76) 10—photo; 12 (S76) 13
- M. Fontaine – 7 (F71) 19
- Thomas D. – 11 (S75) 18; 12 (F76) 31; 18 (S82) 33
- See also Ransom

Rapp, George – 14 (F78) 68

Rappahannock Hockey Club – 8 (F72) 14

Rappahannock River – 2 (F66) 17

Rasor

- Daniel – 12 (S76) 31
- Mrs. Daniel – see Miller, Margaret

ratification of U.S. Constitution – 9 (S73) 44

Ratliff, Reuben – 13 (S77) 49, 54

Rauley

- John – 20 (S84) 58
- Nelson – 20 (S84) 58
- Reuben – 20 (S84) 53, 58

Rawdon (Lord) – 5 (S69) 31

Rawley

- Ace – 14 (F78) 44
- Warren – 14 (F78) 41

Rawlings, Mary – 6 (S70) 15

Rawls, _____ (Gen.) – 6 (S70) 44

Ray

- Benjamin – 6 (F7)0 52
- Isaac – 2 (F66) 20
- John – 8 (F72) 50
- Joseph – 14 (S78) 21

Raymond & Co.'s Menagerie of Animals – 15 (F79) 41

Read

Nathan – 6 (F70) 57

Robert – 7 (F71) 22

Reader

John W. – 20 (84) 68

Thomas T. – 20 (F84) 68

“Ready Rifles” – 20 (S84) 45

Reagan, Ronald – 17 (S81) 19

Reagh, Robert – 6 (F70) 57

Reahs, William – 9 (S73) 35

Reamer

Adeline – 17 (S81) 34

Daniel – 17 (S81) 34

Mrs. Daniel – see Reamer, Adeline

Susan Margaret – 17 (S71) 34

Reames, A. Meade, Mr. & Mrs. – 9 (S73) 12; 9 (F73) 54

Reaoh, William – 8 (F72) 52

Reaves, George – 6 (F70) 57

Reburn – 13 (S77) 50

recipes – 5 (F69) 31-35; 12 (F76) 13

“Recollections of David Kunkle” – 16 (F80) 14-51

Reconstruction – 1 (S65) 20; 16 (S80) 18

era – 17 (S81) 16

“Record Book of the German Settlers in the Valley of Virginia” – 10 (F74) 20

“Records Divulge School’s History” – 13 (S77) 12-18

“Recovered Civil War Records” – 12 (F76) 28-41

Rector, Robert – 11 (S75) 45

Red Bank survey – 13 (S77) 51

Reddy, Jacob – 20 (S84) 53

redemptioners – see indentured servants

Red Hawk – 6 (F70) 37

Red House Tavern – 6 (S70) 53

Redifer, Austin – 14 (F78) 42

“Redlands” – 6 (S70) 13

Red Mill – 18 (F82) 7, 10

Red Sulphur Springs – 4 (F68) 23

Reed

_____ - 19 (S83) 32

Andrew – 9 (S73) 38

Benjamin – 20 (S84) 58

Benjamin T. – 15 (S79) 46

Mrs. Benjamin T. – see Reed, Rebecca

B. F. – 19 (S83) 32

David – 20 (S84) 58

John – 12 (S76) 31; 20 (S84) 53, 58

Mrs. John – see Miller, Frances

Rebecca – 15 (S79) 46

W. A. – 20 (S84) 58

William – 20 (S84) 58

Reed Creek – 14 (S78) 26

Reeder

John T. – 20 (F84) 68

John Wesley – 16 (F80) 62

Reedman, William B. – 20 (F84) 68

Reemer, _____ 13 (S77) 20

Reese

_____ - 14 (F78) 23

A. A. (Rev.) – 17 (S81) 34

Mrs. A. A. – see Reese, Annie
Annie – 17 (S81) 34
B. P. – 4 (S68) 6
Edmond James – 17 (S81) 34
Fountain – 20 (S84) 58
Jacob – 14 (F78) 22
John – 6 (S70) 44

Reeves

Andrew T. – 20 (S84) 58
Anna Lee (Humphries) – 14 (F78) 42
Mrs. A. T. – 20 (S84) 49
Ben – 16 (F80) 34
Bernard S. – 20 (S84) 58
Eliza – 20 (S84) 58
Ella – 14 (F78) 49
Giles T. – 20 (S84) 58
John N. – 20 (S84) 58
Madison – 20 (S84) 58
Nathan – 20 (S84) 58
Peachy – 20 (S84) 58
Polly – 20 (S84) 58
Reuben – 20 (S84) 58
Sandy – 14 (F78) 34
Thomas – 20 (S84) 58
Thomas, Jr. – 20 (S84) 58
Washington – 20 (S84) 58

Reeves farm – 14 (F78) 42

referendum – 1 (F65) 9

Reformed Church – 19 (S83) 15

Reformed Lutheran congregation – 14 (S78) 39

refrigerator room – 10 (S74) 22

refugees – 5 (S69) 27

Reger, A. J. – 15 (F79) 19

regional planning – 2 (F66) 7

“The Register of Church Elders, Deacons, and Lay Delegates in Virginia” (1809) –
10 (F74) 21

regulation of the militia – 8 (S72) 43

Rehan, Ada – 1 (S65) 23; 20 (F84) 38

Reid

Benjamin T. – 17 (S81) 40; 20 (S84) 65

Cornelius – 13 (S77) 53

Elizabeth L. – 11 (S75) 41

George – 13 (F77) 34

John – 13 (F77) 34

Margaret – 17 (S81) 40

Margaret (Michie) – 14 (F78) 65

Mary (Teas) – 14 (F78) 4, 26, 27

Sally G. – 11 (S75) 41

Reid Market – 7 (F71) 22

Reidell, F. – 15 (F79) 22

Reif, Barbara (Krist) – 12 (S76) 30

Reiley

Baldwin Stuart – 17 (S81) 34

James C. – 17 (S81) 34

John – 6 (F70) 57

Reinbold, Dorothy Anne – 14 (F78) 4; 15 (S79) 3; 20 (F84) 10

Reins

Charles W. – 16 (S80) 65

Mrs. Charles W. – see Brooks, Mary Ann

religion

Catholic – 1 (S65) 9

in public schools – 12 (S76) 15, 16

Lutheran – see Lutheran clergy

Presbyterian – 1 (S65) 10, 13

Protestant – 1 (S65) 9, 10, 11, 18

religious

freedom – 2 (S66) 16, 17; 4 (F68) 6; 8 (S72) 39

intolerance – 1 (S65) 11

liberty – 8 (F72) 41; 19 (F83) 17

pluralism – 19 (F83) 14

toleration – see religious liberty

uniformity – 19 (F83) 17

Renkin, Thomas – 8 (F72) 57

Renner family – 8 (F72) 24

Rennert Hotel – 1 (S65) 22; 20 (F84) 37

Rennie, _____ - 7 (S71) 40, 41

Rentfro, John – 6 (F70) 60

Rentfrow, Benjamin – 13 (S77) 48

Rentfrows, Jno. – 13 (S77) 47, 48

“A Report on the Work of the John Lewis Committee” – 5 (F69) 37-38

“Repository of Sacred Music, Part Second” – 16 (S80) 39

representation – 8 (S72) 43

“Republican” – 7 (F71) 33

“Republican Farmer” – 5 (S69) 34; 7 (S71) 51; 7 (F71) 51; 17 (F81) 22

Republican Party – 1 (S65) 17; 3 (S67) 18; 4 (F68) 10; 5 (S69) 33; 7 (F71) 33; 8 (F72) 42, 43; 14 (F78) 14

Republicans – 15 (S79) 13

Resaca de la Palma – 15 (F79) 49

Research Center for Historical Archaeology – 2 (F66) 6

reservoir – 7 (F71) 22

Resolution – 2 (S66) 10; 3 (F67) 9, 10

restaurants – 8 (S72) 26; 9 (F73) 60

“A Restoration of the Sears House” – 13 (F77) 19-20

retail Stores – 8 (S72) 25-27

Retenaur family – 10 (F74) 17

Reubush

_____ 15 (F79) 41
John, Jr. – 20 (S84) 65
John S. – 20 (S84) 65

Revercomb

Hugh – 20 (S84) 58
John S. – 20 (S84) 58
W. C. – 20 (S84) 58
William, Sr. – 20 (S84) 58

reversed arms – 1 (S65) 21

“A Review of a Mid-Nineteenth Century Newspaper: The Staunton Spectator 1844-1851” – 13 (S77) 21

revivals – 6 (S70) 26

Revolutionary Army – 14 (S78) 20

Revolutionary Convention – 3 (F67) 5, 10, 11

Revolutionary War – 1 (S65) 13; 2 (S66) 12; 3 (F67) 6, 9, 14, 16, 18; 4 (F68) 9;
5 (S69) 8, 28, 29, 33; 6 (F70) 38
Monmouth, Battle of – 2 (S66) 17
Yorktown campaign – 2 (S66) 12

Rexrode, Mabel Miller – see Miller, Mabel

Rexrode family – 14 (F78) 36

Reynolds

_____ - 13 (S77) 52
Jeff – 20 (S84) 58
J. J. (Union Gen.) – 15 (F79) 5, 6, 7
John R. – 16 (F80) 65
Justice – 6 (F70) 57
Peter – 6 (F70) 62
Richard – 6 (F70) 60; 13 (S77) 49
Thomas – 6 (F70) 63

Rhan, John – 9 (F73) 39

Rhea

John – 12 (F76) 42

William – 12 (F76) 42

Rhenish houses – 19 (S83) 5, 6, 8

Rhind, Maria (Coalter) – 4 (F68) 22, 23

Rhodes

- A. J. – 17 (S81) 39
- Ann – 17 (S81) 34
- Charles – 14 (F78) 32
- David – 17n (S81) 39
- George T. – 15 (S79) 46
- Harman Martin – 15 (S79) 46
- Jacob N. – 15 (F79) 48
- James H. – 16 (S80) 65
- Mrs. James H. – see Rhodes, Rebecca
- Matthew – 17 (S81) 34
- Mrs. Matthew – see Rhodes, Ann
- Rebecca – 16 (S80) 65
- Sarah Ann Jane – 16 (S80) 65
- Wesley Cronin – 15 (F79) 48

Rhyan

- Elizabeth A. – 16 (F80) 54
- John, Sr. – 16 (F80) 54; 17 (S81) 34

Rice

- _____ - 17 (F81) 28; 19 (S83) 32
- _____ (Rev.) – 17 (F81) 28
- Clarence M. – 5 (S69) 36
- Mrs. Clarence M. – see Kinney, Bernice
- Edward – 14 (F78) 51
- John – 19 (S83) 32
- Mrs. John – 19 (S83) 32

Rice's Spring – 14 (F78) 30

Richard, _____ - 13 (S77) 20; 20 (F84) 67

Richards

- Christopher – 6 (F70) 60
- Christy – 13 (S77) 53
- H. F. – 13 (S77) 19
- James – 13 (S77) 44
- Jesse (Maxwell) – 11 (F75) 30
- William C. – 19 (S83) 33

Richardson

- _____ - 14 (F78) 51; 16 (F80) 71
- _____ (Rev.) – 20 (S84) 58
- Aron – 13 (F77) 30, 31, 34
- Benjamin – 6 (F70) 60; 13 (S77) 55
- Billy – 9 (F73) 12, 13
- Ephraim – 9 (S73) 36; 13 (F77) 26, 30
- Isaac – 20 (S84) 58
- James – 6 (F70) 60
- Will – 7 (S71) 30
- William T. (Rev.) – 10 (S74) 13, 15, 18; 10 (S74) 19—photo

Rich Creek – 13 (S77) 56; 13 (F77) 41

Richeson

- Abel – 6 (F70) 57
- John – 6 (F70) 57
- Nathan – 6 (F70) 57
- William – 6 (F70) 57

Richie, Hugh – 3 (F67) 17; 12 (S76) 23

Richmond- Bacon Quarter Branch – 4 (F68) 21

Richmond Canal – 8 (F72) 13

Richmond Falls – 16 (S80) 15

Richmond Whig (newspaper) – 7 (S71) 49; 7 (F71) 49

Rich Mountain – 15 (F79) 4

Rico, John – 6 (F70) 57

Riddle

- A. J. – 20 (S84) 58
- Andy – 5 (F69) 27, 28
- Anna Maria (Miss) – 11 (S75) 34-38
- Clifford – 14 (F78) 49
- Dave – 5 (F69) 27, 29
- George – 6 (F70) 57
- John – 11 (S75) 34
- Mrs. John – see Armstrong, Nancy

“The Ride of Young Jack Houett” – 17 (S81) 8, 9

“Ridgeview Farm” – 9 (F73) 54

Ridgeway

James – 7 (F71) 32

Roy D. – 10 (S74) 47

Ridgon, John V. (Rev.) – 8 (S72) 55

Ridgway

Josiah C. – 17 (S81) 34

Roy D. – 20 (F84) 9, 14

Riedesel

Amerika – 15 (F79) 33

Fredericke – 15 (F79) 31, 32, 33

Friedrich – 15 (F79) 30, 32, 33

Mrs. Friedrich – see Riedesel, Fredericke

Riemenschneider

G. M. – 14 (F78) 35

George (Rev.) – 8n (F72) 24

Rife

Jacob – 6 (F70) 60

Rebecca Humbert – see Mowry, Rebecca

Samuel – 20 (S84) 53, 58

W. A. – 8 (S72) 63

Rife rum – 8 (S72) 62

Riffle

Francis – 13 (F77) 27

Jacob – 9 (S73) 37; 13 (F77) 36

“The Rifles” – 7 (F71) 37

Riggins, James (Rev.) – 8 (S72) 57

Rihl, William H. – 11 (F75) 39

Riley

James C. – 17 (F81) 21

Jesse – 18 (S82) 26

Tobias (Rev.) – 8 (S72) 53

Rimel

Charlie – 14 (F78) 37
Dave – 14 (F78) 37
George (Rev.) 20 (S84) 58
George, J. – 20 (S84) 58
George A. (Rev.) – 16 (F80) 68
John – 14 (F78) 37
John T. – 20 (S84) 58
Peachy H. – 11 (S75) 47; 16 (F80) 68
William – 14 (F78) 37

Rinehart family – 3 (S67) 7

Ringgold, Margie – see Cline, Margie

Rinker, Elisabeth – 3 (S67) 20

Ripeto, Henry B. – 11 (S75) 47

Rippetoe, _____ - 20 (F84) 68

Risener, Michael – 6 (F70) 57

Risley, _____ - 19 (S83) 32

Ritcheson

Benjamin – 13 (S77) 49
James – 13 (S77) 51

Ritchie

Charles – 15 (F79) 57
Mrs. Charles – see Clemmer, Reba
Samuel – 6 (F70) 57

Ritchie family – 5 (F69) 16

Ritofer, William – 19 (S83) 25

Rivanna River – 6 (S70) 5, 15

River Bend Farm – 16 (F80) 43

Rivercomb place – 5 (F69) 10

Riverheads – 17 (S81) 42

Riverheads District – 5 (F69) 8-9; 7 (F71) 5, 7, 8, 9; 9 (S73) 13

“Riverside” – 5 (F69) 11, 14; 9 (F73) 45

Riverton – 1 (F66) 8

Rives

_____ (congressman, c. 1841-42) - 12 (F76) 9

A. L. – 18 (F82) 20

William C. – 6 (S70) 12

road laws – 16 (S80) 11

Roadcap

George – 20 (S84) 58

James – 20 (S84) 58

roads – 1 (S65) 15, 16; 3 (F67) 8

See also Harrisonburg-Warm Springs Turnpike; Valley Pike

Roane

_____ (Rev.) – 11 (S75) 19

Avice (Avis) (Miss) – 11 (S75) 19; 11 (F75) 37

Hilton – 11 (S75) 19

Roanoke – 1 (S66) 11; 14 (S78) 8, 12, 27

Roanoke River – 2 (F66) 15; 14 (S78) 6, 8, 27

Roark

James – 6 (F70) 57

John – 6 (F70) 57

Timothy – 6 (F70) 57

Roberson, Frances – 14 (F78) 48

“Robert M. Sully’s Portraits of Chief Justice Marshall” – 12 (F76) 19-26

“Robert Morris of the Frontier” – 14 (S78) 21

Roberts

Albert G. – 15 (S79) 27

Benjamin – 6 (F70) 57

Derret – 20 (S84) 58

Fannie – 17 (S81) 34

John – 20 (S84) 58

Theodore Virginius – 18 (F82) 35
W. B. – 17 (S81) 34
William – 6 (F70) 57
William R. – 15 (F79) 37; 17 (F81) 28; 18 (F82) 35
Mrs. William R. – see Brown, Mary E.

Robertson

Alexander – 9 (S73) 34, 35, 40
Alexander G. – 17 (S81) 35
Mrs. Alexander G. – see Robertson, Mary
Ann (Johnston) – 8 (F72) 30
Ann Eliza (Turk) – 17 (F81) 31
Anna Mary – 11 (S75) 31; 20 (F84) 17
Archibald G. – 20 (F84) 10
Archibald Gerard – 4 (F68) 3; 13 (F77) 15, 16
A. Stuart – 4 (S68) 5
C. E. – 18 (F82) 35
Charles – 5 (F69) 14
David – 8 (S72) 43; 9 (S73) 37
De Wit C. – 16 (S80) 65
Edward – 7 (F71) 17
Elizabeth S. – 15 (F79) 48
George – 3 (F67) 13
George C. – 15 (S79) 48; 17 (F81) 31
H. H. – 18 (F82) 35
Mrs. H. H. – see Robertson, C. E.
James – 6 (F70) 34, 63
James I. – 17 (S81) 15
Lewis – 7 (F71) 17
Margaret M. – 18 (F82) 35
Matthew W. – 15 (S79) 25
McGilvory – 17 (F81) 37
Mrs. McGilvory – see Talley, Sally
Nancy W. – 17 (S81) 35
Nat – 7 (F71) 17
Mrs. N. M. – 5 (F69) 33
Peter Hanger – 17 (S81) 35
R. H. – 20 (S84) 53, 58
Mrs. Robert – 7 (F71) 17
Walter M. – 6 (S70) 32, 33
William – 6 (F70) 57; 7 (S71) 53; 7 (S71) 53; 9 (S73) 3, 9, 40; 18 (F82) 6
W. W. – (S71) 33

Robertson's Mill – 18 (F82) 6, 7, 10

Robin, G. T. – 20 (S84) 58

Robinet, John – 20 (S84) 58

Robinson

Conway – 12 (F76) 26

John – 6 (S70) 35; 6 (F70) 57, 60; 8 (F72) 56

Julia Ann – 17 (F81) 29

William – 6 (F70) 56; 16 (S80) 65

Robinson family – 14 (F78) 42

Robison, Carson – 9 (F73) 13

Robson

David Kyle – 20 (F84) 68

E. M. – 20 (F84) 68

G. T. – 20 (F84) 68

Mrs. G. T. – see Robson, E. M.

John – 20 (S84) 58

Roby

Leo – 12 (S76) 10—photo; 12 (S76) 13

Thomas – 20 (S84) 58

Rochefoucault – 3 (F67) 17; 9 (S73) 27

Rockbridge Alum Springs – 16 (F80) 43

Rockbridge Artillery – 10 (S74) 15

Rockbridge Baths – 8 (F72) 42

Rockbridge County – 1 (S65) 13; 2 (S66) 14; 3 (S67) 17; 4 (F68) 6, 8, 17; 11 (F75) 9, 10

Rockbridge County Courts – 4 (F68) 12

Rockbridge Courthouse – 6 (S70) 37

Rockbridge Hotel – 16 (S80) 21

“Rockdale” – see Crawford Manor

rockets – 8 (F72) 13

Rockfish Commission – 14 (F78) 6

Rockfish Gap – 1 (S65) 17, 24; 2 (S66) 14; 4 (F68) 14; 14 (F78) 4, 6, 7, 9, 10, 25, 28;
17 (S81) 4; 18 (F82) 21

Rockfish Gap-Staunton Turnpike – 14 (F78) 25, 30

Rockfish River – 6 (S70) 5, 6; 14 (S78) 36

Rockingham Circuit – 8 (S72) 51

Rockingham County – 2 (S66) 14; 3 (S67) 7, 8, 15, 17; 11 (F75) 9, 13

Rockingham National Bank – 5 (F69) 19

Rockingham Road – see route 736

Rockland Mill – 5 (F69) 17, 39; 18 (F82) 7, 10

“Rocklands” – 7 (F71) 8

Rockwell, _____ 2 (F66) 22

“Rocky Hill” – 8 (S72) 61; 8 (S72) 62—photo

Rocky Mountains – 2 (F66) 10

Rocky Spring Church – 5 (F69) 11

Rodeffer

Mark M. – 11 (S75) 25

Mary – 18 (S82) 34

Rodeffer family – 11 (S75) 29

Roden, J. B. – 8 (S72) 53, 56

Roder, W. J. – 20 (F84) 61

Rodes

Charles – 7 (F71) 33

R. C. – 8 (F72) 40, 41

Rodgers

_____ (Miss) – 15 (F79) 12

Ben – 6 (F70) 56

Bill – 12 (S76) 18

Elizabeth – 19 (S83) 33

Henry – 14 (F78) 68
James – 6 (F70) 56; 8 (F72) 50
John – 9 (F73) 45; 19 (S83) 33
Mrs. John – see Rodgers, Elizabeth
Philip – 14 (F78) 68
Robert – 8 (F72) 50, 51, 52; 9 (S73) 36, 37
Samuel (Rev.) – 19 (S83) 44
Thomas – 6 (F70) 56, 57
William – 11 (S75) 31

Rodgers Toll-Gate – 15 (F79) 14, 15

Rogers

A. B. – 20 (S84) 58
A. Jackson – 20 (S84) 58
Andrew B. – 20 (S84) 45
C. P. – 20 (S84) 58
Darwell – 6 (F70) 57
Hector – 20 (S84) 53
Hector B. – 18 (S82) 22
H. M. – 20 (S84) 58
Isaac – 20 (S84) 42
James W. – 20 (S84) 45
Jane – 11 (S75) 46
John 13 (F77) 41
L. E. – 20 (S84) 58
P. B. – 20 (S84) 60
Rob – 5 (F69) 43
Samuel – 20 (S84) 58
Virginia – 20 (F84) 6

Roland

_____ - 19 (F83) 42
David – 19 (F83) 42
George – 19 (F83) 42, 47
Mrs. George – see Roland, Mary
H. B. – 19 (F83) 44
Henry B. – 19 (F83) 42, 44
John – 19 (F83) 42
Mrs. John – see Glenn, Patsy
Mary – 19 (F83) 47

Rolar

Emanuel – 3 (S67) 19
Eva – 3 (S67) 19
Jacob – 3 (S67) 19

Peter – 3 (S67) 19

Roler, Jacob C. – 19 (F83) 44

Roller

- Charles – 5 (F69) 28
- Mrs. Charles – 5 (F69) 19
- Court – 5 (F69) 28
- Douglas – 18 (F82) 21
- George – 20 (S84) 58
- John – 14 (S78) 41
- John, Sr. – 18 (F82) 35
- John A. – 18 (F82) 19-26
- John E. – 18 (F82) 19
- P. S. – 20 (S84) 58
- R. A. – 19 (F83) 49

Roller Mill, Greenville – 17 (F81) 38—photo

Roman (VA) – 14 (F78) 36, 37

Romanus vs. Buchlein – 3 (S67) 11, 12

Romney – 15 (F79) 7

Roney, Alexander – 13 (F77) 32, 33, 34

Ronkle

- Christina (Ronkle) – 12 (S76) 30
- Jeremiah – 12 (S76) 30
- Mrs. Jeremiah – see Ronkle, Christina

Roof, George – 20 (S84) 53

Roop, Kyle – 9 (F73) 20

Roosevelt

- Franklin Delano – 4 (S68) 15; 6 (S70) 13
- Theodore – 3 (F67) 10

Root

- Abraham – 18 (F82) 35
- Samuel – 17 (F81) 29

Rootes

- Elizabeth – 16 (F80) 68; 17 (F81) 29

Margaret – 16 (F80) 68
Michael – 15 (S79) 46
Robert Mortimer – 16 (F80) 68
Virginia Margaret – 17 (F81) 29
William M. – 16 (F80) 68; 17 (F81) 29; 19 (F83) 25
Mrs. William M. – see Rootes, Elizabeth

Rop, William O. 5 (F69) 19

rope-making – 15 (S79) 46

Rorrer, Mrs. Thomas – 20 (F84) 8

Rose

Fannie Hampton (Logan) – 16 (S80) 42
Lucy – 17 (S81) 35
Thomas – 17 (S81) 35
Mrs. Thomas – see Rose, Lucy

Rose Cliff Orchards – 14 (F78) 21

“Rose Hall” – 14 (F78) 16

Roseland Iron and Coal Company – 14 (F78) 22

Rosen

Mrs. _____ - 11 (S75) 21
Alleene (Hoshour) – 10 (F74) 19
Edgar (Rev) – 8 (F72) 30
Gertrud Elizabeth – 10 (F74) 19
Irvin – 12 (S76) 4, 5; 20 (F84) 8, 11
Jacob – 10 (F74) 19
Margaret – 10 (F74) 19

Rosenbarger family – 8 (F72) 24

Rosenberger, _____ - 14 (F78) 24

Ross

_____ - 16 (F80) 68
David – 19 (F*3) 24, 44
Elizabeth – 18 (S82) 22
Fannie – 19 (F83) 49
George W. – 20 (S84) 63
Henry – 15 (S79) 24
James E. – 19 (F83) 44

J. D. H. – 15 (F79) 8, 19
John C. - 11 (S75) 41
Mike – 20 (S84) 58

Ross-Winans Engine – 1 (F65) 12

Rosser

Leonidas (Rev.) – 6 (S70) 26
Thomas – 14 (F78) 22; 20 (F84) 51, 52, 53, 55
Thomas L. – 18 (S82) 33

Rothstein, Leonard (Rabbi) – 8 (S72) 23

Rothwell

Sarah E. – 17 (S81) 35
William – 17 (S81) 35
Mrs. William – see Rothwell, Sarah E.

Roudabush

D. F. – 7 (F71) 11
Mavis – 14 (F78) 34, 37
See also Rudibush

Round Hill – 9 (F73) 45; 13 (F77) 11

Roundly, _____ - 20 (S84) 30

route

1 – 9 (F73) 48
11 – 5 (F69) 12, 13, 19; 7 (F71) 14, 15; 9 (F73) 47, 54, 61; 14 (F78) 40; 17 (F81) 32, 37, 39; 18 (S82) 36; 18 (F82) 37; 19 (F83) 42
42 – 5 (F69) 20; 7 (S71) 49; 7 (F71) 8, 9, 11, 49; 10 (S74) 31; 10 (F74) 37; 11 (S75) 38; 12 (S76) 34; 14 (F78) 34, 42, 44, 46, 49; 15 (F79) 4
250 – 9 (F73) 47, 48; 11 (S75) 33; 15 (F79) 4; 18 (S82) 28; 18 (F82) 39
252 – 5 (F69) 9-12 throughout, 37; 9 (F73) 54; 10 (F74) 17
254 – 5 (F69) 11; 7 (F71) 8; 9 (F73) 47; 13 (F77) 43; 18 (F82) 39
256 – (F73) 45
269 – 10 (S74) 31, 32
276 – 5 (F69) 17, 39
340 – 5 (F69) 8, 17; 9 (F73) 54, 55; 14 (S78) 45; 20 (F84) 60
602 – 15 (F79) 53
607 – 14 (F78) 37, 42
608 – 5 (F69) 16, 17; 7 (S71) 43; 7 (S71) 13; 8 (S72) 63; 9 (F73) 42, 43, 44; 16 (F80) 75; 17 (S81) 47
610 – 14 (S78) 33
612 – 8 (F72) 53; 9 (F73) 45, 46; 19 (F83) 7

613 – 7 (F71) 11, 12; 14 (F78) 37, 38, 39, 42; 15 (S79) 53; 19 (S83) 37
616 – 5 (F69) 19; 9 (F73) 45; 16 (F80) 74
617 – 16 (F80) 75
620 – 5 (F69) 9; 9 (F73) 53; 14 (F78) 74
626 – 5 (F69) 18
635 – 7 (F71) 5; 17 (S81) 47
643 – 7 (F71) 64
646 – 14 (F78) 38, 39, 40
654 – 5 (F69) 14, 15; 9 (F73) 61
657 – 17 (F81) 42
659 – 5 (F69) 14
655 – 9 (F73) 55
662 – 17 (F81) 38, 42
664 – 14 (S78) 33
680 – 7 (F71) 13
682 – 9 (F73) 45
690 – 5 (F69) 16, 39
693 – 5 (F69) 8, 9, 11
695 – 7 (F71) 7; 9 (F73) 49, 50, 51; 10 (S74) 21; 12 (F76) 43
700 – 5 (F69) 11
701 – 10 (F74) 17
703 – 9 (F73) 48
707 – 5 (F69) 11
708 – 5 (F69) 12; 6 (S70) 51
720 – 7 (F71) 8, 9
728 – 14 (F78) 44, 45
730 – 14 (F78) 46
731 – 14 (F78) 41, 46, 47
732 – 7 (F71) 9, 11; 11 (F75) 41; 14 (F78) 38, 40
736 – 7 (F71) 11; 9 (F73) 47; 14 (F78) 44; 18 (S82) 28
737 – 14 (F78) 44
739 – 7 (F71) 10; 14 (F78) 37
740 – 7 (F71) 10
742 – 7 (F71) 10; 9 (F73) 45
745 – 14 (F78) 37
747 – 5 (F69) 20; 14 (F78) 40, 41
753 – 7 (F71) 12; 14 (F78) 38; 15 (S79) 53
754 – 5 (F69) 14
756 – 14 (F78) 41
758 – 14 (F78) 41
759 – 14 (F78) 44
766 – 14 (F78) 42
777 – 5 (F69) 19
778 – 13 (S77) 57
799 – 18 (F82) 39
800 – 5 (F69) 15

819 – 5 (F69) 9
833 – 7 (F71) 8; 13 (F77) 43
835 – 14 (F78) 44
837 – 14 (F78) 44
865 – 5 (F69) 16, 17; 18 (F82) 39, 42; 19 (F83) 7
876 – 5 (F69) 11; 6 (F70) 65
1201 – 17 (F81) 42
1202 – 17 (F81) 42
1204 – 17 (F81) 42
1205 – 17 (F81) 42
I-64 – 17 (F81) 18; 20 (S84) 6
I-81 – 7 (S71) 5; 14 (S78) 45; 19 (F83) 42; 20 (S84) 6

Rowan, Francis – 6 (F70) 57

Rowland

John – 6 (F70) 57
William – 14 (S78) 27

Royal, Ann Newport (Mrs.) – 8 (F72) 8

Royal Geographical Society – 6 (F70) 21, 28

Royall, William – 17 (S81) 5

Rubert family – 8 (F72) 24

Rubertson, Jean – 20 (F84) 73

Ruble

J. A. – 14 (S78) 48
L. A. – 14 (S78) 48

Rubush

Abraham C. – 15 (S79) 25
C. – 15 (F79) 26
Christian – 15 (S79) 25; 15 (F79) 24
John C. – 15 (S79) 27
Matthew H. – 15 (S79) 27; 15 (F79) 24
Silas – 20 (S84) 58

Rucker

Ambrose – 17 (S81) 5
George – 9 (S73) 40
James – 13 (F77) 36, 37
John – 9 (S73) 26

Ruckman

Anna S. (Miss) – 7 (F71) 11
Glen – 7 (F71) 11
James – 20 (S84) 58
Samuel T. – 20 (S84) 58
Thomas W. – 20 (S84) 58

Ruddick, William – 6 (F70) 57

Ruddle

Don – 15 (S79) 15
Mrs. Don – see Swank, Mabel

Ruddock, John – 6 (F70) 57

Rude's Hill – 8 (F72) 36, 37

Rudell, Andrew B. – 18 (F82) 35

Rudibush family – 3 (S67) 7

See also Roudabush

“Rudiments of Music” – 16 (S80) 30, 34

Ruff

_____ - 20 (S84) 66
Clarke – 20 (S84) 58
Daniel – 20 (S84) 58
Eliza D. – 18 (S82) 22
Jacob – 18 (S82) 22; 20 (S84) 58
James Harvey – 20 (S84) 58
John – 20 (S84) 58
Martin – 20 (S84) 58
Mary – 20 (S84) 58
Rebecca McFarland – 17 (S81) 35
William – 17 (S81) 35
Mrs. William – see Ruff, Rebecca McFarland

Ruffner

Henry (Rev.) – 16 (S80) 65
Mrs. Henry – see Ruffner, Sarah M.
Sarah M. – 16 (S80) 65
William H. – 7 (S71) 31; 17 (F81) 7

Rule, Henry – 9 (S73) 37

Ruleman, _____ - 5 (F69) 28

runaway servant – 5 (S69) 40

Runion, William S. – 18 (F82) 16

Runkle (Runckle), Samuel – 10 (F74) 22, 23, 25

Runnels

J. Edwin, Jr., Mr. & Mrs. – 5 (F69) 42

John – 15 (F79) 48

Margaret (Miss) – 5 (F69) 42

Margaret N. (Bowditch) – 20 (F84) 7, 18

“Run-of-the-mill” – 9 (F73) 57-60

Rupe

Alice – see Henkel, Alice

George – 1 (F65) 10

Rush

Charles – 9 (S73) 37

John – 9 (S73) 37

Mary J. – 11 (S75) 47

Rusk, Robert – 13 (F77) 38

“Ruskie” – 3 (F67) 6

Rusmisel

Andrew – 20 (S84) 58

Arvetta – 14 (F78) 47

Beulah – 14 (F78) 47, 48

Christian – 20 (S84) 53, 58; 20 (F84) 68

George – 20 (S84) 58

John – 18 (S82) 26; 20 (S84) 58

Lucinda – 18 (S82) 23

Peter – 18 (S82) 23

Mrs. Peter – see Rusmisel, Lucinda

Phil – 20 (S84) 58

Sarah Jane – 18 (S82) 23

Rusmisel family – 3 (S67) 7; 14 (F78) 41

Rusmisell

_____ - 16 (S80) 65
Frances S. – 16 (S80) 65
Nelle (Chaplin) – 14 (F78) 37
William – 16 (S80) 65
Mrs. William – see Rusmisell, Frances S.

Rusmiselle

_____ - 17 (S81) 46
David – 17 (S81) 45

Russel, Archibald – 6 (S70) 57

Russell

_____ (Fr.) – 7 (S71) 24
Joseph – 12 (S76) 31
Mrs. Joseph – see Bredin, Sarah
Naomi (Schultz) – 17 (F81) 39
Thomas Halbert – 13 (S77) 15, 17

Russell's company – 6 (F70) 33

Rutherford

Archibald Huston – 17 (F81) 29
Benjamin – 6 (F70) 56
James W. – 17 (F81) 29
Mrs. James W. – see Rutherford, Susan C.
John – 6 (F70) 57
Robert – 17 (S81) 5; 20 (F84) 73
Mrs. Robert – see Sevier, Mary
Susan C. – 17 (F81) 29

Rutland, Robert A. – 20 (F84) 10

Rutledge

Edward – 16 (F80) 74, 76
Mrs. Edward – see Armstrong, Sarah
George – 16 (F80) 75
James – 16 (F80) 80

Rutledge Grant – 16 (F80) 75

Ryan

J. – 17 (S81) 35
John (Rev.) – 7 (F71) 29, 31
Michael – 9 (F73) 39
Solomon – 13 (F77) 30, 34

Timothy – 9 (F73) 37
William – 9 (F73) 39

Ryan [Nicholas] Mill – 18 (F82) 10

Ryder, William – 13 (F77) 38

Ryley, John – 9 (S73) 38

S

Sabbath Day – 7 (S71) 53

Sachs, S. J. – 8 (S72) 26

saddlers – 6 (S70) 46

Sadlers, John – 9 (S73) 35

Sagrav, William – 13 (S77) 47

St. Clair

A. – 17 (S81) 35
Alexander – 6 (S70) 53; 7 (F71) 35; 16 (F80) 68
Morton – 17 (S81) 35
Robert B. – 15 (S79) 48

St. Francis

Choir – 7 (S71) 19, 20
Church – 7 (S71) 17; 7 (S71) 18—photo, laying of cornerstone
Church School – 7 (S71) 17, 19, 22, 23
Ladies Guild – 7 (S71) 21

St. James Lutheran Church – 5 (F69) 19

St. John, John – 14 (F78) 70

St. John's Church – 9 (F73) 49

“St. John's Church” 1779-1839” – 10 (F74) 17-30; see also St. John's Reformed
Church—United Church of Christ

St. John's Church, Richmond – 11 (F75) 9

St. John's Catholic Church, Waynesboro – 7 (S71) 22

St. John's Lutheran Church, Middlebrook – 3 (S67) 7; 5 (F69) 9; 14 (S78) 39

St. John's Reformed Church—United Church of Christ – 10 (F74) 17-30; 10 (F74) 18, photo; 11 (S75) 23

St. Michael's Church (Bridgewater) – 11 (S75) 29

St. Patrick's Catholic Church, Lexington – 7 (S71) 21, 23

St. Paul's Lutheran Church, Mt. Solon – 8 (F72) 24

St. Peter's Lutheran Church, Churchville – 14 (S78) 39

St. Stephen's Day – 3 (S67) 15

Salem (VA) – 14 (S78) 20

Salem Church – 14 (F78) 37

Salem Lutheran Church – 3 (S67) 7; 14 (S78) 39
cemetery – 9 (S73) 43
old cemetery – 9 (S73) 43

Salnaker, N. H. – 20 (S84) 58

saloons – 7 (F71) 32, 44; see also taverns

Sally Harrison's School – 6 (S70) 17

salt – 9 (S73) 9; 11 (F75) 12

Salt Sulphur Springs – 16 (F80) 32

Saltville – 2 (F66) 11

Samfiles, William – 6 (F70) 58

Samhain – 3 (S67) 15; see also Shanghaiing

Sampson, Edward – 4 (F68) 28

Sampple, Samuel – 20 (F84) 74

Sampson, George L. – 19 (F83) 44

Samuels

Erasmus – 20 (S84) 58
Green B. – 20 (S84) 65
Joseph – 20 (S84) 58
Shadrack – 20 (S84) 58

Sanctuary Society – 7 (S71) 21

Sandburg, Carl – 11 (F75) 8, 14

Sands, Edith (Mrs.) – 4 (S68) 14

Sandy

Ammi – 20 (S84) 58
Anne – 20 (S84) 58
Peter – 20 (S84) 58
Reuben – 20 (S84) 58

Sandy Creek – 14 (S78) 11

Expedition – 10 (S74) 27; 14 (S78) 11, 20, 22
Voyage – 20 (S84) 12

Sanger

Conrad – 20 (S84) 58
Daniel – 20 (S84) 58
David – 20 (S84) 58
Jacob – 20 (S84) 58
John – 20 (S84) 58
W. H. – 14 (F78) 49

Sangerville – 9 (S73) 15; 14 (F78) 36, 45, 46

Sangerville-Towers Ruritans – 14 (F78) 47

Santamyer, William – 20 (S84) 58

Saopson, C. W. – 17 (S81) 25

Sargant, Elizabeth (Kengere) – 20 (S84) 72

Sartain, Joel – 6 (F70) 57

Saterthwaite, Dorothea (Fleming) – 20 (S84) 12

Sauer, Christopher – 3 (S67) 6

Saupe

C. H. – 16 (S80) 65
Mrs. C. H. – see Saupe, Mary
Mary – 16 (S80) 65

Saunders, Peter – 17 (S81) 5

Savage

Patrick – 20 (F84) 73
Mrs. Patrick – see McThoron, Judith

Sawmill Clay Hill Church – 18 (F82) 10

sawmills – 2 (F66) 6

Sawyer, James – 8 (S72) 64

Sawyers, Sampson – 9 (S73) 40

Saxcoxie – 16 (F80) 33

Sax-Horn – 17 (S81) 11

Saxton, J. H. – 16 (F80) 68

Sayer(s), James – 9 (S73) 39; 10 (F74) 40

Sayers

David – 6 (F70) 52
Mary – 6 (F70) 52
Rachel (Crawford) – 10 (F74) 39
William – 6 (F70) 52; 17 (F81) 32, 33
See also Sayres

Sayler's Creek – 18 (F82) 24

Sayres

David - 6 (F70) 63
John T. – 6 (F70) 63
Robert – 6 (F70) 63
William – 6 (F70) 63
See also Sayers

Scaggs

Aaron – 6 (F70) 62
Archibald – 6 (F70) 62

Esther – 6 (F70) 57
James – 6 (F70) 57

Scantlin, Thomas – 9 (F73) 37

scarlet fever – 14 (F78) 58; 15 (S79) 41, 46; 15 (F79) 48, 51; 16 (F80) 43

Scharf, Daniel – 14 (S78) 41

Scheele
H. F., Mr. & Mrs. – 20 (S84) 27
H. Frank – 11 (S75) 22; 11 (F75) 29, 30; 12 (S76) 11; see also Shealy
Mrs. H. Frank – 11 (S75) 22; 11 (F75) 29, 30

Scheele house – 11 (F75) 30

Scheffer's saloon – 7 (F71) 32

Schenck
_____ - 15 (F79) 12
W. E. (Rev) – 16 (S80) 41

Scherer
G. P. – 13 (S77) 19
George – 17 (S81) 35
J. B., Jr. – 13 (S77) 19
John – 17 (S81) 35

Schett, Sabra – 7 (F71) 30

Schlater, _____ - 10 (F74) 25

Schlegel family – 8 (F72) 24

Schmid's Printery – 1 (F65) 17

Schmidt
_____ - 7 (F71) 16
Karl (Rev.) – 8 (F72) 30
Leo – 11 (S75) 21
Mrs. Leo – see Tyler, Viola

Schmit, Louis – 14 (S78) 41

Schmitt
Amelia – 18 (S82) 23

John R. – 9 (F73) 40
Matthias – 18 (S82) 23

Schmucker

George – 5 (F69) 12
Nicholaus – 3 (S67) 17

Scholl

Peter – 3 (S67) 6
Philip – 14 (S78) 41
Mrs. Philip – 14 (S78) 41

Scholten, James William – 16 (S80) 24, 29

school

attendance – 7 (S71) 36
curricula – 5 (S69) 9, 17, 22, 25; 7 (S71) 36, 37
uniforms – 5 (S69) 15

School Sisters of Notre Dame – 7 (S71) 23

“School Days, 1910-1921” – 12 (S76) 10-20

Schoolcraft, Austin – 13 (F77) 33

schoolhouses – 3 (F67) 17; 7 (S71) 39; 7 (F71) 12; 8 (S72) 29; 8 (F72) 22

schools – see Augusta Academy; Liberty; Mossy Creek Academy; Mrs. Baskin’s;
Mrs. Bumgardner’s; Pike Powers; Staunton Military Academy

“Schools of the North River Area” – 14 (F78) 34

Schoop, Martin – 13 (F77) 30, 34

Schoppert, G. A. – 18 (S82) 33

Schowalter

Joseph – 3 (S67) 19
Salome – 3 (S67) 19

Schuetz, Francis – 9 (F73) 39

Schultz

Albert – 11 (S75) 27; 11 (F75) 34
Mrs. Albert (first wife) – see Barth, _____
Mrs. Albert (second wife) – 11 (F75) 34

Sidney – 11 (F75) 34; 12 (S76) 13; 10—photo

Schultz family – 10 (F74) 19

Schumacher, Nicholas (Rev.) – 10 (F74) 26

Schutterlee

Cemetery – 9 (S73) 43

Mill – 9 (F73) 56, photo; 9 (F73) 58

Schwarzel family – 10 (F74) 19

Scot

Jean (McDonald) – 20 (F84) 73

Mary (Monsey) – 20 (F84) 73

Scotch-Irish

customs – 3 (S67) 15

Presbyterians – 16 (F80) 14; 19 (F83) 15

settlers – 1 (S65) 12, 14, 15; 2 (S66) 5, 6, 7, 11, 13, 17, 18; 3 (S67) 7, 17; # (F67) 15; 4 (S68) 25; 7 (S71) 52; 7 (F71) 52; 8 (S72) 13, 29, 51; 9 (S73) 29; 9 (F73) 30; 11 (S75) 4; 11 (F75) 8; 12 (S76) 25; 16 (S80) 23, 29; 16 (F80) 4; 19 (F83) 14; 20 (S84) 5, 40

Scott

_____ - 18 (S82) 23

_____ (Parson) – 4 (F68) 19

Andrew – 17 (S81) 42

Ann – 15 (S79) 46

Archibald – 15 (S79) 30

Archibald (Rev.) – 16 (S80) 25; 19 (S83) 25

Daniel – 6 (S70) 7

Edward – 6 (S70) 7

Francis – 6 (F70) 58

James – 8 (F72) 50; 15 (S79) 46, 47

Mrs. James – see Scott, Ann

John – 6 (F70) 58

John Newton – 17 (S81) 44

Johnny – 17 (S81) 5

Levi (Rev.) – 19 (S83) 41, 45

Matthias – 13 (S77) 49

Samuel – 6 (S70) 7; 6 (F70) 58

Thomas – 6 (F70) 60; 13 (S77) 53; 17 (S81) 42

W. C. – 15 (F79) 12, 18

William – 7 (S71) 53; 7 (F71) 53; 14 (F78) 68; 17 (S81) 42, 44, 46

Mrs. William – see Bogle, Nancy

Scottish

Presbyterians – 1 (S65) 10, 11, 13; 2 (S66) 13
settlers – 1 (S65) 13, 16; 3 (F67) 15; 5 (F69) 25; 6 (S70) 6

Scott's Landing – 16 (S80) 12; see also Scottsville

Scottsville – 6 (S70) 7, 8, 13; 20 (F84) 57

"Scottsville on the James" – 6 (S70) 13

Scruggs, William – 6 (F70) 56

"Scuffletown" – 6 (S70) 46

Scull, W. (Rev.) – 10 (F74) 26

S. D. Timberlake Dry Goods – 5 (F69) 30

Sea, George – 13 (F77) 30

Searight & Blosser – 20 (S84) 58

Sears

Barnas – 5 (F69) 13; 7 (S71) 32, 33; 13 (F77) 19
T. O. (Fr.) – 7 (S71) 17

"Sears House" – 13 (F77) 19-20; 13 (F77) 19, 20—photos

Seawright

Anne (Rankin) – 19 (F83) 29, 30
George – 5 (F69) 23, 29; 9 (S73) 36, 37
James – 9 (S73) 38
Jane – 15 (S79) 47
John – 5 (F69) 23, 29; 15 (S79) 47; 198 (F82) 6; 19 (S83) 14; 19 (F83) 29, 30
Mrs. John – see Seawright, Jane

Seawright [John] House – 19 (F83) 31-34 throughout, photos—31, 33, 35, 37

Seawright's Mill – 18 (F82) 6, 7, 10

Seawright Springs – 3 (S67) 7; 5 (F69) 21; 5 (F69) 22—photo; 11 (S75) 17; 11 (F75) 36;
14 (S78) 39; 14 (F78) 39; 18 (F82) 6

Seawright Springs Hotel – 5 (F69) 24—photo

Seayres, John H. – 19 (F83) 25

Secession opposition – 12 (F76) 4

Secession Party – 1 (F65) 7; 8 (F72) 34

Second Creek – 13 (S77) 45; 13 (F77) 41, 42

Secretary of the Colony – 6 (S70) 5

Seddens, James – 14 (F78) 33

Sedesque, Antony – 9 (S73) 37 (See also Sedusky, Anthony?)

Sedon, Gustavus – 19 (F83) 40

Seduskey, Anthony – 13 (F77) 30 (See also Sedesque, Antony?)

Seekford, Ben H. – 12 (S76) 15, 18

Seely

Horace – 20 (S84) 65

Joab – 1 (F65) 10

Seiford, Nancy – 19 (F83) 25

Seig

John – 14 (F78) 68

Paul – 5 (F69) 10; 14 (F78) 68; 15 (F79) 49

Paul, Jr. – 15 (F79) 49

Sailor, Polly (Neuton) – 12 (S76) 31

Seiple, Bessie – 12 (S76) 10, photo; 12 (S76) 13

Seiss, _____ (Rev.) – 19 (F83) 19

Selhorst, _____ (Fr.) – 7 (S71) 23, 24

Sellars, Nathan – 13 (S77) 56

Sellers

_____ - 16 (F80) 21

Isaac – 14 (F78) 68

James – 20 (S84) 58

Sarah – 11 (S75) 47

“Selma” – 7 (F71) 23

Selman

Jane (Alexander) – 11 (S75) 29

Neva (Miss) – 11 (S75) 30

Semple

Anne – 20 (F84) 74

Benjamin – 20 (F84) 73

Betty – 20 (F84) 71

Eleanor – 20 (F84) 71

Jean – 20 (F84) 72

Matthew – 20 (F84) 73

Samuel – 20 (F84) 73

Mrs. Samuel – see Copeland, Hannah

William – 20 (F84) 73

Mrs. William – see Coplin, Sarah

Senate of Virginia – 4 (F68) 12

Senden, Ludwig – 9 (S73) 53

Seneca Indians – 19 (S83) 23

Seneker

J. E. (Rev.) – 8 (F72) 25, 26; 19 (F83) 6, 10

Mrs. J. E. – see Coiner, Sarah

Sensabaugh (Sansubah), Peter – 17 (S81) 44; 17 (F81) 35, 41

Sensenbach family – 10 (F74) 19

serpentine wall – 5 (F69) 12

Serrett

Charles – 11 (S75) 17

John – 20 (S84) 60

“The Session Book of Peaked Mountain and Cook’s Creek Presbyterian Churches –
20 (F84) 71-75

settler fortifications – 10 (S74) 28, 32

settlers – see Dutch Hollanders, English settlers, French settlers, German settlers, Scotch-
Irish settlers, Scottish settlers, Swiss settlers

“Settlers’ Countries of Origin” – 9 (F73) 37-40

Sevier

Mary (Rutherford) – 20 (F84) 73

Valentine – 6 (S70) 34

Sewell, _____ - 9 (F73) 11

Shackleford, H. H. – 8 (S72) 53

“Shadwell” – 6 (S70) 8

Shaefer, George – 12 (F76) 38

Shafer

Levi – 18 (F82) 36

Mrs. Levi – see Shafer, Sarah B.

Mary Frances – 18 (F82) 36

Sarah B. – 18 (F82) 36

Shaffer

G. – 15 (F79) 23

George – 15 (S79) 15

Israel – 20 (S84) 58

Levi – 15 (F79) 49

John, Jr. – 20 (S84) 53

Martha Ann – 15 (F79) 49

Shaffer Carriage Works – 15 (S79) 15

Shalom, Stephen – 9 (F73) 50

Shands, Mrs. A. F. – 14 (F78) 18

Shaner

Anna – 15 (S79) 47

George B. – 15 (S79) 47

Mrs. George B. – see Shaner, Anna

Shank

D. – 20 (S84) 58

Daniel – 20 (S84) 58

Jacob – 20 (S84) 58

Shanklin

_____ - 16 (F80) 29
Frank – 16 (F80) 29
Robert – 5 (S69) 40
William – 16 (F80) 29, 30, 31

Shanklins, C. – 20 (S84) 53

Shanks, Joseph – 9 (S73) 36

Shannon

John – 18 (F82) 11
Mary – 20 (F84) 72
Robert - 6 (F70) 57
Samuel – 6 (F70) 52, 57
Susanna (Ewen) – 20 (F84) 72
William – 20 (F84) 73
Mrs. William – see Thaime, Catrine

Shannon [John] Carding Mill – 18 (F82) 11

Sharp

_____ - 13 (F77) 27, 37
_____ (Capt.) – 1 (F65) 12
Betty (Wilson) – 12 (S76) 30
Thomas – 6 (F70) 58
William – 9 (S73) 36

Sharpe, _____ - 13 (S77) 43

Shaver

_____ (widow) – 9 (S73) 36
Abram – 20 (S84) 58
Boyd – 17 (F81) 38
C. G. – 9 (F73) 44
David – 18 (S82) 23; 20 (S84) 58
George – 13 (F77) 33
Hester – 20 (S84) 58
Isaac – 17 (S81) 20, 35
Jacob – 13 (F77) 27
Michael – 19 (S83) 33
Noah – 20 (S84) 53, 58
Peter – 13 (F77) 35
Rudolph L. – 6 (S70) 39

Shavers, John – 13 (F77) 32

Shaw

_____ - 16 (F80) 37
J. – 15 (F79) 23
James – 6 (S70) 53
L. – 19 (F83) 20
Matthew – 19 (F83) 25
Robert – 6 (F70) 53

Shaw, Strickler & Company – 16 (F80) 37

Shawnee

conflicts – 14 (F78) 29
Indians – 2 (S66) 9; 3 (F67) 14; 6 (F70) 29, 37; 8 (S72) 11, 64; 10 (S74) 27, 28,
29; 14 (S78) 11, 14; 19 (S83) 23
villages – 14 (F78) 28

Shaws Ridge – 15 (F79) 4, 12, 15

Shawsville – 14 (S78) 12

Shayer

Margaret – 17 (S81) 35
William – 17 (S81) 35

Shealy

H. Frank (Rev.) – 11 (F75) 29; see also Scheele, H. Frank
Ms. H. Frank – 11 (F75) 29
Quinby – 11 (F75) 29

Shee, Edward – 9 (F73) 40

Sheehan, (Sister) Regina Marie – 7 (S71) 23

sheep – 1 (F65) 10; 6 (S70) 47

Sheets

Anne – 11 (S75) 41
Catharine – 16 (F80) 68
Effie – 7 (S71) 41
Elias – 14 (F78) 68
Fanny – 20 (S84) 58
Francis – 18 (S82) 23
Felix T. – 20 (S84) 58
George – 5 (F69) 28; 15 (S79) 47
Jacob – 10 (F74) 22, 23, 25
John – 10 (F74) 25; 17 (F81) 29

John, Sr. – 16 (S80) 65
Mrs. John, Sr. – see Sheets, Sarah
Jonathan – 16 (F80) 68
Martha – 15 (S79) 47
Orville – 14 (F78) 37
Peter – 12 (S76) 30; 15 (S79) 47; 16 (F80) 69
Mrs. Peter – see Eckle, Catherine; see Sheets, Martha
Roy – 7 (F71) 5; 9 (F73) 41
Samuel – 16 (F80) 69
Sarah – 16 (S80) 65
William – 20 (S84) 53
William H. – 19 (F83) 49

Sheets Paper Mill – 18 (F82) 10

Sheets place – 9 (F73) 45

Sheetz

Henry – 18 (S82) 26
Jonathan – 5 (F69) 19; 19 (F83) 42

Sheffer

David – 20 (S84) 58
John, Sr. – 20 (S84) 58
William – 20 (S84) 58

Sheffey

Ann (Miss) – 5 (S69) 25
Daniel – 3 (S67) 6; 5 (S69) 25; 7 (F71) 35, 55
Mrs. Daniel – 5 (F69) 33
Hugh W. – 7 (S71) 13; 7 (F71) 22; 18 (S82) 29, 30
Maria – 5 (S69) 5, 6; 9 (S73) 64
Mary (Boyden) – 5 (S69) 25
Mary (Miss) – 5 (S69) 25

Sheffy, _____ - 15 (F79) 51

Shelburne

L. F. – 7 (S71) 34; 12 (S76) 14, 15
Lucius F. – 19 (F83) 50
Mrs. Lucius F. – 16 (F80) 86

Shelburne Junior High School – 7 (S71) 36

Shelby

(Miss) _____ (McDowell) – 12 (S76) 26

Isaac – 6 (F70) 35; 12 (S76) 9, 26
James – 6 (F70) 62

Shelby's company – 6 (F70) 33

Shell

Jacob, Jr. – 6 (F70) 64
Jacob, Sr. – 6 (F70) 63
John – 6 (F70) 63

Shelley

Jacob – 15 (S79) 27
Thomas – 9 (F73) 39

Shelor

Arnold – 11 (F75) 30
Nora (Mrs.) – 7 (F71) 10
Roy – 11 (F75) 30
Ruth – 11 (F75) 30

Shelor family – 11 (F75) 30

Shelton

_____ - 17 (S81) 45
Jacob van Lear – 17 (S81) 36
James B. – 15 (F79) 49
Mary Montgomery – 16 (F80) 65
Susan Mildred – 16 (S80) 66
Thomas W. – 16 (S80) 65, 66; 17 (S81) 36; 18 (F82) 36
Mrs. Thomas W. – see Van Lear, Mary F.; Willson, Mary R.

Shelton's tract – 10 (S74) 28

Shemariah

Academy – 15 (S79) 37
Church – 15 (S79) 37

Shenando – see Shenandoah River

Shenandoah County – 2 (S66) 9; 2 (F66) 16; 3 (S67) 6, 7, 8, 17

Shenandoah Mountain – 15 (F79) 4, 11, 14, 15

Shenandoah Light and Power Co. – 18 (F82) 12

Shenandoah Railroad – 9 (S73) 6

Shenandoah River – 1 (S65) 12; 2 (F66) 8, 16; 3 (F67) 8; 4 (S68) 24; 8 (S72) 44; 10 (F74) 11, 12; 14 (S78) 6

Shenandoah Textiles – 14 (F78) 43

Shenandoah Valley – 1 (F65) 11, 14, 16; 2 (F66) 7, 8, 9; 3 (F67) 7; 11 (F75) 9
Historical Institute – 20 (S84) 10-11
in the American Revolution – 2 (S66) 14
Railroad – 20 (F84) 57-59 throughout

Shenandoah Valley Folk Art and Documents checklist – 3 (S67) 16

Shenandoah Valley Railroad – 14 (F78) 19

Shenandoah watershed – 14 (S78) 34

Shendon – see Grottoes

Shenk

Betty (Kister) – 12 (S76) 30
Gabe – 20 (S84) 58

Shepherd

_____ - 16 (F80) 35
John – 6 (F70) 57; 15 (S79) 25; 15 (F79) 25; 20 (S84) 40
William – 9 (S73) 38

Shepherd's – 20 (S84) 58

Shepherdstown – 10 (F74) 20

Shepp, Luther – 20 (S84) 58

Sheppard

Eva – 6 (F70) 21
Fannie – 6 (F70) 21
Sarah – 11 (S75) 43
William – 6 (F70) 28
William Henry (Rev.) – 6 (F70) 20—photo; 6 (F70) 20-28
William Henry, Sr. – 6 (F70) 21

Sheppe

Arthur – 11 (F75) 35
Edwin – 11 (F75) 35
J. L. – 5 (F69) 19

Jane (Miss) – 5 (F69) 19
 Naomi – 11 (F75) 35

Sheppe family – 11 (F75) 35

Shepton, Conrod – 6 (F70) 57

Sherando – 13 (F77) 24; 14 (S78) 33; 20 (F84) 58

Sherando Lake – 13 (F77) 13

Sherando Station – 9 (S73) 6

Sherer, A. – 15 (F79) 23

Sheridan
 Philip – 20 (F84) 39, 51, 52, 53
 Philip Henry (Union Gen.) – 1 (S65) 18, 24; 1 (F65) 16, 17; 6 (F70) 69; 7 (F71) 15; 8 (S72) 8; 8 (F72) 42
 Thomas – 10 (S74) 11

Sherman
 _____ - 18 (F82) 25
 Frederick – 19 (S83) 33
 William T. – 2 (S66) 21; 19 (F83) 49

Sheyer (Shires), Margaret – 19 (S83) 33

Shickle
 Julia A. – 16 (S80) 66
 Peter (Rev.) – 16 (S80) 66
 Mrs. Peter – see Shickle, Julia A.

Shield
 _____ - 17 (S81) 36
 Charles – 17 (S81) 36

Shield's Old Mill – 18 (F82) 11

Shields
 Agnes – 14 (S78) 48
 John – 14 (S78) 45, 47
 Mary (McClure) – 17 (F81) 39
 Randolph – 20 (F84) 10
 Randolph J. (Dr.) – 12 (S76) 21
 Randolph T. – 20 (S84) 12

Sarah – 17 (F81) 33, 35
Thomas – 19 (S83) 33
William – 14 (S78) 48
Mrs. William – see Shields, Agnes
William, Sr. – 17 (F81) 33, 35
Mrs. William – see Shields, Sarah

Shields [William] House – 19 (S83) 9—plan, photo; 10

Shifflet

Daniel – 20 (S84) 58
Eliza A. – 11 (S75) 48
Harrison – 20 (S84) 58
John M. – 20 (S84) 58

Shiflet

Alvin – 14 (F78) 43
Mrs. D. E. – 14 (F78) 44
Gloria – 14 (F78) 34
John R., Mr. & Mrs. – 7 (F71) 11
Kirtley F. – 18 (S82)

Shiflett

Alvin – 7 (F71) 11
Lola May (Miss) – 7 (F71) 10
Newton – 7 (F71) 13
Paul (Rev.) – 7 (F71) 11

Shikeblima – 6 (F70) 36

Shilling, John Michael – 6 (F70) 52

“Shiloh Ranch” – 5 (F69) 11

Shinaberry

Alvin – 5 (F69) 10
B. F. – 5 (F69) 10

Shinaberry home – 5 (F69) 10

Shiner, John – 15 (F79) 23

Shinnick, Margaret B. – 17 (F81) 32

Shipe

Adam – 14 (F78) 68; 15 (F79) 49

Mrs. Adam – see Shipe, Margaret
Margaret – 14 (F78) 68

Shiplet,

Frank – 20 (S84) 58
John – 20 (S84) 58
Martin L. 20 (S84) 58
William Hyden – 20 (S84) 58
W. L. – 20 (S84) 58

Shipman

Isaiah – 17 (S81) 44; 20 (F84) 72, 75
Mrs. Isaiah – see Hodge, Elizabeth
James C. – 14 (F78) 69
Mrs. James C. – see Shipman, Nancy
Johnathan – 20 (F84) 72
Jonathan – 20 (S84) 53, 58
Lucy – 15 (S79) 47
Mary (Johnston) – 20 (F84) 73
Nancy – 14 (F78) 69

Shipplet, W. S. – 20 (S84) 53

Shipplett

Eric – 5 (F69) 37
J. E. – 19 (F83) 44

shires – 6 (S70) 6; 10 (F74) 7

Shirey

_____ - 20 (S84) 58
John H. – 12 (F76) 38
Michael – 15 (S79) 47
Paul C. – 20 (F84) 17
Paul Clark – 15 (S79) 59

Shirley

_____ - 14 (F78) 24
Daniel – 18 (S82) 26
John – 14 (F78) 69
Jonathan – 14 (F78) 69
Michael – 6 (F70) 60

shoe

factory – 1 (F65) 6, 9
Stores – 7 (F71) 37

Shoemaker

Charles E., Mr. & Mrs. – 7 (F71) 12

John – 20 (S84) 58

shoemakers – 6 (S70) 46, 47; 7 (F71) 37

shoes – 6 (S70) 48

Sholl, William – 20 (F84) 72

Shomo

Joseph – 12 (F76) 47

Mrs. Joseph – see Hodges, Mary

Peggy (Joyner) – 10 (F74) 17

Shook

_____ - 16 (F80) 30

John H. – 16 (F80) 30

Shope, John – 14 (F78) 33

Short

John – 9 (F73) 37

William – 6 (S70) 12

“A Short Honeymoon” – 9 (S73) 31

Shott

_____ - 19 (S83) 33

Cornelius – 18 (S82) 23

John – 5 (F69) 27, 28

Sarah Jane – 19 (S83) 33

Shoub, John – 10 (F74) 25

Showalter

David – 15 (S79) 47

Mrs. David – see Showalter, Maria

Eliza G. – 15 (S79) 47

George – 20 (S84) 58

Harvey – 20 (S84) 58

Jacob – 20 (S84) 58

Jonathan – 20 (S84) 58

Maria – 15 (S79) 47

Nimrod – 19 (F83) 28; 20 (S84) 58

William – 20 (S84) 58

Shreckhise

Elizabeth – 20 (S84) 65

George – 17 (81) 36

George S. – 17 (S81) 36

Jacob – 20 (S84) 65

Mrs. Jacob – see Shreckhise, Elizabeth

Shreckhise Flour – 18 (F82) 7

Shreckhise Mill – 18 (F82) 14

Shrove Tuesday – 3 (S67) 15

Shry

Annie – 20 (F84) 68

Julia Elizabeth – 20 (F84) 68

William – 20 (F84) 68

Mrs. William – see Shry, Annie

Shue

Daniel – 20 (S84) 58

Jacob T. – 20 (S84) 58

John – 20 (S84) 58

Joseph – 20 (S84) 42, 52, 58

Paul – 9 (F73) 5; 20 (F84) 11

Shuey

Adam – 14 (F78) 69; 19 (S83) 33

Mrs. Adam – see Shuey, Mary M.

Charles W. R. – 20 (F84) 68

Dorothy E. – see Jefferson, Dorothy E.

Mrs. Dorothy – 7 (F71) 8

George Adams – 7 (F71) 8; 13 (F77) 44

G. W. – 18 (F82) 10

John – 19 (S83) 33

J. W. – 20 (F84) 69

Lewis – 14 (F78) 69

Lewis H. – 16 (S80) 66

Mrs. Lewis H. – see Smith, Anna Jane

L. W. – 7 (F71) 10

Mary M. – 19 (S83) 33

Theodore F. – 7 (F71) 8; 13 (F77) 44

Shuey House, Swoope – 19 (S83) 6, 8, 21; 19 (S83) 7—plan, photo

Shuey [G. W.] Sawmill – 18 (F82) 10

Shull

Carl N. – 16 (S80) 22
Daniel – 20 (S84) 58
George, Sr. – 20 (S84) 58
George, Jr. – 20 (S84) 58
Gladys – 14 (F78) 49
Henry – 20 (S84) 58
James – 20 (S84) 58
John – 9 (S73) 36; 20 (S84) 58
Lizzie – 14 (F78) 46
Marshall – 20 (S84) 58
Samuel – 20 (S84) 58
William – 20 (S84) 58

Shull family – 14 (F78) 41

Shultz

_____ - 15 (S79) 46
Adam – 7 (F71) 5, 6; 17 (F81) 46; 20 (S84) 65
Albert – 8 (S72) 23, 26
Ms. Albert – see Barth, Madeline
Charles – 17 (F81) 44
Clay – 17 (F81) 44
David W. – 11 (S75) 43
Earl – 16 (S80) 39
Fred – 17 (F81) 32, 43
George – 17 (F81) 33, 39, 41
Mrs. George – see Russell, Naomi
George B. – 15 (S79) 27
Henry – 17 (F81) 38
John H. – 15 (S79) 27; 15 (F79) 25
John Thomas Henderson – 18 (F82) 36
Kenneth – 17 (F81) 45
Mary Elizabeth (Berry) – 17 (F81) 37
Mildred J. – 18 (F82) 36
Mrs. Samuel – 8 (S72) 23
Thomas C. – 18 (F82) 36
Mrs. Thomas C. – see Shultz, Mildred J.
Wayne – 10 (F74) 26

Shumake

Abner – 19 (F83) 43, 49
Isabella – 19 (F83) 49

John S., Mr. & Mrs. – 9 (F73) 44
Joseph P. – 19 (F83) 49
Lee B. – 19 (F83) 49
M. V. – 19 (F83) 49
William – 19 (F83) 44

Shumake (William) Estate – 19 (F83) 49

Shumake-Johnson Store, Mt. Sidney – 19 (F83) 43—photo

Shumaker Pottery – 9 (S73) 8

Shumate

_____ - 17 (F81) 29
Bailey – 17 (F81) 29; 20 (F84) 69
Mrs. Bailey – see Shumate, Lucy Wyatt
Baily - 20 (S84) 53
Elizabeth – 16 (F80) 69
Lucy Wyatt – 20 (F84) 69
Thomas – 12 (F76) 38; 20 (S84) 58
William – 9 (S73) 15
William J. – 16 (F80) 69
Mrs. William J. – see Shumate, Elizabeth

Shurly, Peter – 14 (F78) 69

Shutterlee

Grace – 12 (S76) 20
John – 7 (F71) 10

Shutterlee's Mill – 7 (S71) 40

Sibert

_____ - 13 (F77) 24
Lorenzo – 20 (S84) 58

Siberton's Mill – 18 (F82) 10

Sidney, Philip – 19 (F83) 42

Sieg

Paul, Sr. – 7 (F71) 9
Mrs. Paul, Sr. – see Fauber, Susanna
Paul, Jr. – 7 (F71) 9
Mrs. Paul, Jr. – see Hains, Elizabeth

Sieg family – 3 (S67) 7

Sievert

Charles – 9 (S73) 38

Frederick – 9 (S73) 38

Sigel, Franz (Union Gen.) – 1 (F65) 14

Siler, Philip – 9 (S73) 38

Silling

Abram – 7 (F71) 10

Andrew – 12 (S76) 30; 16 (F80) 69

Mrs. Andrew – see Jones, Anne

Elizabeth Mary – 18 (S82) 23

Oliver H. P. – 18 (S82) 23

Mrs. Oliver H. P. – see Dinkle, Rebecca

Rebecca Ann – 16 (S80) 65

William, Jr. – 16 (S80) 66; 18 (S82) 23

Silling's Mill – 18 (F82) 10

Sillings

Mrs. A. J. – 20 (S84) 58

Andrew – 20 (S84) 58

George F. – 20 (S84) 58

J. William – 20 (S84) 58

James R. – 20 (S84) 58

Maude – 14 (F78) 45

Rebecca (Mrs.) – 20 (S84) 58

William – 18 (F82) 29

Sillings and Kinney – 20 (S84) 58

Silver & Grooms (tailors) – 6 (S70) 46, 47

“Silverbrook” – 5 (F69) 9

Silver Creek – 4 (F68) 26

silversmith – 12 (F76) 43

silverware – 16 (F80) 16, 21, 22

Simerman, Daniel – 13 (F77) 33

Simmerman

George – 17 (F81) 29
Jacob – 15 (S79) 48
Mrs. Jacob – see Simmerman, Jane
James – 17 (F81) 29
Jane – 15 (S79) 48

Simmons

Charles – 6 (F70) 60; 13 (S77) 46
Hattie – see Hess, Hattie
Hazel – 14 (F78) 45
Marty – 14 (F78) 47
R. B. – 7 (F71) 11
Ronnie – 14 (F78) 38
Samuel – 20 (S84) 58
Solomon – 20 (S84) 58
W. F. – 7 (F71) 12; 15 (S79) 55

Simms, William M. – 5 (S69) 39

Simon, Charles – 20 (F84) 69

Simpson

_____ - 20 (S84) 58
A. M. – 18 (S82) 15, 29, 30; 19 (F83) 21
James – 6 (F70) 60, 62
Matthew (Rev.) – 19 (S83) 39
Robert – 6 (F70) 63
Samuel – 6 (F70) 58
William – 6 (F70) 63

Sims

Charles – 9 (S73) 40
Miles – 15 (F79) 37, 49

Sinclair

Alexander – 11 (F75) 15
Fanny – 15 (S79) 48
Robert – 15 (S79) 48
Mrs. Robert – see Sinclair, Fanny

“Singers Glen, an Informal Study of Historic Districting” – 15 (S79) 4-16

Singers’ Glen

Baptist Church – 15 (S79) 12—photo; 15 (S79) 12
houses – 15 (S79) 9, 11

Post Office – 15 (S79) 16

singing schools – 15 (S79) 10; 16 (S80) 22

Singlenton (Sitlington), Andrew – 12 (F76) 42

sinkholes – 20 (S84) 21-38; see also cave-in

Sinking Creek – 13 (S77) 41, 45, 46, 47, 48, 54, 56

Sioux Indians – 1 (S65) 8

Sipe, Julia A. – 19 (S83) 33

Siron, Sidney, Mr. & Mrs. – 9 (F73) 48

Sisler
 Mary – 11 (S75) 48
 William – 20 (S84) 53

Sisters of Charity – 7 (S71) 19, 22, 23

Sites
 John – 6 (S70) 35; 11 (S75) 40
 Price – 20 (S84) 58

Sites' Mill – 18 (F82) 13

Sitlington
 John – 14 (F78) 69; 16 (F80) 60
 Mrs. John W. – 4 (F69) 10
 Mary Ann – 16 (F80) 60

Sitlington's Hill – 15 (F79) 15, 16

Sittlington
 John – 12 (F76) 42
 Robert – 12 (F76) 42
 Thomas – 14 (F78) 69
 Mrs. Thomas – see Hunter, Sarah J.

S. J. Collins & Sons, Architects – 7 (S71) 19

Skaggs
 James – 6 (F70) 52
 John – 13 (S77) 52

Skeen, Elizabeth Jane – 15 (S79) 48

Skelton

Elizabeth – 20 (S84) 58

Martha Wayles (Jefferson) – 6 (F70) 6, 8, 9, 10

Skelton family – 14 (F78) 44

“A Sketch of John Coalter, Judge of the Supreme Court of Appeals of Virginia” –
4 (F68) 3

Skidmore

Andrew – 13 (F77) 28, 29

Ann – 9 (S73) 37

John – 13 (F77) 29; 20 (F84) 23

Mrs. John – see Hindoll, Magdalene

Joseph – 13 (F77) 29

Thomas – 13 (F77) 32

Skiles, John – 19 (S83) 33

Skillern

George – 4 (F68) 9; 7 (S71) 12; 14 (S78) 26, 28, 29

William – 8 (F72) 50

Skinner

_____ - 1 (S65) 21; 19 (S83) 32

_____ (Col.) - 20 (F84) 36

_____ (Commodore, CS Navy) – 13 (S77) 14

Charles W. – 20 (F84) 69

Mrs. Charles W. – see Whitehead, Clara

James H. – 18 (S82) 31

J. H. – 18 (S82) 15, 33

Skyles

Jacob – 20 (S84) 58

John – 20 (S84) 58

Mrs. John – 20 (S84) 58

Phoebe – 20 (S84) 58

Slagle

George – 19 (F83) 10, 11

Mrs. George – see Keinadt, Catharine

Jacob – 8 (F72) 23; 19 (F83) 9

Slanker

Emily – 14 (F78) 69

Jacob – 14 (F78) 69

Slate Hill- 5 (F69) 21, 28

Slate Hill Schoolhouse – 5 (F69) 29

Slaughter

Caspar – 10 (F74) 24

Philip – 5 (S69) 29; 6 (F70) 32

Robert – 9 (S73) 26

slaughterhouses – 1 (S65) 28; 7 (F71) 27

slave

burials – 19 (F83) 10

labor – 9 (F73) 42; 11 (S75) 5

master – 8 (F72) 33

quarters – 7 (F71) 9, 13

sale – 18 (F82) 45

slaveholders – 14 (F78) 9; 17 (S81) 10

slavery as an issue in Methodist Church division – 19 (S83) 38-48

slavery in Africa – 6 (F70) 26, 27

slaves and slavery – 1 (S65) 16, 17; 1 (F65) 6; 3 (F67) 16; 4 (F68) 17; 5 (F69) 9, 17, 29;
6 (F70) 41-45; 7 (F71) 44; 12 (S76) 23; 12 (F76) 41-43; 14 (S78) 22, 25; 14 (F78)
12, 26, 27; 20 (F84) 31

sleds (for hauling) – 6 (S70) 44

“Sleepy Hollow” – 17 (S81) 48; 19 (S83) 6, 21

slide photographs – 7 (F71) 5-28

Slidell, John – 14 (S78) 52

Sloan

Alexander – 16 (F80) 44

James – 12 (F76) 42; 13 (F77) 36

Jo (Goodloe) – 16 (F80) 44

John – 16 (F80) 44

Slonaker

- B. – 20 (S84) 66
- Burkhart – 18 (S82) 23
- Mrs. Burkhart – see Slonaker, Elizabeth
- Elizabeth – 18 (S82) 23
- John J. – 20 (S84) 66

Slonecker

- _____ - 13 (S77) 35
- Benjamin – 15 (F79) 49
- Emma B. – 15 (F79) 49

“Slop bucket Dutch” (dialect) – 3 (S67) 6

Slusher, Conrad – 5 (F69) 9

S. M. A. – 7 (F71) 19, 20; 11 (F75) 36; 12 (S76) 19; 13 (S77) 12-18
Alumni Association – 20 (F84) 21
See also Staunton Male Academy; Staunton Military Academy

Small, Sam – 7 (S71) 40

smallpox – 7 (S71) 47; 14 (S78) 41; 14 (F78) 54; 16 (F80) 69
See also vaccinations

Smallwood

- F. – 20 (S84) 58
- Frank – 20 (F84) 65
- Henry – 20 (S84) 58
- John – 13 (S77) 46

smelters – 14 (S78) 34

Smethers, Archibald – 9 (S73) 35

Smiley

- George – 14 (F78) 47
- Hugh – 20 (S84) 58
- Pearl – 14 (F78) 47
- Thomas M. – 6 (S70) 39
- Walther – 8 (F72) 51

Smiley Flour – 18 (F82) 7

Smilyer, Jacob – 6 (F70) 58

Smith

_____ - 17 (F81) 38; 19 (S83) 32; 20 (F84) 74; 20 (F84) 48
Ab - 9 (S73) 35, 39
Abraham - 8 (F72) 51; 14 (S78) 5, 17, 24, 28, 29; 17 (S81) 36; 18 (F82) 17;
20 (F84) 74
Abram - 5 (F69) 20
Agatha Madison (Marshall) - 15 (S79) 42
Alice R. - 18 (S82) 23
Andrew - 13 (S77) 39
Ann - 16 (S80) 66
Ann P. - see Lewis, Ann P.
Anna Jane (Shuey) - 16 (S80) 66
Ballard - 17 (F81) 41
Barney M. - 6 (F70) 57
“Bear” - 16 (F80) 35
Benjamin (Rev.) - 18 (S82) 29, 30
Bill - 11 (S75) 22
Mrs. Bill - see Bucher, Evelyn
B. M. - 14 (F78) 10
B. M. (Rev.) - 5 (S69) 36
Caleb - 14 (F78) 46
Cary - 6 (S70) 44
Mrs. Claude P. - 13 (S77) 11; 20 (F84) 9
Clinton - 17 (F81) 44, 45
Conrad - 9 (S73) 38
Daniel - 6 (F70) 57; 7 (S71) 47; 9 (S73) 34, 35, 38, 39; 11 (F75) 11; 14 (S78) 5,
7, 17, 24, 28, 29
David - 13 (F77) 29, 35; 14 (S78) 28, 29; 20 (F84) 73
Mrs. David - see Esom, Eleanor
Doris - 14 (F78) 34
Mrs. Douglas E. - 13 (F77) 15, 16
Edward - 9 (S73) 39
Elizabeth - 15 (F79) 49
Elmer L. - 3 (S67) 5, 8, 9
Enoch - 14 (F78) 45
Eugene - 14 (F78) 50
Mrs. F. - 20 (S84) 58
Fannie S. - 14 (F78) 18
Francis - 15 (S79) 42
Mrs. Francis - see Preston, Anne
Francis H. - 5 (S69) 12; 8 (F72) 35
Frederick - 6 (F70) 62
George - 6 (F70) 60; 9 (S73) 37; 13 (S77) 47; 14 (S78) 24; 20 (S84) 58
George W. - 17 (F81) 29
Harvey - 20 (S84) 58
Henry - 1 (S65) 30; 6 (F70) 57, 6210 (F74) 25; 14 (S78) 5, 7 29; 15 (F79) 49;

20 (F84) 72, 74, 75
 Mrs. Henry – see Smith, Margaret
 Herbert McKelden – 7 (F71) 17
 Mrs. Herbert McKelden – 4 (S68) 13, 14, 16; 7 (F71) 17; 9 (S73) 55
 H. F. – 7 (S71) 33
 H. Jewett – 20 (F84) 69
 James – 6 (F70) 60, 63; 7 (F71) 13; 13 (S77) 54; 14 (S78) 5, 16, 27, 28, 29
 Jean B. – 20 (S84) 4
 Jeter – 14 (F78) 19
 John – 9 (S73) 37; 12 (F76) 42; 13 (F77) 32, 33; 16 (S80) 66; 18 (S82) 9
 John, Sr. – 14 (S78) 5-32
 Mrs. John, Sr. – see Smith, Margaret
 John, Jr. – 14 (S78) 5, 6, 7, 13, 16, 29
 John B. – 5 (F69) 16; 14 (F78) 14; 16 (F80) 55
 John Cutte – 20 (S84) 58
 John F. – 2 (F66) 8; 3 (S67) 20; 6 (S70) 18; 6 (F70) 57; 13 (S77) 34; 15 (F79) 49
 John T. – 14 (F78) 21, 22
 Jonas – 6 (F70) 58
 Jonathan – 9 (S73) 37; 13 (F77) 32; 14 (S78) 5, 13, 16, 19, 24, 25, 26, 28, 29
 Joseph – 5 (F69) 12, 14; 14 (S78) 5, 13, 28, 29; 16 (S80) 66; 17 (F81) 24
 Mrs. Joseph – see Smith, Ann
 Joseph (Rev.) – 17 (F81) 24
 Levi – 14 (F78) 36, 44, 45; 17 (F81) 35, 41
 Lewis – 18 (S82) 26
 Louisa A. (Mrs.) – 8 (S72) 49, 50
 Louisa (Bowen) – 14 (S78) 5, 6, 16, 19, 20, 22, 23, 28, 29
 Lucius Q. – 16 (F80) 69
 M. – 12 (F76) 30
 Mabel (Mrs.) – see Middlekauff, Mabel
 Marcellus – 17 (F81) 29
 Margaret – 14 (S78) 5, 6, 14, 16, 19, 27, 28, 29; 15 (F79) 49
 Margaret L. (Brooks) – 5 (S69) 25
 Mary – 20 (S84) 58
 Mary J. – 20 (F84) 69
 Mary Lyle (Crum) – 17 (F81) 41
 Matthew – 6 (F70) 62
 McKelden (Dr.) – 7 (F71) 17
 Minnie H. – see Huffman, Minnie
 Nicholas – 13 (F77) 30
 Nina – 7 (S71) 30
 O. E. – 11 (F75) 42
 Oliver E. – 17 (S81) 4
 Oll – 7 (S71) 30
 P. B. (Rev.) – 6 (S70) 20
 Patrick – 14 (S78) 13, 29

Persifier F. – 13 (S77) 31
Richard – 6 (F70) 57
Richard B., Mr. & Mrs. – 5 (F69) 9; 6 (F70) 40
Mrs. Richard Bull – 19 (S83) 51
Robert – 13 (S77) 51; 16 (F80) 7
Robert J. – 19 (F83) 44
Roda Jane – 20 (S84) 58
Rosa – 7 (S71) 30
Samuel Harrison – 6 (F70) 19
Mrs. Samuel Harrison – see Bayard, Margaret
Samuel R. – 15 (F79) 49
Sarah – 20 (F84) 72
Sarah (Luster) – 14 (F78) 44, 45
Sarah J. C. – 16 (F80) 69
Silas H. – 15 (S79) 48
Thomas – 9 (S73) 36, 39, 63; 17 (S81) 5
Thomas J. – 15 (S79) 27
W. F. – 9 (F73) 50
William – 16 (S80) 27; 20 (S84) 58; 20 (F84) 72
William D. – 20 (F84) 69
Mrs. William D. – see Stribling, Fanny
William F. – 16 (S80) 39
William R. – 18 (S82) 23; 20 (F84) 69
Mrs. William R. – see Smith, Mary J.
William Waugh (Dr.) – 6 (S70) 32
Zeck – 8 (F72) 50

Smith

farm – 14 (F78) 22
home, Greenville – 5 (F69) 8; 17 (F81) 40—photo, 41
house [William] – 19 (S83) 20—door photo
Tavern – 17 (F81) 41

Smith and Patterson Mill – 14 (F78) 20

Smith and Penn – 7 (F71) 34

Smithee

John M. 18 (F82) 36; 19 (S83) 33
Mrs. John M. – see Smithee, Margaret Ann
Margaret Ann – 18 (F82) 36; 19 (S83) 33

Smithers, Archibald – 13 (S77) 42

smithy – 7 (F71) 49

smokehouses – 7 (S71) 51; 7 (F71) 13, 17, 18, 21, 51

Smyth, J. F.D. – 12 (S76) 6-9

Snapp

_____ - 13 (S77) 20; 16 (F80) 68

Cyrus – 19(F83) 23

Martha C. – 19 (F83) 24

Mary Bell – 20 (F84) 69

Mary L. – 20 (F84) 69

Robert -19 (F83) 24, 25

Robert B. – 20 (F84) 69

Mrs. Robert B. – see Snapp, Mary L.

Snell, C. R. – 20 (S84) 58

Snelling, Martha Ann – 16 (S80) 66

Snicker's Gap Turnpike Company – 16 (S80) 12

Snider

Michael – 20 (S84) 58

Teeny – 20 (S84) 58

Snidowe

Christian – 6 (F70) 62

Philip – 6 (F70) 63

Theophilus – 6 (F70) 63

Sniteman's Mill – 18 (F82) 7, 11

Snodgrass

David – 6 (F70) 58

Joseph – 6 (F70) 58

Robert – 6 (F70) 58

Snodon

Elizabeth – 20 (F84) 73

Jean – 20 (F84) 71

Snow Flake Patent Flour – 18 (F82) 17

Snowflake Mill – 18 (F82) 10

Snyder

_____ - 12 (F76) 30

Adam – 16 (F80) 69
Christian – 17 (F81) 33, 35, 37
David – 20 (S84) 58
Henry – 19 (S83) 29
Mrs. Henry – see Hager, Nancy
Henry G. – 14 (F78) 69
Jasper – 18 (S82) 23
Joseph – 20 (S84) 58
Martin – 16 (F80) 69
Mrs. Martin – see Snyder, Nancy
Nancy – 16 (F80) 69

Soanes, Michael – 16 (F80) 69

social clubs – 8 (S72) 21

Society of the Army and Navy of the Confederate States – 18 (S82) 33

Society of the Cincinnati – 5 (S69) 31, 36, 37
membership certificate – 5 (S69) 32

“The Society’s American Revolution Bicentennial Project” – 9 (S73) 66

“Soldier’s Retreat” – 5 (S69) 34, 36

Soldiers of the Virginia Line – 5 (S69) 34

“Solitude” – 5 (F69) 15

Solomon’s Church, Forestville – 14 (S78) 42

“Some Memories” – 4 (F68) 4A

“Some Photographic Views of Waynesboro in the 19th Century” - 15 (S79) 17-18

Somerville, Mrs. Maysie Guy – see Guy, Maisie

“Some Virginia Families” – 5 (S69) 37

Sommer family – 10 (F74) 19

Sommervill

James – 16 (F80) 7
Thomas – 16 (F80) 7

Sonifrank

Georg – 3 (S67) 20
Maria – 3 (S67) 20

“Sons of Liberty” – 2 (S66) 8

Sons of Temperance – 5 (S69) 7

Sons of Veterans – 18 (S82) 33

Sorrel
 Keziah (Lam) – 12 (S76) 30
 Mary – 5 (F69) 43
 Richard – 5 (F69) 43

Sorrell, F. S., Mr. & Mrs. – 10 (F74) 40

Sorrells, Frederick, Sr. – 7 (F71) 8

Sosey
 Jacob – 18 (S82) 24; 19 (S83) 33; 10 (S84) 66
 Mrs. Jacob – see Sosey, Mary Ann
 Maggie L. – 20 (S84) 66
 Mary Ann – 18 (S82) 24; 19 (S83) 33
 Mary Kate – 18 (S82) 24

Sothards
 James – 18 (S82) 24
 Martha Ann – 18 (S82) 24

Soucks, J. B. – 15 (F79) 23

Souder
 J. Mortimer (Rev.) – 11 (S75) 23
 Roger L. – 11 (F75) 33

Soul, J. (Rev.) – 20 (S84) 58

Sousa, John Philip – 17 (S81) 17

South Branch – 14 (F78) 4

South Branch of the Potomac – 10 (S74) 28

South Mountain – 14 (F78) 25
 See also Blue Ridge Mountains

South River – 2 (S66) 16; 5 (F69) 14, 16, 17; 6 (S70) 53; 7 (F71) 5; 9 (F73) 45; 10 (S74) 17; 10 (F74) 12; 13 (S77) 57; 14 (F78) 3; 14 (S78) 34, 39; 14 (F78) 15, 21, 25, 26, 27, 28; 17 (F81) 32; 18 (F82) 4, 6, 7

South River District – 5 (F69) 14, 15
settlement – 1 (S65) 13

South Side Railroad – 18 (F82) 20

Southall, Turner – 17 (S81) 5

Southards

Silas – 17 (F81) 29

William – 17 (F81) 29

Southern Bell – 1 (S65) 24

“Southern Musical Advocate and Singers’ Friend” – 15 (S79) 10

Southern Seminary – 16 (S80) 21

Southwest Mountain Range – 6 (S70) 5

Southwestern Road – 16 (S80) 17

Sowers

Alfred A. – 19 (F83) 44

John C. – 5 (S69) 25; 7 (F71) 31; 14 (F78) 61, 62; 15 (S79) 45; 16 (S80) 27, 30, 32, 33; 17 (S81) 35, 36

Julia (Miss) – 5 (S69) 25

Margaret A. – 5 (S69) 25; 7 (F71) 39

Margaret (Heiskell) – 14 (F78) 61

Mary (Jackson) – 14 (F78) 62

Sownings, Michael – 16 (F80) 67

Spain – 2 (S66) 6, 16

Spark, Victor – 12 (F76) 22

speaking tubes – 7 (F71) 20

Spears, George – 6 (S70) 53; 8 (F72) 50

Specht, _____ - 15 (F79) 33

Speck

Frederick – 20 (S84) 53
Frederick K. – 20 (S84) 58
Henry – 16 (S80) 66
William H. – 16 (F80) 69

“Spectator” (newspaper) 1 (F65) 6, 14, 15, 17; 2 (S66) 21; 6 (S70) 17, 18, 19, 33, 38; 7 (F71) 32 33, 47; 8 (S72) 51; 8 (F72) 33

Spector, Sylvia – 12 (S76) 10—photo

Spedding, John – 16 (F80) 5

Speece

_____ - 15 (F79) 39; 16 (F80) 71
_____ (Rev.) – 5 (F69) 20, 21
Conrad (Rev.) – 18 (S82) 38; 19 (S83) 26, 27

Speer, Frederick – 8 (F72) 57

Spencer

John A. – 15 (S79) 27
Robert – 11 (S75) 43
Samuel; R., Jr. – 20 (F84) 6, 7, 8
Thomas – 13 (F77) 39; 20 (F84) 72
Mrs. Thomas – see Duncan, Anne

Spencer Hall – 8 (F72) 5

Spencer place – 7 (F71) 10

Spendler, Adolph – 14 (S78) 39, 41

spies – 17 (F81) 16-20

Spilman, Louis – 7 (S71) 29

Spindle, Adolph (Rev.) – 8 (F72) 22

See also Spindler

Spindler

Adolph (Rev.) – 10 (F74) 28
Mrs. Adolph – see Cowman, Elizabeth (1); Engleman, Catharine (2)
Benjamin – 10 (F74) 28
David – 10 (F74) 28
Elizabeth Brooks – 10 (F74) 28

John – 10 (F74) 28
Magdalin – 10 (F74) 28
Phillip – 10 (F74) 28
W.C. – 15 (F79) 23

Spindler family – 10 (F74) 19

Spindler's Hill – 10 (F74) 28

Spindler's Meeting House – 8 (F72) 22, 2410 (F74) 27; 19 (F83) 4, 10

Spinlock, John – 6 (F70) 60

Spitler

- Beryl O. – 17 (F81) 39
- Howe A. – 17 (F81) 37, 47
- Mrs. Howe A. – see Berry, Marie
- Jacob – 20 (S84) 58
- J. E. – 17 (F81) 46
- John – 12 (S76) 31
- Mrs. John – see Eccord, Magdalene
- Virginia – 12 (S76) 20
- William D. – 7 (F71) 10

Spitler place – 7 (F71) 9

Spitler's Store – 17 (F81) 47

spittoons – 8 (S72) 22

Sport, Virginia – 20 (F84) 60

Spotswood, Alexander (Gen.) – 9 (S73) 25; 10 (F74) 8, 9

Spotts

- David – 19 (S83) 34
- Mrs. David – see Baylor, Mary
- George – 16 (S80) 66
- G. W. – 8 (F72) 36

Spottswood

- Alexander (colonial Gov.) 2 (F66) 9; 4 (S68) 24; 6 (S70) 5
- Susan – 20 (S84) 66

"Spottswood" – 5 (F69) 8

Spottswood (community) 5 (F69) 9; 7 (F71) 5

Sprant, James – 6 (F70) 58

Spratt

Isaac – 6 (F70) 58

John – 6 (F70) 58

Spread Eagle (tavern) – 10 (F74) 25

Spring Creek – 13 (S77) 42

“Springdale Farm” – 7 (F71) 13

“Springdale Meadow” – 14 (F78) 6

“Spring Farm” – 5 (F69) 16, 39-42; 5 (F69) 40—photo

See also Gypsy Hill Park

“Springfield Farm” – 7 (F71) 11

Spring Grove State Hospital (MD) – 2 (F66) 19

Spring Hill – 1 (F65) 5, 7, 8, 10

“Spring Hill Farm” – 5 (S69) 15, 38; 5 (S69) 39—photo; 7 (F71) 11, 12, 13

See also “Spring Farm”

“Spring Hill,” Ivy – 6 (S70) 14

Springhill – 11 (F75) 41; 14 (F78) 36, 37; 19 (S83) 34

Springhill Cemetery – 9 (S73) 43

springhouses – 7 (S71) 51; 7 (F71) 8, 10, 11, 51

springs – 1 (S65) 23, 27; 5 (F69) 21, 23; 14 (F78) 13, 30

See also Staunton—water supply

“Springs Season” – 9 (F73) 30

Springstone

Abraham – 13 (F77) 34

Eliz. – 13 (F77) 30

Jacob – 13 (F77) 34

Peter – 13 (F77) 33, 34

“Spring Valley” – 9 (F73) 42

“Springwood Farm” – 9 (F73) 51

Sprinkle

Alsop Hume – 11 (F75) 34, 35

George, Dr. – 11 (F75) 34

Jean – 11 (F75) 34

Polly – 11 (F75) 34

Wilmer – 11 (F75) 34

Sproul

A. A., Mrs. & Mrs. – 7 (F71) 16

Archibald A. – 3 (F67) 3

George – 4 (F68) 25

H. B. – 6 (F70) 65

John – 14 (F78) 69; 16 (S80) 66

Mrs. John M. – 9 (S73) 55, 67; 13 (S77) 7, 11; see also Webb, Mrs. E. Theodore

Susan – 14 (F78) 69

William – 5 (F69) 9; 14 (F78) 69

William W. – 6 (F70) 23

Mrs. William W. – see Lapsley, Katherine

W. W. – 5 (F69) 911 (S75) 29

Mrs. W. W. – 13 (S77) 11

Sproule (Sprouse)

Elizabeth – 19 (S83) 34

William, Sr. – 19 (S83) 34

Mrs. William – see Sproule (Sprouse), Elizabeth

Sproul’s Mill – 18 (F82) 11

Sprouse, Lila B. – see Bear, Lila

Sprowl, James – 6 (F70) 52

Sprunt

James – 6 (S70) 35; 6 (F70) 21; 9 (S73) 67; 13 (S77) 10

James (Rev.) – 18 (S82) 4-6, 43

James E. – 20 (F84) 8, 14-18 throughout

Spur

James A. – 20 (F84) 69

Mrs. James A. – see Spur, Mary A.

Mary A. – 20 (F84) 69

Mary Ellen – 20 (F84) 69

Spurlock
 John – 13 (S77) 47, 48
 William – 13 (S77) 47

squatters – 8 (S72) 29

stables – 7 (F71) 34

Stack
 Elizabeth (Sister) – 7 (S71) 23
 Margaret (Sister) – 7 (S71) 23

“Stage House” – 5 (F69) 8

stage
 road – 8 (S72) 5
 stand – see wagon stand

stagecoaches – 1 (F65) 9; 8 (F72) 349 (F73) 30

stagecoach lines – 3 (S67) 18; 7 (F71) 36; 8 (F72) 33, 34; 9 (F73) 30

Stakely
 George – 18 (F82) 36
 Susan M. – 18 (F82) 36

Stally, Abraham – 6 (F70) 57

Stalmire, John – 9 (F73) 39

Stalnaker
 Jacob, Sr. – 13 (F77) 28, 29, 31, 32
 Jacob, Jr. – 13 (F77) 31
 Valentine – 13 (F77) 29, 31, 34, 35

Stambaugh, Elizabeth – 11 (S75) 46

Stamp Act – 2 (S66) 7; 3 (F67) 911 (F75) 9

Stanley
 John B. (Rev.) 17 (F81) 18; 20 (F84) 8
 John R. (Rev.) – 11 (F75) 7; 13 (F77) 18

Stanton

Garrett – 20 (F84) 69
Martha J. – 17 (F81) 29
Richard – 6 (F70) 57

Staples family – 6 (S70) 13

state boundaries – 4 (F68) 14; 6 (S70) 6, 8; 12 (F76) 6

State Convention, 1861 – 12 (F76) 4

State of Virginia – 4 (S68) 14

Staubus

A. W. – 20 (S84) 58
Alexander – 20 (S84) 58
C. – 20 (S84) 53
C. E. – 20 (S84) 58
Christian, Jr. – 20 (S84) 58
Christian, Sr. – 20 (S84) 58
Ginny – 20 (S84) 58
Jacob – 20 (S84) 58
James L., Mr. & Mrs. – 5 (F69) 20
Solomon – 20 (S84) 58

Staubus family – 3 (S67) 7

Staudt family – 8 (F72) 24

Staunton, Thomas – 10 (S74) 11

“Staunton a Generation Ago” – 9 (F73) 23

Staunton – 20 (F84) 57

as a military post- 1 (F65) 8
as a military training center – 1 (F65) 8
as a supply depot – 1 (F65) 8
as Capitol of Virginia – 11 (F75) 43
as venue for Virginia Legislature meeting – 2 (S66) 14

Staunton Academy – 3 (F67) 18; 4 (F68) 13

Staunton Alms House – 20 (S84) 28

“Staunton and Augusta County 200 Years Ago” – 4 (F68) 3

Staunton and James River Turnpike – 16 (S80) 12

Staunton and Parkersburg Road – 16 (S80) 17

Staunton annexation – 17 (F81) 8

Staunton Area Ministerial Association – 20 (F84) 13

Staunton bands

Spring Hill Cornet Band – 18 (S82) 33

see also Stonewall Brigade Band

Staunton banks

Augusta National Bank – 20 (F84) 39

National Valley Bank – 20 (F84) 35, 39

Staunton Baseball Club – 13 (S77) 18

Staunton Bath House – 1 (F65) 6

Staunton Board of Health – 1 (S65) 27

Staunton brick streets – 20 (F84) 39

Staunton businesses

Bosserman Stables – 20 (S84) 22, 29

Brown's Wagonyard – 20 (S84) 28

Bryan's Department Store – 20 (S84) 48

Smith Fuel and Ice Company – 20 (S84) 21, 26, 30, 34

Straus and Gunst – 20 (S84) 35

See also Staunton merchants and Stores

Staunton Camera Club – 7 (F71) 5

Staunton celebrations

Decoration Day – 20 (F84) 36

Staunton cemeteries – 3 (F67) 17; 9 (F73) 23

Thornrose Cemetery – 18 (S82) 29-35; 20 (F84) 34, 38

Staunton census, 1960 – 2 (S66) 11; 19 (S83) 39

Staunton churches – 6 ((S70) 17

Brethren Church – 15 (S79) 23

Christ Lutheran Church – 12 (S76) 10

Church of the Brethren (old) – 12 (F76) 3, 24-34, photos

Central United Methodist Church – 20 (S84) 4

First Presbyterian Church – 5 (F69) 13; 7 (F71) 44, 46
 Second Presbyterian Church – 20 (S84) 29, 31, 36
 Staunton Methodist Church – 6 (S70) 26
 Trinity Episcopal Church – 18 (S82) 33

Staunton Circuit – 8 (S72) 51

Staunton City Business Manager – 4 (S68) 6

Staunton City Council – 7 (S71) 33

Staunton City Hall – 1 (F65) 9; 5 (F69) 31

Staunton, Columbian Hall – 20 (S84) 26

Staunton Corporation Court – 4 (S68) 12; 6 (S70) 30

Staunton Courthouse – 1 (S65) 19, 24; 1 (F65) 19; 3 (F67) 17; 9 (F73) 23

Staunton Development Company – 1 (S65) 25; 9 (F73) 47; 20 (F84) 40

Staunton Elks' Home – 20 (S84) 21

Staunton Fair – 15 (S79) 20

Staunton Female Academy – 5 (S69) 24

Staunton Female Seminary – 11 (S75) 30; 11 (F75) 29

Staunton fire
 companies – 3 (F67) 18
 house – 20 (S84) 22, 24, 27, 29, 33, 34

Staunton Free Public Schools – 7 (S71) 32

Staunton Glee Club – 17 (S81) 12

Staunton Grand Jury – 3 (F67) 18

“Staunton High School Junior Class 1876” – 7 (S71) 30—photo

Staunton hills
 Betsy Bell Hill – 9 (F73) 30; 13 (F77) 10
 Gospel Hill – 8 (F73) 23, 24
 Grasty Hill – 11 (S75) 27
 Mary Gray Hill – 13 (F77) 10

Reservoir Hill – 11 (F75) 31
Sears Hill – 11 (S75) 18

Staunton hospitals – 1 (S65) 17

Staunton hotels – 1 (F65) 5, 8, 9; see also Virginia Hotel

Staunton in the Civil War – 15 (F79) 14

Staunton Iron Works – 7 (F71) 34

Staunton jail – 1 (F65) 9; 3 (F67) 17-19 throughout; 9 (F73) 23

Staunton Justice of the Peace – 3 (F67) 18

Staunton Kiwanis Bandstand – 17 (S81) 19

Staunton Lyceum – 6 (S70) 21

Staunton Male Academy – 1 (F65) 7; 6 (S70) 17; 18 (S82) 33; see also S. M. A.;
Staunton Military Academy

Staunton military
 Jackson Rifles – 18 (S82) 33
 Staunton Artillery – 18 (S82) 33

Staunton Military Academy – 4 (S68) 10; 6 (F70) 31; 8 (F72) 47; 17 (F81) 11
 See also Kable's School; S.M.A.

Staunton mayors – see Swoope, Jacob; Trout, N. K.

Staunton merchants and Stores
 butcher shop – 1 (S65) 22
 groceries – 9 (F73) 24
 market-house – 9 (F73) 23
 merchants – 14 (S78) 24, 25
 Schmid's Printery – 20 (F84) 52
 See also Staunton businesses

Staunton Mountain Sax-Horn Band – see Stonewall Brigade Band

Staunton, name of – 3 (F67) 9; 9 (F73) 23

Staunton National Cemetery – 15 (F79) 21

Staunton National Guard – 11 (F75) 37

Staunton neighborhoods and parks

Betsy Bell Hill – 1 (S65) 25; 5 (S69) 34; 20 (F84) 40
Blakemore's Corner – 11(S75) 18
Brandenburg Corner – 7 (F71) 31, 34, 35
Gallows Hill – 1 (S65) 24
Gallows Town – 9 (F73) 24, 25; 11 (S75) 15, 18; 17 (F81) 9
Gardiner's Addition – 8 (F72) 47
Gospel Hill – 1 (S65) 23; 6 (S70) 17; 7 (F71) 35; 8 (F72) 45; 20 (F84) 38
Gypsy Hill Park – 1 (S65) 14, 23; 3 (F67) 3; 5 (F69) 13; 8 (F72) 46;
12 (S76) 18; 13 (S77) 7; 15 (S79) 19-22; 17 (S81) 17, 19; 18 (F82) 6;
20 (S84) 21; 20 (F84) 38, 41
Highland Park – 1 (S65) 26; 20 (F84) 41
Mary Gray Hill – 1 (S65) 25; 20 (F84) 40
New Town – 17 (F81) 9
Newtown – 6 (S70) 17; 9 (F73) 24, 25
Oldtown – 9 (F73) 24, 25
Plunkettsville – 11 (S75) 18
Reservoir Hill – 1 (S65) 23; 20 (F84) 38
Sears Hill – 1 (F65) 9; 5 (F69) 13

Staunton newspapers

Leader – 4 (F68) 25
Republican – 14 (S78) 54
Republican Vindicator – 17 (F81) 21
Spectator – 9 (S73) 31; 10 (F74) 40; 13 (S77) 18, 19, 21-36; 14 (S78) 50-55; 17 (S81) 10, 12; 17 (F81) 21
Spectator and General Advertiser – 19 (S83) 39, 40, 46; 19 (F83) 42
Staunton Dispatch & News – 20 (S84) 21-38
Staunton Eagle – 3 (S67) 18
Staunton Spectator & Vindicator – 20 (S84) 21-38
True American – 14 (S78) 54
Vindicator – 1 (F65) 6, 7, 10, 13, 15; 6 (S70) 17, 19, 21, 27, 32, 41; 7 (F71) 3, 29; 8 (F72) 42; 14 (F78) 10, 20; 12 (F76) 29; 13 (S77) 18, 19
19 (S83) 42, 44, 47
Weekly – 3 (S67) 18; 6 (S70) 17

Staunton, old school locations

Heydenrich Bldg. – 17 (F81) 5, 6
John Wesley Methodist Church – 17 (F81) 4
Lara and Timberlake House – 17 (F81) 4
Mt. Zion Baptist Church – 17 (F81) 4
Old Market Place – 17 (F81) 5
Timberlake Tobacco Factory – 17 (F81) 4
Valley Hotel – 17 (F81) 4
White Madison Street School – 17 (F81) 5

Staunton opera house – 1 (S65) 23; 20 (F84) 38

Staunton Parent Teacher Association – 17 (F81) 12

Staunton pharmacies

Marshall Pharmacy – 4 (S68) 7

Wayt's Drugs Store – 17 (S81) 10

Willson Pharmacy – 4 (S68) 7

Staunton police – 1 (S65) 21

Staunton population – 1 (F65) 5, 13

Staunton Post Office – 3 (F67) 17; 20 (S84) 29, 31, 32

Staunton, pronunciation of – 10 (S74) 10

Staunton Public Library – 5 (S69) 5

Staunton-Pulaski fault – 13 (F77) 7, 10

Staunton Quartette – 17 (S81) 12

Staunton railroads

C & C – 20 (S84) 22, 27

C and O RR Depot – 5 (F69) 13; 18 (S82) 31

Railroad Station – 1 (S65) 18, 19, 24; 1 (F65) 9

Staunton recreation

badminton court – 15 (S79) 19

baseball field – 15 (S79) 19

golf course – 15 (S79) 20

Gypsy Hill Park bandstand – 17 (S81) 12—photo

parades – 17 (S81) 12-14 throughout

swimming pool – 15 (S79) 20

tennis courts – 15 (S79) 20

Staunton residences – 1 (F65) 5

Staunton Roller Mills – 5 (F69) 31

“Staunton's Claim to Fame Backed by Newspaper Files” – 13 (S77) 18-21

Staunton school

athletics (high school) – 12 (S76) 17, 18, 19

commencements (high school) – 12 (S76) 19
curricula – 12 (S76) 14 15; 17 (F81) 7
enrollment figures – 17 (F81) 6
five-year high schools – 17 (F81) 13
newspaper “The Record” – 12 (S76) 17, 19
private schools for Blacks – 17 (F81) 8, 9
teacher salaries – 17 (F81) 5, 9

Staunton schools – 3 (F67) 18

Augusta Female Seminary – 18 (S82) 30, 34
Baldwin Street School – 11 (S75) 16; 20 (S84) 22, 24, 26, 27, 32, 34, 36, 37
Beverley Street School – 12 (S76) 11, 14
Booker T. Washington High School – 17 (F81) 11, 13, 14, 15
Deaf and Blind Institute – 20 (F84) 39
Lewis Street School – 12 (S76) 18
Main Street School – 20 (S84) 37
Mary Baldwin Seminary – 20 (S84) 32; see also Mary Baldwin College
Northside Elementary School – 7 (S71) 36
Robert E. Lee High School – 7 (S71) 35, 36; 11 (S75) 15; 12 (S76) 18;
17 (F81) 12, 13; 18 (F82) 6
Staunton Female Seminary – 18 (S82) 34
Staunton High School – 12 (S76) 19
Stonewall Jackson Primary School – 5 (F69) 13; 7 (S71) 35, 37; 17 (F81)
7, 8, 10
Stuart Hall – 18 (S82) 30, 34; see also Stuart Hall
T., C. Edmunds School – 7 (S71) 35
Thomas Jefferson Grammar School – 5 (F69) 14; 7 (S71) 35; 17 (F81) 11
Westside Elementary School – 7 (S71) 36
Wesleyan Female Institute – 18 (S82) 34; see also Wesleyan Collegiate Female
Institute
See also Augusta Female Seminary; Mary Baldwin Seminary; Mary Baldwin
College; Staunton Academy; Staunton Male Academy; Staunton Military
Academy; Stonewall Jackson School; Stuart Hall; VSDB, Virginia Female
Institute; Wesleyan Collegiate Female Institute; Western State

Staunton, settlement of – 1 (S656) 12

Staunton Softball League – 15 (S79) 19

Staunton stage coach stop – 17 (S81) 45

Staunton, Star Theatre – 7 (S71) 29

Staunton street paving – 1 (S65) 24

Staunton streetcars – 1 (S65) 23, 26; 1 (F65) 18; 20 (F84) 38

Staunton streets

Academy Street – 3 (F67) 18; 4 (F68) 14; 8 (F72) 46; 11 (S75) 25
Ast's Lane – see Edgewood Avenue
Augusta Street – 1 (S65) 16, 18, 22, 24; 1 (F65) 8, 12; 3 (F67) 18; 6 (S70) 17; 7 (F71) 20, 29, 32, 34; 8 (S72) 23, 25; 8 (F72) 45, 46; 9 (F73) 23, 24, 25; 11 (S75) 15-32; 11 (F75) 15-32; 12 (S76) 13; 14 (S78) 43, 51; 17 (F81) 9; 20 (S84) 21, 28; 20 (F84) 33, 38, 39
Bagby Street – 7 (F71) 19; 11 (S75) 21, 25, 27
Baldwin Street – 11 (S75) 15, 32; 12 (S76) 11; 20 (S84) 21, 22, 29, 38
Baptist Alley – 11 (S75) 15, 17
Baptist Street – 17 (F81) 4
Beverly Street – 1 (S65) 6, 9; 1 (F65) 6; 5 (S69) 13, 30; 6 (S70) 17, 18; 7 (F71) 16-20 throughout; 8 (F72) 45, 46; 9 (F73) 23, 24, 27, 28; 11 (S75) 15, 25; 11 (F75) 33, 34; 12 (S76) 20; 12 (F76) 28, 31; 17 (S81) 4, 11, 14; 17 (F81) 5, 8; 19 (S83) 39; 20 (S84) 21
Caroline Street – 11 (S75) 17
Central Avenue – 1 (S65) 17; 7 (S71) 17; 11 (S75) 18, 20, 30, 32; 11 (F75) 31, 34; 12 (S76) 11; 12 (F76) 28; 14 (S78) 39, 43; 20 (S84) 21, 29, 30; 20 (F84) 32
Central Street – 17 (F81) 5, 8, 11
Church Street – 1 (S65) 1; 4 (F68) 12; 7 (F71) 20; 11 (S75) 31; 17 (F81) 10; 20 (F84) 36
Churchville Avenue – 11 (S75) 18, 27; 13 (F77) 7; 18 (F82) 6; 20 (S84) 28, 38
Churchville Road – 17 (F81) 4
Coalter Street – 1 (S65) 16; 5 (F69) 14, 37; 6 (S70) 17; 7 (F71) 19, 32; 11 (F75) 33; 13 (S77) 14; 13 (F77) 10, 11; 20 (S84) 26; 20 (F84) 29
Court House Alley – 7 (F71) 34
Courthouse Square – 8 (S72) 25
Courthouse Street – 9 (F73) 28
Dover Street – 11 (S75) 27; 11 (F75) 33
Edgewood Avenue – 11 (F75) 33, 34
Edgewood Road – 5 (F69) 14
Edgewood Street – 11 (S75) 27
Fayette Street – 6 (S70) 25
Federal Street – 8 (S72) 44
Fillmore Street – 5 (S69) 13, 16, 19
Frederick Street – 1 (S65) 22; 1 (F65) 8, 11; 4 (S68) 16; 5 (S69) 5, 19; 5 (F69) 13, 30; 7 (S71) 35; 11 (S75) 31; 12 (F76) 43 14 (S78) 39, 43; 17 (F81) 5, 8 20 (S84) 21
Grasty Street – 11 (S75) 27
Green Street – 8 (F72) 47; 17 (F81) 10
Greenville Avenue – 20 (S84) 26
Hogsett's Alley – 11 (S75) 21; 11 (F75) 36
Irish Alley – 7 (F71) 22
Jefferson Street – 17 (F81) 10

Johnson Street – 5 (F69) 13; 6 (S70) 25; 7 (S71) 35; 8 (F72) 45, 46; 9 (F73) 60;
 11 (S75) 31; 12 (F76) 28; 17 (F81) 10-12 throughout; 20 (S84) 21, 28
 Kalorama Street – 1 (S65) 13; 8 (S72) 21; 20 (F84) 28
 Lewis Street – 1 (S65) 23, 24; 1 (F65) 8; 5 (F69) 13; 8 (F72) 46; 11 (S75) 25; 12
 (S76) 11; 12 (F76) 28; 17 (F81) 4; 19 (S83) 39; 20 (S84) 21, 29, 31, 32,
 36; 20 (F84) 39
 Livick's Alley – 11 (S75) 25, 26
 Madison Place – 6 (S70) 25
 Madison Street – 6 (S70) 17; 7 (S71) 34; 11 (F75) 30
 Main Street – 1 (S65) 16, 17, 18, 21, 22; 1 (F65) 24; 7 (S71) 35; 7 (F71) 34;
 8 (S72) 26, 27; 9 (F73) 60 14 (S78) 53; 20 (F84) 32, 34, 36, 38
 Market Street – 1 (F65) 6; 5 (F69) 31; 8 (S72) 23; 9 (F73) 28, 45
 Middlebrook Avenue – 7 (F71) 21
 Middlebrook Road – 9 (F73) 23
 Montgomery Avenue – 7 (F71) 23
 Montgomery Street – 17 (F81) 10
 New Street – 1 (F65) 8; 3 (F67) 18; 4 (F68) 14; 7 (F71) 32, 33, 34; 8 (S72)
 13, 26; 8 (F72) 45; 9 (F73) 24, 27, 28, 58; 14 (S78) 53; 11 (S75) 18, 30;
 12
 (F76) 43; 17 (F81) 4; 20 (S84) 13
 Oakenwald Street – 5 (F69) 14; 11 (S75) 17, 19, 20, 27
 Pleasant Street – 13 (S77) 14
 Point Street – 11 (S75) 32
 Prospect Street – 11 (S75) 32; 13 (S77) 13, 14; 17 (S81) 4
 Pump Street – 11 (S75) 15; 17 (F81) 9, 10
 Purviance Street – 11 (F75) 32, 33
 Rose Alley – 11 (S75) 15, 23; 11 (F75) 29, 30, 31, 36
 Sandy Hollow Road – 11 (S75) 31, 32
 Selma Boulevard – 7 (F71) 23
 Sherwood Avenue - 7 (F71) 17
 Shutterlee Mill Road – 11 (F75) 31
 Springhill Road – 7 (F71) 22 8 (F72) 47
 Stack Street – 7 (F71) 21
 Staunton Pike – 20 (F84) 53, 54
 Sunnyside Street – 7 (S71) 35; 11 (S75) 17, 18; 11 (F75) 36; 17 (F81) 4, 9, 10,
 11, 13
 Tams Street – 8 (F72) 47; 11 (S75) 25, 26; 11 (F75) 30-32, 33
 Valley Turnpike – 11 (S75) 16, 30, 31, 32; 11 (F75) 35
 Virginia Avenue – 11 (S75) 21; 11 (F75) 36
 Water Street – 7 (S71) 17; 14 (S78) 39; 20 (S84) 21
 Williams Street – 7 (F71) 19
 Winchester Road – 6 (S70) 17; 9 (F73) 23

Staunton: taverns

Washington Tavern – 14 (F78) 61
 Wayne Tavern – 9 (F73) 27, 28; 14 (F78) 56

Staunton Teachers Association – 17 (F81) 13

Staunton telegraph office – 1 (S65) 19

“Staunton, the Capital of Virginia” – 8 (S72) 11-19

Staunton Town Council – 1 (S65) 23

Staunton Trustees – 3 (F67) 17

Staunton Union Hall – 17 (S81) 12

Staunton: utilities and infrastructure

- electric lights and electricity – 1 (S65) 24; 20 (F84) 39

- gas lighting – 20 (F84) 39

- public wells – 9 (F73) 24

- reservoir – 17 (F81) 12

- sidewalks – 9 (F73) 24

- Southern Bell Co. – 20 (F84) 39

- springs – 1 (S65) 23, 27

- telephone service – 20 (F84) 39

- town pump – 1 (S65) 16

- water supply – 8 (F72) 46; 9 (F73) 24

- waterworks – 1 (S65) 23, 24, 26; 15 (S79) 21; 20 (F84) 39

Staunton whipping post 9 (F73) 23

Staunton wills – 3 (F67) 18

Staunton, violence during wartime – 1 (F65) 13

Staunton Y.M.C.A. – 15 (S79) 19

Stautemeyer family – 3 (S67) 9

steam

- automobiles – 11 (S75) 9

- doctor – 10 (S74) 9

- engines – 9 (F73) 6, 7; 16 (S80) 15

- frigates – 12 (F76) 16-18

Stearns, Shubal – 19 (F83) 16

Sted, Andrew – 6 (F70) 58

Stedman, Charles H. 2 (F66) 20

Steel

David – 6 (F70) 58

George – 6 (F70) 58

James – 6 (F70) 58; 14 (F78) 5, 29, 30, 31; 17 (S81) 5

Robert – 6 (F70) 58

steel – 1 (S65) 24, 25

Steele

A. H. – 18 (F82) 11

Andrew – 14 (F78) 32; 17 (F81) 39

Mrs. Andrew – see Tate, Elizabeth

Andrew A. – 19 (S83) 34

Beryl H., Mr. & Mrs. – 17 (F81) 39

Charles – 14 (F78) 69

David – 15 (F79) 49

Edna Strickler – 17 (F81) 39

Frances (Mrs.) – 17 (F81) 29

J. – 17 (S81) 36

Mrs. J. – see Churchman, Eliza J.

James – 9 (S72) 17; 15 (S79) 25

Jane – 17 (F81) 33

Jim – 14 (F78) 42

John – 14 (F78) 32

Lou – 17 (F81) 42

Margaret (Henderson) – 18 (S82) 18

Mary (Steele) – 17 (F81) 39, 45

Polly – 14 (F78) 70

Robert – 15 (S79) 24; 15 (F79) 25; 17 (F81) 35, 39, 41, 45

Mrs. Robert – see Steele, Mary

Samuel – 14 (F78) 70; 18 (S82) 18

Thomas – 17 (F81) 33

Ms. Thomas – see Steele, Jane

William – 5 (F69) 9; 14 (F78) 70; 17 (F81) 35, 39, 41; 18 (F82) 11

Mrs. William – see McChesney, Mary; Steele, Polly

Steele's Gristmill – 18 (F82) 11

Steele's Mill – 18 (F82) 11

Steele's Sawmill – 18 (F82) 11

"Steephill" – 5 (F69) 13

Steffey

John Marshall – 7 (S71) 39
Ronald – 20 (F84) 8, 16
Ronald L. – 4 (F68) 25; 5 (S69) 37, 41; 7 (S71) 39

Steger, Lyall – 9 (F73) 45

Steierwalt, Johannes (Rev.) – 8 (F72) 24

Steinbuck

Jacob – 17 (F81) 30
Mrs. Jacob – see Steinbuck, Mary E.
Mary E. – 17 (F81) 30

Steinhaus Farm – 9 (F73) 49

Stephans, Robert – 8 (F72) 50

Stephen, Adam – 14 (S78) 20; 18 (S82) 7

Stephens

Daniel (Rev.) – 5 (S69) 25; 15 (F79) 49; 16 (S80) 68
Mrs. Daniel – see Stephens, Margaret
Elwood – 12 (S76) 20
Isaac – 6 (F70) 62
Lawrence – 6 (F70) 62
Margaret – 15 (F79) 49
(Margaret (Thomas) – 16 (S80) 67
Nancy (King) – 12 (S76) 30
Peter – 6 (F70) 62
Thomas – 12 (S76) 31
Mrs. Thomas – see Bredin, Polly

Stephenson

_____ - 13 (S77) 42
James – 9 (S73) 37, 39; 13 (S77) 41
John – 9 (S73) 36; 20 (F84) 74
Levi – 7 (F71) 36
Thomas – 9 (F73) 54

Sterling, John – 17 (F81) 33

Stern

Frederick – 6 (F70) 58
Thomas – 6 (F70) 58

Sterne, Lawrence – 6 (F70) 8

Sterrett

David – 14 (F78) 70, 73; 16 (F80) 69
Mrs. David – 14 (S78) 70
Elizabeth G. – 6 (F70) 38
H. – 16 (F80) 59
Samuel – 11 (S75) 47; 16 (F80) 69
Mrs. S. Tate – 13 (S77) 11

Sterrett & Hoge – 16 (F80) 43

Sterrett home – 7 (F71) 9

Sterrett's Mill – 18 (F82) 15

Stettinius, Edward R. – 4 (S68) 14

Steuart

James – 8 (F72) 52
John – 8 (F72) 50

Stevens

Edward – 17 (S81) 5; 20 (S84) 39, 43
John – 6 (F70) 52
L. – 19 (S83) 34
Mrs. – see Birch, Rachel

Stevenson

Andrew – 6 (S70) 12, 13
Mrs. Andrew – see Coles, Sallie
Catharine – 19 (S83) 34
James – 8 (F72) 52
John D. – 15 (F79) 36
Julia J. – 17 (F81) 30
Levi L. – 13 (S77) 3, 4; 16 (F80) 69
Mrs. Levi L. – 16 (F80) 69
L. L. – 15 (S79) 48; 18 (S82) 15
P. E. (Rev.) – 17 (F81) 30
R. B. – 19 (S83) 34
Mrs. R. B. - see Stevenson, Catharine
Robert – 16 (S80) 30
Ruth L. – see Lamb, Ruth
R. W. – 17 (S81) 36
Sallie – 17 (S81) 36

Stewart

Alexander – 9 (S73) 35, 36, 39, 40
Benjamin – 9 (S73) 36
Elizabeth – 9 (S73) 38
Hugh – 7 (S71) 30; 20 (F84) 59
James – 6 (F70) 70; 12 (S76) 30
Mrs. James – see King, Mary
John – 3 (S67) 3, 20; 8 (S72) 64
John L. – 20 (F84) 10
Ralph – 9 (S73) 35, 37, 39
Thomas – 9 (S73) 36
See also Steuart, Stewart, Stuart

Stickley, _____ - 15 (F79) 41

“Still House Field” – 7 (F71) 10

Stillman Institute – 6 (F70) 22

stills – 6 (S70) 47

Stinson

Adam – 20 (F84) 73
Mrs. Adam – see Peterson, Rebecca
Thomas – 20 (F84) 72
Mrs. Thomas – see Logan, Elizabeth

Stitzer

Fielding – 20 (S84) 53, 58
Jacob – 20 (S84) 58

Stivers, Mrs. R. E. – 20 (F84) 8

Stock, Victor George Charles – 14 (S78) 41

stock market crash – 17 (S81) 17

Stockdale, William – 20 (S84) 59

Stockert

Donfred (Fr.) – 7 (S71) 20, 24
Edward – 9 (F73) 39

stocks (punishment) – 7 (S71) 53

Stockton

_____ (Capt. of the Princeton) – 12 (F76) 16, 17, 18
D. M. – 17 (S81) 36
Mrs. D. M. – see Quinlan, Mary

Stoddard

Emma (Miss) – 12 (S76) 15
Mary (Miss) – 12 (S76) 13
Naomi – 7 (S71) 30

Stogdill

William – 12 (S76) 30
Mrs. William – see Dinsmor, Rebekkah

Stokes, E. H. – 12 (F76) 12

Stokesville – 20 (S84) 39, 48

Stokesville Community Church – 14 (F78) 42

Stombaugh, David – 20 (S84) 59

Stombeck, David – 20 (S84) 41

Stompin' Creek – 13 (S77) 41

Stone

Henry – 9 (S73) 39
John – 14 (F78) 46
Uriah – 6 (F70) 57

Stoneburner, Eugene – 4 (S68) 6

Stoneburner & Prufer, Steam Printers – 5 (S69) 30

“Stonecrest” – 15 (F79) 53-57; 15 (F79) 53, 54, 56, 57—photos

stonecutter – 11 (S75) 20

“Stone Fort” – 8 (S72) 31, 45; 20 (F84) 12

“Stone House” – 6 (S70) 11

Stone House tract – 9 (F73) 47

stone houses – 14 (S78) 45-49

Stoner, Martin – 20 (S84) 59

“Stone Ridge” – 11 (S75) 33-38; 11 (S75) 34, 35, 36, 37—photos

Stonewall Brigade – 15 (S79) 23; 15 (F79) 6, 23; 20 (S84) 45; 18 (F82) 25

“The Stonewall Brigade” – 17 (S81) 15

Stonewall Brigade Band – 1 (S65) 21; 1 (F65) 11; 4 (S68) 6; 7 (S71) 20; 11 (F75) 7;
15 (S79) 20; 17 (S81) 10-19, 14—photo, 16—photo; 18 (S82) 33; 20 (F84)
19, 36
founder – 17 (S81) 18—poster

Stonewall Brigade Junior Band – 17 (S81) 18

Stonewall Jackson Arms – 8 (S72) 21

Stonewall Jackson Camp, C. V. – 10 (S74) 17; 12 (F76) 29, 36

stoneware – 9 (S73) 10, 11

Stony Creek – 13 (S77) 44
bridge – 16 (S80) 19

“Stony Point” – 2 (S66) 16; 7 (F71) 5, 7; 17 (S81) 47-51, 47-51—photos

Stony Point Mill – 18 (F82) 10

Stony Run Sawmill – 18 (F82) 11

Storm, Peter – 13 (S77) 51, 53

Story, James – 9 (S73) 38

“The Story Behind the Stone” – 6 (S70) 35

“The Story of Samuel Frame” – 19 (S83) 36-37

Stoter

Eleanor – 15 (S79) 48

Henry – 15 (S79) 48

Mrs. Henry – see Stoter, Eleanor

Stoudamire, Jacob – 20 (S84) 53

“Stourbridge Lion” – 16 (S80) 15

Stout

_____ (Judge) – 7 (S71) 11
Addie K. – 19 (F83) 49
Daniel – 12 (F76) 42
James R. – 20 (F84) 69

Stout family – 19 (F83) 29

Stoutamoyer

A. – 20 (S84) 59
Aaron – 20 (S84) 59
Alexander – 20 (S84) 59
George – 20 (S84) 59
Hiram – 20 (S84) 59
J. – 20 (S84) 59
Jacob – 20 (S84) 59
John – 20 (S84) 59
Moses – 20 (S84) 59
Reuben – 20 (S84) 59
Samuel – 20 (S84) 59

Stoutamyer

Earl – 14 (F78) 40
Hazel – 14 (F78) 42, 47
R. E. – 20 (S84) 43; 20 (S84) 41

stove plates – 3 (S67) 16

Stover

Adam Hendren – 16 (S80) 66
Alonzo F. – 20 (S84) 45
David, Sr. – 14 (F78) 70; 15 (S79) 48
David, Jr. – 14 (F78) 70
David H. - 20 (S84) 53
David W. – 19 (F83) 25
Mrs. David W. – see Stover, Elizabeth J.
Elizabeth – 20 (S84) 58
Elizabeth J. – 19 (F83) 25
Evaline R. – 16 (S80) 67
George – 15 (S79) 27
Ida (Eisenhower) – 5 (F69) 19; 10 (F74) 20
Jacob – 4 (S68) 27; 10 (F74) 11; 16 (S80) 50, 66; 20 (F84) 58
Mrs. Jacob – see Altaffer, Columbia
Jacob H. – 17 (S81) 36
James W. – 11 (S75) 41

John G. – 16 (S80) 67
Mrs. John G. – see Stover, Evaline R.
Lewis W. – 19 (F83) 25
Mandy – 14 (F78) 44
Margaret Ellen – 19 (F83) 25
Michael (Rev.) – 14 (F78) 70
S. A. – 18 (F82) 17
Staton A. – 20 (S84) 48
William David – 17 (S81) 36
William S. – 11 (S75) 45

Stover family – 3 (S67) 7; 10 (F74) 20

Stover home – 3 (F69) 19

Stover patent – 10 (F74) 11

Stover's Shop community – 14 (F78) 44, 45

Stowell, S. JI. – 18 (S82) 24

Stowers, Mrs. Billy – 9 (F73) 45

Strachey, William – 2 (F66) 8

Strack, Joseph – 9 (F73) 39

Strasburg

Elias – 15 (S79) 48; 16 (F80) 62

Mary Virginia – 15 (S79) 48

See also Strawsburg

Strasburg – 1 (F65) 8; 15 (F79) 14; 16 (S80) 19

Strasinger, Peter – 15 (S79) 49

Stratton

Eleanor – 12 (S76) 10—photo; 12 (S76) 13

Powell – 11 (S75) 30

Mrs. Powell – see Lang, Irma

Robert – 19 (S83) 34

Mrs. Robert – see Stratton, Virginia

Virginia – 19 (S83) 34

William – 19 (S83) 34

Straughan, W. D. – 18 (F82) 36

Strauss

Fannie Barth – 7 (F71) 3; 8 (S72) 3; 10 (S74) 47

L. G. – 8 (S72) 25

Peter – 9 (F73) 51

Strawsburg, Elias – 17 (S81) 36

streetcar stables – 7 (S71) 40

streetcars – 8 (S72) 25; 8 (F72) 45

Stribling

Erasmus – 14 (S78) 70; 19 (F83) 25; 20 (F84) 69

Francis T. – 18 (S82) 29, 30

Francis Taliaferro – 2 (F66) 19-22; 5 (S69) 5; 6 (S70) 19; 12 (F76) 31, 35

Mrs. Francis T. – 5 (F69) 31; 8 (S72) 21

Fanny (Smith) – 20 (F84) 69

F. T. – 17 (F81) 24; 19 (S83) 26

J. K. – 16 (S80) 67

Jacob Kinney – 17 (F81) 30

Magnus W. – 11 (S75) 44; 16 (S80) 67

Maria Louisa – 16 (S80) 67

Mary (Miss) – 5 (S69) 25

Sarah Ann – 14 (F78) 70

Stribling Springs – 15 (F79) 18; 18 (S82) 28

Strickler

_____ - 16 (F80) 37

Given's B. (Rev.) – 20 (F84) 60

Strickler Brothers – 17 (F81) 38

Stringer, _____ - 20 (F84) 72

Strodger

John – 20 (S84) 59

Nancy – 20 (S84) 59

William – 20 (S84) 59

Strong, James – 14 (F78) 33

Strother

Andy – 20 (S84) 59

David Hunter – 10 (S74) 38, 39, 40, 41; 14 (S78) 52; see also Porte Crayon

French – 17 (S81) 5
St, Clair – 20 (S84) 59
Samuel – 20 (S84) 59

Stuart

_____ - 18 (F82) 35
Abraham – 20 (S84) 59
A. H. H. – 18 (F82) 11, 29, 36; 19 (F83) 26; 20 (S84) 66; 20 (F84) 35
Alexander – 9 (S73) 39; 13 (F77) 16, 37
Alexander H. – 13 (F77) 17
Alexander H. H. – 1 (S65) 20; 1 (F65) 7; 4 (F68) 5-9 throughout; 5 (S69) 5;
7 (S71) 12; 12 (S76) 33; 12 (F76) 4-18; 15 (S79) 49; 17 (F81) 24; 18
(S82) 29, 30
Mrs. Alexander H. H. – see Baldwin, Fanny; see Patterson, Mary
Alexander Hugh Holmes – 7 (F71) 20
Archibald – 4 (F68) 4 A and 4B—photos, 5-16, 26; 5 (S69) 25; 5 (F69) 15;
7 (S71) 12; 7 (F71) 20, 21, 30, 31; 8 (S72) 42; 10 (S74) 9;
11 (S75) 42; 12 (S76) 33; 12 (F76) 4, 6; 13 (F77) 15, 17; 14 (F78) 6;
16 (F80) 69; 18 (F82) 36; 19 (F83) 26
Mrs. Archibald – see Briscoe, Eleanor; Brown, Janet
B. Baldwin – 20 (S84) 66
Benjamin – 4 (F68) 5; 14 (F78) 27
Chapman – 15 (S79) 49
Mrs. Chapman – see Baldwin, Margaret
Chapman J. – 15 (F79) 50
Charles A. – 16 (S80) 67; 16 (F80) 70
Mrs. Charles A. – see Wilson, Phoebe
Cornelia W. – 17 (S81) 37
Eleanor – 4 (F68) 15; 9 (S73) 64
Ellen W. (Miss) – 4 (S68) 8, 9
Flora – 5 (S69) 14-17 throughout, 23; 5 (S69) 11—lithograph; 5 (F69) 30
G. B. – 18 (F82) 11
H. C. – 7 (S71) 40
Isabella – 15 (F79) 50
J. E. B. – 5 (S69) 14; 5 (F69) 16; 8 (F72) 25; 10 (S74) 15, 17, 18; 13 (F77) 17;
18 (S82) 12
Mrs. J. E. B. – see Stuart, Flora
James – 13 (F77) 26, 41
Jane (Mrs.) – 7 (F71) 34
Jefferson – 7 (F71) 32
John – 6 (F70) 35; 12 (S76) 9; 13 (S77) 44; 13 (F77) 37; 15 (F79) 50;
16 (F80) 70; 20 (F84) 71
Mrs. John – see Stuart, Isabella
Lewis – 16 (S80) 67
Martha B. – 15 (S79) 49
Phoebe A. – 16 (S80) 67

Ralph – 13 (F77) 26
Robert – 9 (S73) 39; 12 (F76) 42; 13 (F77) 40; 14 (F78) 5, 31; 20 (F84) 57
Samuel A. – 17 (S81) 36
S. D. (Rev.) - 17 (S81) 37
Mrs. S. D. – see Stuart, Cornelia W.
Thomas J. – 18 (F82) 36
Mrs. Thomas J. – see Dabney, Martha
Thomas Jefferson – 7 (F68) 8; 18 (F82) 36
Virginia Pelham – 5 (S69) 16
William – 13 (F77) 42; 20 (F84) 72
See also Steuart, Stewart

Stuart Hall – 1 (S65) 16, 21; 1 (F65) 7; 5 (S69) 5-22; 5 (S69) 4—lithograph; 5 (F69) 20;
6 (S70) 17, 31; 20 (F84) 36

Stuart Hall
alumnae chapters – 5 (S69) 20
Foundation – 5 (S69) 21

“Stuart House” – 4 (F68) 4B, 7, 11, 12; 7 (F71) 20

Stuart [A. H. H. and G. B.] Mill – 18 (F82) 11

Stuarts Draft – 2 (S66) 15; 3 (S67) 8; 4 (F68) 6; 5 (F69) 14; 9 (F73) 61; 10 (F74) 31
name – 20 (F84) 57

Stuarts Draft banks
Jefferson National Bank – 20 (F84) 63
Peoples Bank – 20 (F84) 59, 63

Stuarts Draft building
Mill – 20 (F84) photo—61

Stuarts Draft Business Association – 20 (F84) 63

Stuarts Draft businesses
Cisco Orchard Company – 20 (F84) 60
early businesses – 20 (F84) 59
Keyt Orchard – 20 (F84) 60
Virginia Orchard – 20 (F84) 60
Weaver Hatchery – 20 (F84) 60

Stuarts Draft churches
Calvary Methodist Church – 20 (F84) 58
Finley Presbyterian Church – 20 (F84) 60
German Baptist Church – 20 (F84) 58

Mt. Vernon Church of the Brethren – 20 (F84) 58
Rankin’s Methodist Church – 20 (F84) 59
Springdale Mennonite Church – 20 (F84) 58
Stuarts Draft Baptist Church – 20 (F84) 58
Tunker Church – 20 (F84) 58

Stuarts Draft hotels

Mountain View House – 20 (F84) 60

Stuarts Draft industries

F. M. C. – see PT Components
H. K. Porter Co. – 20 (F84) 63
Hannah Farrer Mine – 20 (F84) 60
Hershey Co. – 20 (F84) 63
Hollister Co. – 20 (F84) 63
Kentucky Mine – 20 (F84) 60, 62
Lyndhurst Lumber Co. – 20 (F84) 60
Mastic – 20 (F84) 63
Mohasco – see Mastic
Porcelain and Terra Cotta Co. – 20 (F84) 59
PT Components – 20 (F84) 63
Stave & Heading Factory – 20 (F84) 59
Virginia China, Clay and Firebrick Company – 20 (F84) 59

Stuarts Draft railroads

Norfolk & Western Railway – 20 (F84) 60
railroad depot – 20 (F84) 61
Steel Ores Railway – 20 (F84) 60

Stuarts Draft schools

Citizens Education League – 20 (F84) 58
free public – 20 (F84) 58
Hall’s School – 20 (F84) 58
Kindig School – 20 (F84) 58, 59
nine-month terms – 20 (F84) 58
teacher pay – 20 (F84) 58

Stuarts Draft tavern

Wilson’s Tavern – 20 (F84) 57

“Stuarts Draft Today” – 20 (F84) 63

Stuarts Draft utilities

Fishersville, Barterbrook and Stuarts Draft Telephone Co. – 20 (F84) 58

“Stuarts Draft, Virginia” – 20 (F84) 57-60

Stuarts Draft voting districts – 20 (F84) 58

Stuart's Farm – 20 (S84) 21

Stuart's Frog Pond – 20 (S84) 21

Stuarts Meadow – 13 (S77) 19

Stuarts Run (WV) – 13 (F77) 37

Stubbs

_____ - 14 (S78) 44

Fannie (Miss) – 11 (S75) 23, 27

Frank – 11 (S75) 23, 27

R. H., Mr. & Mrs. – 20 (S84) 4

Rod – 11 (S75) 23

Rodney H. – 11 (S75) 18

William M. – 10 (F74) 41

Stubbs' Store – 11 (S75) 18

Stuffy, Michael – 6 (F70) 57

Stump

J. -0 20 (S84) 59

Michael – 6 (F70) 58

Stunning, _____ - 14 (F78) 45

Sturgis, Willie – 7 (S71) 30

Stuveant, James – 6 (F70) 63

Sublett, Mrs. Julia – 12 (S76) 14

Suddoth Company – 13 (F77) 25

Sue Hyde Tavern – 5 (F69) 19

Sugar Act – 2 (S66) 7

Sugar Grove-Brushy Fork (section of WV) – 3 (S67) 8

“Sugar Loaf” – 10 (F74) 28

“Sugar Loaf Farm” – 9 (F73) 50, 51; 12 (F76) 47; 13 (F77) 10

Suitor, Alexander – 6 (F70) 57

Sullivan

Elizabeth – 17 (F81) 30

John – 20 (S84) 59

Patrick – 9 (F73) 39

Thomas – 15 (F79) 23

Timothy – 6 (F70) 60; 9 (F73) 39; 11 (S75) 40

William F. – 20 (S84) 59

Sully

Robert M. – 12 (F76) 19-26

Thomas – 12 (F76) 19

“A Summary View of the Rights of British America” – 8 (S72) 39

summer

band concerts – 17 (S81) 17

encampment – 17 (S81) 13—photo

kitchens – 8 (F72) 53

resorts – 14 (F78) 20

“Summer Roads” – 16 (S80) 17

Summerdean – 9 (F73) 52; 15 (F79) 53, 55

Summerfield

Joseph - 13 (F77) 32, 33

Louis – 8 (S72) 26

Summers

_____ - 17 (F81) 44

David – 9 (F73) 51; 19 (S83) 34

G. W. – 12 (F76) 17

J. A. – 20 (S84) 66

Martha Virginia – 20 (S84) 66

Summers family -0 3 (S67) 7

Summerson, Richard – 7 (F71) 22

Summitt Church of the Brethren Cemetery – 9 (S73) 43

Sumner, Hezekia – 13 (S77) 46, 49

sun eclipse – 2 (F66) 13

“Sunny Bank” – 6 (S70) 14

“Sunny Dell Acres” – 7 (F71) 14

superstitions and beliefs – 3 (S67) 11-13

Supple

E. F. – 17 (F81) 37

Howard – 17 (F81) 42

John B. – 19 (F83) 26

Thomas – 15 (S79) 25; 15 (F79) 24

supplies contributed to war effort – 11 (F75) 12

Surber

_____ - 14 (F78) 67; 20 (S84) 59

Mrs. E. H. – 12 (S76) 13

surgeons – 1 (S65) 14; 3 (F67) 19

“A Survey of the Geology of the Staunton and Augusta County Area” – 13 (F77) 5-14

survey plates – 1 (S65) 12; see also boundary markers

surveyor certification – 10 (F74) 12

Surveyor

for Orange County – 10 (F74) 12

of Augusta County – 10 (F74) 12, 23

surveyors – 5 (F69) 20; 6 (S70) 8; 10 (F74) 6, 9, 11, 12, 23; 11 (S75) 4; 14 (S78) 40

Suter

Beverly, Mr. & Mrs. – 18 (S82) 38

Beverly W. – 7 (F71) 10, 15

Mrs. Beverly – see Anderson, Sarah Frances

D. I. – 7 (F71) 15

Elizabeth (Mrs.) – 7 (F71) 15

Elizabeth Dundore – 18 (S82) 36

Emmanuel – 18 (S82) 42

Frances (Miss) – 7 (F71) 15

Mary Frances – 18 (S82) 36-42

Suter home – 7 (F71) 15

Suthers, William – 19 (S83) 34

Sutlington

Andrew – 9 (S73) 38; 13 (F77) 40

David – 13 (F77) 35

Sutlington Creek – 13 (F77) 34, 35, 40

Sutter's Mill – 16 (F80) 49

Sutton

_____ - 12 (S76) 11; 20 (S84) 27

Mrs., Rosie – 11 (S75) 20

William – 15 (F79) 23

Swan Branch (church) – 13 (S77) 52

Swan Tavern – 6 (S70) 11

Swank

J. Perry – 15 (S79) 15

John – 15 (S79) 9, 15

Maude (Lee) – 15 (S79) 16

Robert – 15 (S79) 4; 20 (F84) 10

S. Henton – 15 (S79) 15, 16

Swank family – 15 (S79) 9, 15

Swank Store – 15 (S79) 16

Swank-Ruddle House – 15 (S79) 15

Swartz

David – 15 (F79) 51

Elbert – 11 (S75) 15

Eli – 15 (F79) 51

Swartzell, John – 16 (S80) 67

Swearingen, Van – 12 (F76) 41

Swecker

J. – 20 (S84) 59

Ruby – 14 (F78) 40

Sweeney, Joseph – 18 (F82) 26

Sweeney House, Appomattox – 18 (F82) 26

Sweeney's Battalion – 11 (F75) 38

Sweeny, Christopher – 20 (S84) 59

Sweet Springs (community) – 4 (F68) 9; 12 (S76) 9

Swenkfelders – 19 (F83) 15

Sweri, John – 6 (F70) 58

Swift Run Gap – 1 (S65) 18; 6 (S70) 5; 8 (F72) 37; 15 (F79) 14

“swilling the planters with Gumbo” – 9 (S73) 21

Swindler, John – 13 (S77) 40

Swinehart, P. S. (Rev.) – 8 (F72) 25

Swink

Cicero Gillum – 16 (S80) 67

George – 20 (S84) 59

John – 11 (S75) 47

Madison – 16 (S80) 67; 17 (S81) 37

Mary Ann – 15 (F79) 50

Matthew – 20 (S84) 53

Sarah Agnes – 17 (S81) 37

Wallace – 14 (F78) 43

Washington – 20 (S84) 53

Swinke, Washington – 20 (S84) 59

Swisher

Catharine – 20 (S84) 59

Jacob – 12 (F76) 38

Swiss settlers – 2 (S66) 11; 10 (F74) 17

Switser, Charles – 14 (F78) 46

Switzer

_____ (Miss) – 8 (S72) 23

Abe – 8 (S72) 23
D. L. – 8 (S72) 27
John – 14 (F78) 37

Switzer and Grubert – 8 (S72) 27

Swoope

B. R. – 5 (F69) 11
George – 11 (S75) 38
George Washington – 5 (F69) 11; 6 (F70) 65
Jacob – 3 (S67) 6, 7, 18; 6 (F70) 65; 7 (F71) 33; 14 (F78) 70
Washington – 5 (S69) 5

Swoope – 1 (F65) 16, 17; 5 (F69) 11; 6 (F70) 65; 9 (F73) 48; 10 (F74) 13; 20 (F84) 52

Swoope's Depot – 6 (F70) 65

Swoope's Landing – see Swoope's Depot

Swope, Michael – 13 (S77) 52

Swortzal

John – 16 (S80) 69
Mrs. John – 16 (S80) 67
Susan – 16 (S80) 67

Swortzel, Susannah – 11 (S75) 44

Swortzel family – 3 (S67) 7

Syfert, Polly (Tebo) – 12 (S76) 31

Syrcler, Francis Marion – 16 (S80) 67

Sykes, David – 6 (F70) 58

Syme, (Sen.) _____ - 8 (S72) 12

synagogue or temple – 8 (S72) 21, 24—sketches

T

Tachnechdorus – 6 (F70) 36

Taft

Howard – 4 (S68) 7
William Howard – 17 (S81) 17

tailor shops – 7 (F71) 34

Talbert, Hugh – 17 (F81) 41

Talbot, John – 17 (S81) 5

Talcott, _____ - 18 (F82) 24

Taliaferro

John M. 18 (S82) 28
William C. – 15 (F79) 6, 7, 10, 16

Talliaferro

Lucy – 20 (S84) 66
Robert Louis – 20 (S84) 66
William – 20 (S84) 66
Mrs. William – see Talliaferro, Lucy

Talliferro, E. C. – 14 (F78) 70

Talley

James A. – 15 (S79) 27
Sally (Robertson) – 17 (F81) 37

Tallman, James – 15 (S79) 49

Tams

_____ - 6 (S70) 31
Nettie (Miss) – 5 (F69) 33
William Purviance – 1 (S65) 4, 7, 19, 20, 26; 8 (S72) 22; 15 (S79) 21, 22; 20
(F84) 7, 10, 20, 22

Tannehill, J. F. – 198 (F82) 7

Tannehill Plaster Mill – 18 (F82) 11

Tanner, W. B. Mr. & Mrs. – 7 (F71) 19

tanneries – 2 (F66) 6

Tapp

Jane – 14 (F78) 70

Jewett – 7 (F71) 35
Vincent – 14 (F78) 70
Walter H. – 14 (F78) 70; 17 (S81) 35
Watt – 7 (F71) 35

Tapscott

J. F. – 20 (S84) 59
Susan Cary – 17 (S81) 37

Tarbet

Nathaniel – 15 (F79) 50
Mrs. Nathaniel – see Preston, Susan

Tare, A. V. – 19 (F83) 27

Tarleton

_____ - 17 (S81) 4; 17 (F81) 16; 20 (S84) 15
Banastre – 2 (S66) 14, 15; 5 (F69) 18; 6 (S70) 12, 15, 45; 8 (S72) 12, 18, 35

Tate

Elizabeth (Allen) – 7 (F71) 15
Elizabeth (Steele) – 17 (F81) 39
George Baxter – 14 (F78) 71
Isaac - 18 (S82) 18
James – 14 (F78) 67, 71; 16 (F80) 52; 18 (S82) 9; 19 (S83) 34
John – 6 (F70) 58; 8 (F72) 52; 14 (F78) 71; 17 (F81) 30
John A. – 17 (F81) 30
John, Sr. – 18 (F82) 13
Margaret A. (Peyton) – 14 (F78) 67
M. M. – 17 (S81) 37
Mrs. M. M. - see Frazier, Martha
Robert – 6 (F70) 58
William M. – 14 (F78) 71
Mrs. William M. – see Graham, Martha R.
William P. – 15 (F79) 50
Mrs. William P. – see Kayser, Margaret E.

Tate [Robert] House – 19 (S83) 9-11; 9—plan; 11—photo

taverns – 5 (F69) 12, 19, 20, 27, 28; 6 (S70) 7, 12; 7 (F71) 32, 33, 36; 14 (F78) 4, 5
See also ordinaries

taxation – 7 (S71) 33; 8 (S72) 43; 8 (F72) 49

Taylor

_____ - 6 (S70) 46

_____ - 15 (S79) 31
 Alexander H. – 15 (F79) 50
 Mrs. Alexander H. – see Taylor, Sarah
 Allen – 7 (S71) 11
 A. N. – 20 (S84) 59
 Andrew – 8 (F72) 50
 Bessie Peyton – 20 (S84) 66
 David – 16 (S80) 67; 20 (S84) 66
 Mrs. David – see McDowell, Mary A. C.; Taylor, Mary C.
 David Mosby – 15 (F79) 50
 E. M. – 18 (S82) 15
 Fountain – 20 (S84) 59
 Frank – 20 (S84) 59
 Frank H. – 20 (S84) 59
 George B. (Rev.) – 10 (S84) 66
 Mrs. George B. – see Spottswood, Susan
 Hannah Mary – 20 (S84) 66
 Harvey P. 20 (F84) 70
 Henning – 20 (S84) 53, 59
 Henry – 16 (F80) 58
 Herbert – 4 (S68) 11
 Herbert J. – 4 (S68) 5
 James – 17 (S81) 5
 James B. – 8 (S72) 51
 James H. – 15 (S79) 27
 James R. – 5 (S68) 6; 5 (F69) 30
 Mrs. James R. – 5 (F69) 31
 J. B. – 8 (S72) 53
 ‘ John – 6 (F70) 52, 58; 8 (F72) 13, 14; 14 (F78) 71; 17 (S81) 5; 20 (S84) 59
 John C. – 15 (S79) 27
 John H. – 8 (S72) 51
 Joseph – 20 (S84) 59
 Mrs. Joseph H. – 14 (S78) 50
 Lewis – 14 (F78) 71
 Lucas C. – 15 (S79) 27; 15 (F79) 24
 Lucy (Moon) – 20 (F84) 68
 Margaret – 16 (F80) 58
 Mary – 16 (F80) 70
 Mary Blackley – 15 (S79) 59
 Mary C. – 20 (S84) 66
 Mildred Ellen – 15 (S79) 59
 Richard – 15 (S79) 25
 Robert – 15 (S79) 27
 Sarah – 15 (F79) 50
 Simpson F. – 7 (F71) 23; 16 (F80) 57; 20 (F84) 68
 Stephen – 18 (F82) 36

Susan (Glenn) – 19 (F83) 43
Susan P. – 16 (S80) 67
William – 16 (S80) 67; 18 (F82) 31
Mrs. William – see Taylor, Susan P.
William Jaqueline – 17 (F81) 30
Wooldrich – 6 (F70) 62

Taylor-Childress House – 19 (S83) 20—photo

Taylor family records – 8 (F72) 13, 14

Tazewell County – 14 (S78) 29

Teabo

_____ - 17 (S81) 37; 17 (F81) 30
Abraham – 17 (F81) 30
Bettie A. E. – 17 (S81) 37
Catherine S. – 17 (S81) 37
Elizabeth – 17 (S81) 37
John – 17 (S81) 37
Mrs. John – see Teabo, Catherine S.
See also Tebo

Teaford

Catherine – 20 (S84) 59
George – 15 (S79) 49; 17 (S81) 37
Henry – 17 (S81) 37
Mrs. Henry – see Teaford, Mary
Jacob – 20 (S84) 59
John – 20 (S84) 59
John W. – 20 (S84) 59
Lewis – 17 (S81) 37
Martin – 20 (S84) 59
Mary – 17 (S81) 37

Teagle

Charles – 16 (F80) 70
William H. – 16 (F80) 70
William H. S. – 20 (F84) 69

Teas

Charles – 14 (F78) 26, 30
Jane (Estill) – 14 (F78) 26, 27, 29, 30, 31
Joseph – 14 (F78) 25, 26
William – 14 (F78) 26, 27
Mrs. William – see Reid, Mary

“Teases” – 14 (F78) 25

Teasville – 2 (S66) 16; see also Waynesboro

Teaze, Mrs. – see Reid, Mary

Tebo

Abraham – 14 (F78) 71; 16 (F80) 70

Mrs. Abraham – see Tebo, Mary

Mary – 16 (F80) 70

See also Teabo

Teesville – see Waynesboro

Teeling, John T. (Fr.) – 7 (S71) 17

T. Funk and Sons – 15 (S79) 12 13, 14, 16

Teiss, John – 8 (F72) 8

telegraph – 1 (F65) 6, 7, 15, 16

lines – 14 (F78) 13

telephones – 1 (S65) 24

Telfair, _____ - 14 (F78) 55

Telford

_____ - 16 (S80) 17

James – 8 (F72) 50

Temple, William – 20 (S84) 59

Temple House of Israel – 8 (S72) 21

tenants at will – 8 (S72) 29

Terrells, Dick – 14 (S78) 44

Terrill, Lewis K. – 15 (F79) 50

Terry

_____ (Gen.) – 20 (F84) 51

_____ (Rev.) – 6 (F70) 33

B. J. – 4 (S68) 6

Fulton – 20 (S84) 59
I. M. – 20 (S84) 59
James – 6 (F70) 60
William – 6 (F70) 60

Teter

Jacob – 20 (S84) 59
John, Sr. – 15 (S79) 49

Texas Rangers – 8 (F72) 33

Thacker, _____ - 20 (S84) 59

Thaime (?Thom), Catrine (Shannon) – 20 (F84) 73

Thale, Thomas – 6 (F70) 63

Thaw

William K. – 8 (F72) 46
Mrs. William K. – see Nesbit, Evelyn

Thayer

_____ - 19 (S83) 34
John E. – 19 (S83) 34
Nathaniel – 19 (S83) 34

theater – 1 (S65) 23

thermal springs – 20 (S84) 49

Thomas

Benjamin – 20 (F84) 73
Mrs. Benjamin – see Lewis, Susanna
Hester Helen – 18 (S82) 24
James H. – 15 (F79) 49; 16 (S80) 67
Mrs. James H. – see Stephens, Margaret
J. H., Sr. – 17 (F81) 34, 36, 46
J. Hansford – 17 (F81) 47
John – 17 (S81) 37
Joseph – 17 (S81) 37
Mrs. Joseph – see Thomas, Margaret
Joseph A. – 20 (S84) 59
Joseph H. – 15 (S79) 25; 15 (F79) 24
Margaret – 17 (S81) 37
Mary A. – 18 (S82) 24
R. B. – 18 (S82) 24

Mrs. R. B. – see Thomas, Mary A.
W. H. – 20 (S84) 59
W. Hall – 17 (F81) 46
William H. B. – 20 (F84) 19

Thomas-Beam House – 19 (S83) 19—photo, plan

Thomason, Francis P. – 15 (S79) 27

Thompson

_____ - 19 (S83) 33; 19 (F83) 26
Alexander – 17 (F81) 54
Arabelle – 19 (F83) 26
Catharine (Long) – 17 (F81) 17, 18
Charles S. – 17 (F81) 31
Mrs. Charles S. – see Thompson, Mary D.
David – 16 (F80) 7
J. Baker – 20 (F84) 70
Mrs. J. Baker – see Powers, Alice
John – 14 (S78) 22; 14 (F78) 71; 16 (F80) 9; 17 (F81) 54
John L. – 20 (F84) 55
John S. – 16 (F80) 70; 20 (S84) 66; 20 (F84) 70
Mrs. John S. – see Pilson, Phoebe T.
L. P. – 17 (S81) 37; 19 (F83) 26
Mrs. L. P. – see Thompson, Arabella; Thompson, Susan Caroline
Lucas P. – 20 (F84) 70
Lucas P., Sr. – 17 (F81) 30
Lucas P., Jr. – 17 (F81) 30
Mary D. – 17 (F81) 31
Nancy – 17 (S81) 38
Robert – 15 (F79) 50
Robert D., Sr. – 19 (S83) 51
Rose – 19 (F83) 26
Smith – 14 (F78) 71; 17 (S81) 38
Mrs. Smith – see Thompson, Nancy
Susan Caroline – 17 (S81) 37
Thomas – 19 (S83) 34
William – 14 (F78) 29, 30; 16 (F80) 70; 17 (F81) 54; 19 (F83) 32

Thomson, Margery – 20 (F84) 71

Thorne, Herbert, Mr. & Mrs. – 17 (F81) 42

Thornrose Cemetery – 1 (S65) 19, 21, 23; 1 (F65) 12; 5 (S69) 35 37; 7 (F71) 47; 8 (S72) 46—photo; 8 (S72) 50; 15 (F79) 21

“Thornrose Cemetery and the Confederate Monument” – 18 (S82) 29-35

Thorpe, Matthew – 7 (S71) 47

Thrasher, J. R. (Rev.) – 8 (S72) 56

“Three Questions” – 8 (S72) 46-50

Three Notch’d Road – 16 (S80) 8

“Three Trees” – 14 (F78) 74-78; 14 (F78) 74-77—photos

Thruston, Charles M. (Rev.) – 2 (S66) 10

Thuma

 Jack – 20 (S84) 49

 Robert – 20 (S84) 53, 59

Tidewater Indians – 2 (F66) 5

Tierney, P. (Fr.) – 7 (S71) 20

Tiffany, O. – 15 (F79) 23

Tilbury locks – 5 (F69) 9

Tilford, Jeremiah – 6 (F70) 60

Tillis, _____ 7 (F71) 32

timber – 6 (S70) 44

Timber Ridge Church – 4 (F68) 6

Timberlake

 Albert – 20 (S84) 59

 Steven D., Jr. – 4 (S68) 7

 W. W. – 4 (S68) 6

 Mrs. William Wilson – see Henkel, (Miss) _____

Timberlake Dry Goods – 5 (F69) – see S. D. Timberlake Dry Goods

Timberville – 3 (S67) 8

Tingle & Massey – 16 (F80) 34

Tinkling Spring – 8 (S72) 63

The Tinkling Spring: Headwater of Freedom – 20 (F84) 5

Tinkling Spring Presbyterian Church – 1 (S65) 13; 1 (F65) 5; 2 (S66) 14; 5 (S69) 15, 36;
5 (F69) 13; 7 (S71) 28; 7 (F71) 5; 8 (S72) 40, 63; 8 (F72) 56; 14 (S78) 5, 23; 14
(F78) 5, 7; 16 (F80) 4; 17 (S81) 10; 17 (F81) 16, 18; 20 (F84) 28, 60

Tinkling Spring School – 17 (S81) 50

Tinsley

Henry – 8 (S72) 26

Mrs. Henry – 5 (F69) 32

Thomas, Jr. – 17 (F81) 31

Tippecanoe Creek, Battle of – 3 (F67) 21

Tip Top Flour – 18 (F82) 18

tithable – 7 (S71) 53; 7 (F71) 53

tobacco – 6 (S70) 6

shop – 14 (S78) 53

trade – 16 (F80) 4, 5, 6

“The Tobacco Kingdom” – 4 (S68) 26

Tobler, Jacob – 6 (F70) 58

Todd

David – 16 (F80) 35

Houston I. – 14 (S78) 44

Mrs. Houston I. – 14 (S78) 44; 20 (F84) 8

James – 5 (F69) 28; 20 (S84) 21, 22, 27, 28, 29, 30, 41

James E., Jr. – 20 (S84) 59

James H. – 20 (S84) 40, 59

Jim – 20 (S84) 48, 59

Ranken – 20 (S84) 59

Robert – 20 (S84) 59

W. B. – 20 (S84) 48

Toler

William – 16 (F80) 70

Mrs. William – see Harris, Louisa F.

Toleration Act – 19 (F83) 15

toll

gates – 8 (F72) 47
roads – 16 (S80) 12

Tolliver, John W. – 20 (S84) 48

“Tomahawk Right” – 4 (S68) 27

tombstones – 3 (S67) 9, 10, 16

Toms, Samuel – 20 (S84) 59

“Tools and Techniques of the Architectural Historian” – 8 (F72) 5-17

Topp, Roger – 6 (S70) 52, 53, 58

Torbet

_____ - 14 (F78) 14
Hugh – 17 (F81) 35

Torbert, Alfred – 20 (F84) 51

Tories – 2 (S66) 8, 13

Torry Ridge – 14 (S78) 34

Tory sympathizers – 8 (S72) 11

tourists – 14 (F78) 13, 20

Towberman

Philip – 17 (S81) 38
Mrs. Philip – see Towberman, Sarah Rader
Sarah Rader – 17 (S81) 38

Townshend Act – 2 (S66) 7

trade with the Colonies – 1 (S65) 11

transportation – 1 (S65) 14, 16, 19, 20, 26; 16 (S80) 4-21
engineers – 16 (S80) 16
of produce – 6 (S70) 46
See also railroads, roads, streetcars

Transylvania Seminary – 20 (S84) 16

Transylvania University – 3 (F67) 21

Traut family – 8 (F72) 24; see also Trout

“Traveler” (horse) – 4 (F68) 27

travelling church decorators – see church decorators

“Travels in North America in the Years 1780, 1781, and 1782” – 14 (F78) 4

Traverse, R. – 20 (F84) 48

Travis, Paul – 2 (F66) 19

Travis Champion – 17 (S81) 5

Traxton

Anna Maria (Henderson) – 19 (S83) 29, 30

Thomas – 19 (S83) 29

Trayer

A. H. – 17 (F81) 31

Andrew H. – 14 (F78) 72

Daniel, Sr. – 16 (F80) 70

Mrs. Daniel, Sr. – 16 (F80) 70

Daniel H. – 18 (S82) 24

Ham – 18 (S82) 24

Mary Elizabeth – 14 (F78) 72

Trayer, _____ - 17 (S81) 23

treason trials – 1 (S66) 13, 14

Treaty of 1763 – 2 (S66) 6

Treaty of Albany

first treaty, 1722 – 2 (F66) 9

second treaty, 1732 – 4 (S68) 24

Treaty of Paris, 1783 – 2 (S66) 15, 16

Tredegar Letter Book – 14 (S78) 34

Tredegar Works – 14 (S78) 35, 37

tree of life (design) – 3 (S67) 16

Tremper, Lawrence – 14 (F78) 72

Trent, William – 18 (S82) 7

Trice [T. G.] Sawmill – 18 (F82) 10

Trigg

Abraham – 6 (F70) 63

Stephen – 6 (F70) 58; 20 (S84) 14, 17

Trimble

David – 15 (S79) 49

James – 8 (F72) 50, 52

James B. – 20 (S84) 53

James, Sr. – 16 (S80) 68

John – 5 (F69) 11; 17 (S81) 21, 38; 17 (F81) 51; 18 (F82) 6

Mrs. John – see Baylor, Feliscia

John, Sr. – 14 (F78) 72; 16 (S80) 23

Mrs. John, Sr. – see Trimble, Margaret

John, Jr. – 14 (F78) 72

Kelly – 5 (F69) 11; 20 (F84) 5, 12

Margaret – 14 (F78) 72

Moses – 8 (F72) 57

Rebecca – 15 (S79) 49

Robert – 6 (F70) 58

William – 6 (F70) 57; 16 (S80) 68

Trimble's Mill – 7 (S71) [no page reference given]; 18 (F82) 6, 10

Trimper, Lawrence – 16 (S80) 28

Trinity Cemetery – 19 (F83) 9

trust fund – 19 (S83) 12

Trinity Episcopal Church – 1 (S65) 18; 1 (F65) 9; 3 (F67) 3; 5 (S69) 5, 9, 18, 22;
5 (F69) 5; 6 (S70) 17; 7 (S71) 35; 7 (F71) 4, 35; 8 (S72) 13, 17, 35; 8 (F72) 57;
17 (S81) 4, 5

Trinity Episcopal churchyard – 3 (F67) 17; 4 (F68) 16, 23; 5 (F69) 11; 17 (S81) 6—photo

Trinity Grove – 8 (F72) 27

Trinity Lutheran

Cemetery – 8 (F72) 26, 27, 30

Cemetery trust fund – 8 (F72) 28
 parsonage – 8 (F72) 27
 school – 8 (F72) 26

“Trinity Lutheran Cemetery, Its Preservation, Care, and History” – 19 (F83) 8-13

“Trinity Lutheran Church” – 19 (F83) 4-6

Trinity Lutheran Church – 5 (F69) 17, 18; 8 (F72) 26; 14 (S78) 39; 19 (F83) 7—photo
See also Bethany Lutheran Congregation

Trinity Lutheran Churchyard of Waynesboro – 8 (F72) 20—photo

Trinity Point – 17 (F81) 50

Trinity Point Mill – 18 (F82) 6, 10

trolley cars – 8 (F72) 45

Troops of the Convention = 15 (F79) 30

Trotter

- A. D. – 6 (S70) 17; 18 (S82) 29, 30
- Archibald – 14 (F78) 72
- Isaac – 14 (F78) 72
- James – 8 (F72) 50
- James W. B. – 15 (S79) 25; 15 (F70) 24, 26
- Mary – 14 (F78) 72
- Susan – 14 (F78) 72

Trotter’s stables – 1 (F65) 15

Trout

- _____ - 20 (F84) 33
- Eva Lisle – 19 (F83) 6
- Gay (Miss) – 5 (S69) 24
- Nicholas K. – 17 (F81) 31; 18 (S82) 29, 30
- Mrs. Nicholas K. – 5 (F69) 33, 34
- N. K. – 1 (S65) 18; 1 (F65) 15; 18 (S82) 15; 18 (F82) 29; 19 (F83) 26; 20 (S84) 59
- Mrs. P. H. – 18 (S82) 33
- Mrs. Phil – 5 (F69) 31
- Rebecca – 17 (F81) 31

Trout Rock – 15 (F79) 18

Troxel, Abraham – 17 (F81) 33, 35

Troxell, Christian – 17 (F81) 35

True, Mrs. John E. – 20 (F84) 8

Trueheart

D. – 16 (F80) 64

Nannie M. – 16 (F80) 64

Trueman

Edmund – 6 (F70) 58

James – 6 (F70) 58

See also Truman

Truman, Harry – 6 (S70) 13; see also Trueman

Truss, Matthew B. – 7 (F71) 37

“Tuckahoe” – 6 (S70) 7, 8

Tuckahoe Indians – 1 (S65) 15

“Tuckahoes” – 20 (F84) 30, 31

Tucker

_____ - 7 (S71) 40

Beverly – 7 (F68) 20, 21

Mrs. Beverly – see Coalter, Polly

Henry – 4 (F68) 21

Mrs. H. St. George – 5 (F69) 32, 33

St. George – 4 (F68) 21

Thomas Tudor (Dr.) – 4 (F68) 21

Tufts, _____ - 16 (S80) 35

tulip (design) – 3 (S67) 16

tunes

“All Saints” – 16 (S80) 35

“Amanda” – 16 (S80) 35

“Bethel” – 16 (S80) 35

“Brentford” – 16 (S80) 35

“Consolation” – 16 (S80) 35

“Eunitia” – 16 (S80) 35

“Liberty Hall” – 16 (S80) 35

“New Hundred” – 16 (S80) 35
“New Monmouth” – 16 (S80) 35
“Old Hundred” – 16 (S80) 35
“Rochester” – 16 (S80) 35
“Rockbridge” – 16 (S80) 35
“Suffield” – 16 (S80) 35
“Twenty-Fourth” – 16 (S80) 35
“Union” – 16 (S80) 35
“Wells” – 16 (S80) 35

tunnel cave-ins – 14 (F78) 12

tunnels – see Blue Ridge Tunnel

Turk

_____ - 5 (S69) 33
Ann Eliza – 15 (F79) 51
Archibald R. – 15 (S79) 49
Elizabeth – 14 (F78) 72
George C. Robertson – 15 (F79) 51
James – 14 (F78) 72
Mrs. James – see Turk, Elizabeth
James G. – 20 (S84) 53, 59
Rudolph – 15 (F79) 51; 17 (F81) 31; 20 (S84) 59
Mrs. Rudolph – see Turk, Ann Eliza; Robertson, Ann Eliza

Turk family – 6 (S70) 45

Turk Mountain – 5 (F69) 16

Turkey Pen Ridge – 14 (S78) 34

Turletown – 8 (S72) 37

Turmon, James – 6 (F70) 60

Turner

Augustus J. – 17 (S81) 12
George – 7 (F71) 32
Herbert S. – 1 (F65) 4; 5 (S69) 41; 5 (F71) 8; 20 (F84) 6, 8, 11, 14, 15, 17
Nat – 14 (F78) 7
Richard – 16 (S80) 68
T. W. – 15 (F79) 23
W. H. – 15 (F79) 23

Turner family – 14 (F78) 41

Turner's Silver Cornet Band – see Stonewall Brigade Band

turnpike companies – 16 (S80) 12, 17

Turpine, Martin – 20 (F84) 72

Turtle Creek – 19 (S83) 23

Tuscaloosa Theological Institute – see Stillman Institute

Tuscarora Indians – 1 (S65) 9, 10; 19 (S83) 23

Tutor

George – 6 (F70) 58

Henry – 17 (F81) 31

tutors – 14 (F78) 35

Tuttle, Abner – 14 (F78) 32

Twiney, Henry – 6 (F70) 58

“Two Hundred Years: A History of Bethany-Trinity Lutheran Congregation” –
8 (F72) 19-31

Tye River – 14 (S78) 35, 36; 14 (F78) 15

Tye River Gap – 14 (S78) 36

Tyler

_____ - 4 (F68) 13

John – 3 (F67) 21; 5 (S69) 37

Joseph D. (Rev.) – 17 (S81) 38

Lyon E. – 5 (S69) 37

typhoid fever – 14 (F78) 62; 15 (F79) 39, 42, 43; 16 (F80) 16; 17 (S81) 20, 24, 37

Tyree, Mrs. – 5 (F69) 31

U

Ulrich family – 8 (F72) 24

Ulster – 1 (S65) 9-13 throughout

Ulster farm – 20 (S84) 7—sketch

Ulster Presbyterians – 20 (F84) 28

Ulster-Scots – see Scotch-Irish settlers

“Uncle Chess” – 7 (F71) 44

“Uncle Sam” (boat) – 16 (F80) 26

underground route – 5 (F69) 28

Underwood, Joseph – 6 (S70) 58

“Underwood Constitution” – 7 (S71) 11, 13; 17 (F81) 4, 8

unequal representation – 4 (F68) 10

Union

21st New York Cavalry – 1 (F65) 18-19

Army – 14 (S78) 50-55; 14 (F78) 14; see also Sheridan Philip Henry

blockades – 1 (F65) 13

Cavalry – 1 (S65) 2014 (S78) 35

Department of West Virginia – 14 (S78) 35

destruction – 1 (F65) 15

forces – 14 (S78) 35, 36

soldiers as prisoners – 1 (S65) 17

supplies – 1 (F65) 12

supporters – 1 (F65) 68

Union Chapel, Singers Glen – 15 (S79) 16

Union churches – 8 (S72) 51; 14 (F78) 5, 44; 19 (F83) 16

Union Meeting House, Middlebrook – 17 (S81) 44

Union Presbyterian Church – 7 (F71) 10, 11, 23

“Union Soldiers Buried in Thornrose Cemetery” – 15 (F79) 22-23

Union Springs – 14 (F78) 13

Union Theological Seminary – 7 (F71) 7

Unionists – see Federalists

United Confederate Veterans – 17 (S81) 19

United Nations General Assembly – 2 (S66) 18

United States

boundaries, 1783 – 2 (S66) 15

elections, 1860 – 1 (S65) 17

government – 1 (F65) 19

presidents – 3 (F67) 21

vice-presidents – 4 (S68) 7

United States Constitution – 1 (S65) 20, 26; 1 (F65) 6

14th amendment – 1 (S65) 26

ratification -2 (S66) 17; 3 (F67) 10; 4 (F68) 10

United States Military Academy – see West Point

United States Supreme Court – 1 (S65) 26; 1 (F65) 6-8 throughout

Universal Declaration of Rights – 2 (S66) 18

University Blues (volunteer infantry) – 8 (S72) 47

“University Farm” – 5 (F69) 14

University of Edinburgh – 3 (F67) 16, 18, 19, 21

University of Pennsylvania – 3 (F67) 21

University of Virginia – 3 (F67) 21; 4 (S68) 6; 5 (S69) 12, 24; 6 (S70) 10, 12, 15, 23;
7 (F71) 43

Board of Visitors – 6 (S70) 11

Rotunda – 6 (S70) 4—photo; 8 (F72) 45

site choice – 4 (F68) 14

unknown soldier – 8 (S72) 50

upholstery shops – 8 (S72) 21

Urban, Mary – 20 (S84) 59

U.S. Army Camel Corps – 17 (S81) 10

U. S. Grant funeral procession – 17 (S81) 17

U.S. Sloop Natchez – 14 (F78) 60

V

vaccinations – 2 (S66) 8; 3 (F67) 21; 7 (S71) 40; 11 (F75) 12, 29; p 12 (S76) 23; 14 (S78) 42

Vails, John – 6 (F70) 57

Valentine

Ann E. – 16 (F80) 71

Mrs. C. Braxton – 20 (S84) 69

E. – 14 (F78) 72

Mrs. E. – see Valentine, Elizabeth

Elizabeth – 14 (F78) 72

George G. – 15 (S79) 25

John C. – 15 (S79) 27

Richard – 16 (F80) 71

Mrs. Richard – see Valentine, Ann E.

Samuel T. – 15 (S79) 27; 15 (F79) 23

Sarah Mildred – 15 (S79) 50

valentines – 3 (S67) 10, 20

Valley Bank – 7 (F71) 34

Valley District – 15 (F79) 6

“Valley Folklore” – 3 (S67) 9

Valley Forge – 5 (S69) 29

“Valley Meadow” – 7 (F71) 8

Valley Mental Health Association – 5 (F69) 31

Valley Mills – 7 (F71) 8; 15 (F79) 4, 12, 14, 19; 18 (F82) 6, 10

Valley Mountain – 15 (F79) 4, 5

Valley of Virginia – 4 (S68); see also Shenandoah Valley

“Valley of Virginia in the American Constitution, The” – 8 (S72) 41

Valley of Virginia Mill – 18 (F82) 10

“Valley Patriots” – 2 (S66) 10

Valley Pike – 1 (S65) 27; 1 (F65) 7, 8, 12; 7 (F71) 15; 19 (F83) 42

Valley population – 2 (S66) 11

Valley Railroad bridge – 16 (S80) 13—engraving

“Valley Rangers” – 10 (S74) 13

Valley Seminary – 7 (S71) 28

Valley Tavern – 7 (F71) 32

Valley Turnpike Company – 16 (S80) 19

Valley Virginian – 6 (S70) 32; 7 (S71) 31, 32; 7 (F71) 47; 13 (S77) 18,19

Valliere, O. D. – 2 (F66) 15

Vanbeaver, John – 18 (S82) 8

Van Buren, Martin – 3 (F67) 21

Vancel, Edward – 6 (F70) 63

Vance

Arch – 20 (S84) 59

John – 20 (S84) 59

Michael – 20 (S84) 67

Silas – 20 (S84) 53, 59

Van de Vyer, A. (RC Bishop) – 7 (S71) 19,20

Vandervelde, Emil – 6 (F70) 27

Van Fossen

_____ - 7 (S71) 39

Jacob – 15 (S79) 50

Ms. Jacob – see Van Fossen, Julia Ann

Joseph A. – 19 (F83) 49

Julia Ann – 15 (S79) 50

Van Ganzewinkel, Jr., P. – 7 (S71) 20

Van Gummundie, Mary (Harman) – 20 (S84) 74

Van Horn

_____ - 20 (S84) 26, 29
J. R., Rev. – 8 (S72) 55, 56

Van Ingelgem, A. J. – 7 (S71) 20

Van Lear

Mrs. Carl – 11 (F75) 7
D. N. – 20 (S84) 40, 59
Mrs. D. N. – 20 (S84) 59
Evaline E. – 17 (S81) 38
Guy, Mr. & Mrs. – 14 (F78) 36
J. A. (Rev.) – 17 (S81) 38
Mrs. J. A. – 17 (S81) 38
Jacob – 17 (S81) 38; 17 (F81) 31; 18 (F82) 36; 19 (S83) 34
Mrs. Jacob – see Van Lear, Jane B.
Jane – 15 (F79) 51
Jane A. – 17 (S81) 39
Jane B. – 19 (S83) 34
John A. (Rev.) – 16 (F80) 71
Mrs. John A. – see Bell, _____
John Howard – 17 (S81) 38
John M. – 16 (F80) 71
Margaret – 16 (F80) 71; 17 (S81) 39
Margaret A. – 11 (S75) 48
Margaret E. – 20 (S84) 67
Mary F. (Shelton) – 18 (F82) 36
Robert – 16 (F80) 71; 20 (S84) 67
Mrs. Robert – see Van Lear, Margaret
Robert Henry – 16 (F80) 71
Samuel – 17n (F81) 31
William – 15 (F79) 51; 16 (F80) 71
Mrs. William – see Black, Letitia J.

Van Lear family – 20 (F84) 57
cemetery - 9 (S73) 43

Vanlear

James – 20 (S84) 59
Jane A. – 20 (Ss84) 59

Van Meter, _____ (historian) – 3 (F67) 9

Van Schreeven, William J. – 9 (S72) 33

Van Trump – 16 (F80) 31

Vanboven, Peter – 9 (S73) 38

Vance

Abraham – 15 (F79) 51

Alexander – 7 (F70) 58

Andrew – 6 (F60) 57

Daniel – 6 (S70) 44

Samuel - 9 (S73) 36

Thomas – 8 (F72) 51, 52

“Vandalism by General Hunter, 1864” – 14 (S78) 50-55

Vanderpool, Abraham – 13 (F77) 40

Vaneman, Peter – 9 (S73) 37

Vanscoy, Aron – 13 (F77) 27, 29, 32

Vardeman, Jacob – 13 (F77) 36

Varner, Charles – 20 (S84) 67

Vater, Caroline (Homer) – 11 (S75) 16

Vaughan

Betsey – 19 (S83) 35

John – 12 (F76) 19

William – 6 (F70) 58

Vause, Ephraim – 14 (S78) 11, 12, 13

Vaught, John – 6 (F70) 58

Veitch

_____ (Rev.) – 15 (S79) 52

E. R. (Rev.) – 15 (S79) 50

Mrs. E. R. – see Veitch, Elizabeth M.

Elizabeth M. – 15 (S79) 50

Elizabeth M. C. – 15 (S79) 50

Henry Page – 15 (S79) 50

William Thomas – 15 (S79) 50

Vena

_____ - 20 (S84) 53

Andrew – 20 (S84) 53
Ferdinand – 20 (S84) 53

Venable, Abraham – 17 (F81) 31

Vent, Ben – 14 (F78) 48

Ventrees
 John – 13 (S77) 42
 Thomas (Ventrus) – 13 (S77) 42

Ventrus – see Ventrees

VEPCO – 18 (F82) 12

Verdiman, John – 6 (F70) 53

Verner, Henry – 10 (F74) 25

Vernin, Rebekka (Patterson) – 12 (S76) 31

Verona – 1 (S65) 12, 25; 2 (S66) 6; 18 (F82) 17

Vess, Mrs. E. S. – 5 (F69) 11

Veterans of Foreign Wars – 12 (F76) 28

veterans' pensions – 17 (S81) 10

veterinarian – 11 (S75) 21

Via, David – 19 (S83) 35

Vice, Henry – 6 (F70) 58

“Viewmont” – 6 (S70) 8, 13

Vigar
 Charles – 20 (S84) 59
 Eddie – 20 (F84) 70
 John – 20 (s84) 42
 John, Sr. – 20 (S84) 59
 John E. – 20 (S84) 59
 Mary – 20 (S84) 59
 W. A. – 20 (S84) 59
 William – 20 (F84) 70

Viger, William A. – 20 (S84) 41

“Vinegar Hill” – 8 (F72) 45

Vine, Jane (Herberger) – 12 (S76) 30

Vines

Anna – 11 (S75) 45

D. – 17 (S81) 39

Mrs. D. – see Vines, Margaret

Elizabeth – 20 (S84) 59

Isaac N. – 15 (S79) 24

James W. – 15 (S79) 25

Margaret – 17 (S81) 39

William – 17 (S81) 39

Vines family – 17 (F81) 32, 36

Vint

Benjamin – 20 (S84) 59

Elizabeth – 12 (S76) 10—photo; 12 (S76) 13, 20

Martha – 20 (S84) 59

Mary – 12 (S76) 20

Vinton – 14 (S78) 22

Viridon, James – 20 (F84) 72

Virginia Army National Guard – 9 (S73) 55

Virginia Assembly – 2 (S66) 16, 17;

acts – 2 (S66) 13, 14; 3 (F67) 9

meeting in Staunton – 2 (S66) 15

Virginia Bill of Rights – 8 (S72) 41

Virginia Board of Public Works – 16 (S80) 14

Virginia Central Railroad – 9 (F73) 8, 12, 24

Virginia Central Railway – 1 (S65) 16, 20; 1 (F65) 6, 12; 5 (S69) 5; 6 (F70) 68; 20 (F84) 31, 35, 53

See also C&O Railroad

Virginia China Clay and Firebrick Works – 9 (S73) 6

Virginia Chronicle – 8 (S72) 43

Virginia citizen road commissioners – 16 (S80) 16

Virginia Colony – 2 (S66) 10, 14

Virginia Commission on Conservation and Development – 10 (S74) 41

Virginia Committee on Religion – 2 (S66) 16; 8 (S72) 41

Virginia Constitution – 1 (S65) 20, 21, 26; 2 (S66) 18

Virginia Constitutional Convention – 8 (F72) 9

Virginia Convention (which adopted the federal constitution) – 8 (S72) 31

Virginia Convention, 1775 – 6 (F70) 37; 10 (S74) 4; 11 (F75) 9

Virginia Convention, 1788 – 8 (S72) 17

Virginia counties – see Augusta County; Botetourt County; Fairfax County; Frederick, County; Rockbridge County, Rockingham County; Shenandoah County

Virginia Court of Chancery – 8 (S72) 15

Virginia Cultural Development Study Commission – 2 (F66) 7

Virginia Declaration of Rights – 2 (S66) 18

Virginia Federation of History – 5 (S69) 41

Virginia Female Institute – 1 (F65) 7; 6 (S70) 17; 7 (F71) 35; see also Stuart Hall

Virginia finances – 4 (F68) 13

Virginia Gazette – 3 (S67) 18; 8 (F72) 13; 9 (S73) 17, 21; 10 (S74) 6; 11 (F75) 13

Virginia General Assembly – 2 (F66) 6

The Virginia Germans – 10 (F74) 20

Virginia Historic Landmarks Commission – 5 (F69) 7; 15 (S79) 5

Virginia Hotel – 1 (F65) 8, 17; 7 (F71) 32; 9 (F73) 28

Virginia House Committee for Roads and Internal Navigation – 16 (S80) 14

Virginia House Committee on Religion, 1776 – 8 (S72) 39

Virginia House of Burgesses – 8 (F72) 49

Virginia Illustrated – 10 (S74) 38, 39, 40; 10 (S74) 42 (photograph)

“Virginia Iron Manufacture in the Slave Era” – 14 (S78) 34

Virginia Landmarks Register – 11 (S75) 6

Virginia Legislature- 2 (S66) 14
 c. 1775-1788 – 3 (F67) 10

Virginia Metalcrafters – 5 (F69) 16

Virginia Military Institute – see VMI

Virginia Militia in Mexico – 11 (S75) 17

Virginia Museum of Fine Arts - 3 (S67) 16

Virginia National Bank – 8 (S72) 5

Virginia National Guard – 3 (F67) 3

Virginia Patent Flour – 18 (F82) 18

“The Virginia Plan” – 8 (S72) 42

Virginia, Royal Governor – 1 (S65) 9

Virginia Secession – 1 (F65) 5, 7, 9
 Convention – 1 (F65) 5, 7
 Ordinance – 1 (F65) 8, 9

Virginia’s Pride Flour – 18 (F82) 7

Virginia School for the Deaf and the Blind – see VSDB

Virginia Springs – 9 (F73) 29

Virginia State Historical Society – 6 (S70) 37; 7 (S71) 14

Virginia State WW Centennial Convention – 4 (S68) 16

Virginia Statute for Religious Freedom – 4 (F68) 10; 6b (S70) 10; 8 (S72) 41

Virginia Statute for Religious Liberty – see Virginia Statute for Religious Freedom

Virginia Supreme Court – 1 (F65) 7; 6 (S70) 33; 7 (S71) 13, 15

Virginia Teachers Association – 17 (F81) 13

The Virginias – 13 (F77) 21, 24

VMI - 7 (F71) 43; 8 (F72) 34, 35
board - 1 (S65) 16
Cadet Club – 13 (S77) 21
corps – 1 (F65) 11, 12, 14
Corps of Cadets – 15 (F79) 14
destruction – 1 (F65) 16

Vogely family – 8 (F72) 24

Vollers

Oscar – 11 (S75) 26
Mrs. Oscar – see Prufer, Emma

von Reuss, _____ - 15 (F79) 32

voter qualifications – 9 (S73) 20

voting

restrictions – 9 (S73) 20
rights – 1 (S65) 21

Vowel, _____ - 17 (S81) 28

VSDB – 1 (S65) 16, 17, 24; 1 (F65) 7, 9; 2 (F66) 20; 5 (S69) 10; 6 (S70) 17; 9 (F73) 24;
12 (S76) 19; 12 (F76) 15

W

W & L – see Washington and Lee University

Waddell

_____ - 19 (F83) 22
A. – 14 (S78) 23; 20 (F84) 70

Mrs. A. – see Waddell, Frances Ann
Addison – 18 (S82) 24
Ann H. – 17 (S81) 39
Alexander – 16 (S80) 68; 18 (S82) 24
Mrs. Alexander – see Lomax, Cornelia
Charles Edward – 14 (F78) 72
Frances Ann – 20 (F84) 70
James (Rev) - 2 (S66) 14; 8 (S72) 39, 40; 12 (S76) 21; 16 (S80) 55; 16 (F80) 54,
55; 17 (S81) 36; 17 (F81) 16
James G. – 19 (S83) 35
Janeta Sarah – 14 (F78) 72
John Sidney – 14 (F78) 72
Joseph Addison – 1 (F65) 11; 2 (S66) 19, 20; 5 (S69) 24, 25, 37; 7 (S70) 17;
7 (F71) 34; 9 (F73) 23
Kitty E. – 16 (F80) 71
L. – 16 (S80) 68; 16 (F80) 71; 20 (S84) 61
L., Sr. – 19 (F82) 29
Livingston – 19 (S83) 35
Mrs. Livingston – see Estill, Hannah
Lyttleton – 14 (F78) 72
Mary – 14 (F78) 72
Montgomery – 19 (F83) 26
N. E. – 19 (F83) 26
Sarah (Fishburn) – 20 (S84) 61
Sylvester – 14 (F78) 73
Virginia – 16 (S80) 68

Waddle

Alexander – 13 (S77) 40, 41, 43
Cooper – 16 (F80) 40
James – 16 (F80) 41
John – 16 (F80) 40

Waddy

Anthony – 15 (F79) 36
Elizabeth Ann – 15 (F79) 36

Wade

J. Deacon – 17 (F81) 38
J. H. – 18 (F82) 15
J. Homer – 17 (F81) 38
John Letcher – 10 (S84) 67
Mabel Berry – 17 (F81) 38
W. M. – 20 (S84) 67

Wade's Mill – 18 (F82) 5, 6, 11

Waggoner

Adam – 7 (F70) 53

Henry – 6 (F70) 58

Waghill, John – 6 (F70) 58

Wagner

Elva – 14 (F78) 46

Riley, Mr. & Mrs. – 7 (F71) 12; 15 (S79) 53, 55

Wagner [L.] Grist Mill – 18 (F82) 11

wagon

makers – 9 (F73) 24

stand – 7 (F71) 32; see also taverns

train – 5 (S69) 5; 8 (F72) 36, 37; 9 (F73) 29

works – 1 (S65) 25; 1 (F65) 6

Wagoner

George – 11 (S75) 45

Ludwig – 6 (F70) 70; 7 (S71) 53; 7 (F71) 53

wagoners – 14 (F78) 7

Wagonier, Mary (Armintroute) – 20 (F84) 72

Wagy

Jacob – 12 (S76) 30

Mrs. Jacob – see Nebergall, Barbara

Wahaven, John – 6 (F70) 53

Wait, Agnes (Wilmoth) – 20 (F84) 73

Wald, Isaac – 3 (F67) 17

Walker

_____ (Gen.) – 18 (F82) 33

Adam – 6 (F70) 57, 63

Alexander – 20 (S84) 40, 59, 67

Benjamin – 20 (S84) 59

Betsey – [no entry]

Francis Amasa – 1 (F65) 13, 18

Gilbert C. – 18 (F82) 19

James – 6 (F70) 53; 7 (S71) 47; 15 (S79) 50; 15 (F79) 51

Mrs. James – see Walker, Margaret W.
Jane Frances (Page) – 6 (S70) 14
Jim – 18 (F82) 23
John – 6 (S70) 14; 6 (F70) 7, 57; 10 (S74) 11; 20 (S84) 67
Mrs. John – see Walker, Betsey
Joseph – 8 (F72) 52; 14 (S78) 8
Margaret W. – 15 (F79) 51
Mary – 2 (S66) 14
M. L. – 18 (S82) 24
Pauline – 12 (S76) 10 (photo); 12 (S76) 13
Polly – 15 (F79) 51
R. C. – 16 (S80) 41
R. Lindsay – 18 (S82) 24
Mrs. R. Lindsay – see Eskridge, Maria R.
Robert – 13 (S77) 39, 40; 15 (F79) 51
Mrs. Robert – see Walker, Polly
Samuel – 6 (F70) 53
Sylvanus – 17 (S81) 5
Thomas – 5 (F69) 28; 6 (S70) 10, 14; 6 (F70) 60, 61; 14 (S78) 14, 19;
16 (F80) 49; 19 (S83) 23
Mrs. Thomas – 6 (S70) 14
William – 7 (S71) 47; 20 (S84) 59

“Walker Affair” – 6 (F70) 6, 7

Walker family – 4 (F68) 17; 14 (F78) 42

Walker’s Creek – 4 (F68) 17, 18

Walkers Meadows – 13 (S77) 44

Walking Tour of Staunton – 5 (F69) 38

Wall, A. J. – 18 (S82) 31

Wallace

Andrew – 6 (S70) 14
Mrs. Andrew – see Woods, Margaret
Ann Eliza – 16 (F80) 71
Caleb (Rev.) – 20 (S84) 17
Eleanor Amanda – 17 (F81) 31
Eliza – 16 (F80) 71
James – 20 (F84) 73
Mrs. James – see Baird, Jean
J. Caleb – 20 (S84) 15
J. S. – 12 (F76) 38

Lew (Gen.) – 20 (F84) 51
Michael – 17 (S81) 5
Nathan – 20 (S84) 59
R. Tate – 17 (F81) 31
Samuel – 14 (F78) 73
Simon – 20 (S84) 59
Tom – 5 (F69) 14
William – 7 (S71) 53; 7 (F71) 53; 17 (S81) 39

Wallace place – 9 (F73) 54

Waller, Mr. & Mrs. Nat – 7 (F69) 11

Wallin, James – 6 (F70) 58

Wallowing Hole – 13 (F77) 37

Walls, George – 7 (F71) 35

Wall's Tavern – 7 (F71) 36

Walnut Brook – 5 (F69) 9

“Walnut Grove” – 4 (F68) 30 (photograph); 7 (F68) 3, 6, 26; 5 (F69) 15; 10 (S74) 16; 13 (F77) 15-18; 13 (F77) 17 (photograph) see also “Pratt's Farm”

“Walnut Hills” – see “Willoughby”

Walpole, Robert – 4 (S68) 26

“The Walpole” (ship) – 16 (F80) 8, 9

Walshe, T. J. (Fr.) – 7 (S71) 20

Walter

Charles – 9 (S73) 15
Earnest – 9 (S73) 15
Edward – 9 (S73) 5, 15
Fredereick W. – 7 (S71) 14
George – 6 (F70) 62
Helen (Miss) – 12 (S76) 12
Helen S. – 7 (S71) 19
Joseph – 9 (S73) 15
Mary – 9 (S73) 5, 15
Michael – 6 (F70) 58

Walters Pottery – 9 (S73) 14

Walton

Chap. – 20 (S84) 59
Edward – 20 (S84) 59
George – 20 (S84) 59
John – 20 (S84) 42, 52, 53, 59
Moses – 6 (S70) 27

Wampler

Enos – 9 (F73) 45
Mrs. Enos – see Weade, Martha Ann
Jacob – 20 (S84) 59
Mack – 20 (F84) 6

Wampter, Michael – 6 (F70) 58

Wampton, Michael – 6 (F70) 58

Wanamaker, John – 3 (S67) 6

Wanger, Abraham (Rev.) – 19 (S83) 35

War Between the English and French Colonists – see French and Indian Wars

War Between the States – 6 (S70) 20; 7 (F71) 34

“War in the Alleghanies: The Civil War on the Parkersburg Pike” – 15 (S79) 4-20

War of 1812 – 3 (F67) 20; 5 (S69) 34; 6 (S70) 46

Ward

_____ (Mrs.) – see Coalter, Peggy
Elizabeth – 17 (F81) 33
James – 6 (F70) 58
John – 6 (F70) 63; 17 (F81) 33
Mrs. John – see Ward, Elizabeth
Nathan – 6 (F70) 58
Wills – 6 (F70) 58

Warden

Charles W., Jr. – 5 (F69) 30
Mary – see Leas, Mary

Warden & Company – 5 (F69) 30

Wardlaw

James – 16 (S80) 43
Mrs. James – see Wardlaw, Martha
Martha – 16 (S80) 43
William (Dr.) – 3 (F67) 20; 12 (S76) 23

Ware

Arthur R., Jr. – 17 (F81) 4; 20 (F84) 10
Mrs. Arthur R., Jr. – 17 (S81) 57
Ella Kinney – see Kinney, Ella
Frank T. – 20 (S84) 26
George M. – 5 (F69) 18
Mr. & Mrs. George M. – 11 (F75) 41
L. (hotel manager) – 8 (F72) 45
John – 20 (S84) 59

Warm Springs & Harrisonburg Turnpike – 5 (F69) 20; 7 (S71) 52; 7 (F71) 52

Warm Springs – 2 (S66) 15; 10 (S74) 33; 11 (F75) 43

Warm Springs Valley – 11 (S75) 5

“Warminster” – 6 (S70) 9

Warner

Daniel – 9 (S73) 40
Elizabeth – 12 (S76) 20

Warren

Ella (Harrison) – 20 (F84) 71
Jacob – 13 (F77) 41, 42
Michael – 20 (F84) 74
Timothy – 13 (S77) 45

Warren (VA) – 6 (S70) 5

Warren Green Hotel – 10 (S74) 23

Warrick

Jacob – 13 (F77) 26, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40
John – 13 (S77) 57; 13 (F77) 26, 35, 37
William – 13 (F77) 36, 40
See also Warwick

Wars – see Civil War; French and Indian Wars; Mexican War; Revolutionary War; War of 1812

Wartman, Laurence – 3 (S67) 16, 17, 18

Warwick

Barksdale – 18 (F82) 22
B. G. – 15 (S79) 50
Mrs. B. G. – see Warwick, Mary
Charles William – 11 (S75) 6
Christopher – 7 (S71) 47
Jacob – 9 (S73) 38; 11 (S75) 5
James William – 15 (S79) 50
James Woods – 11 (S75) 4, 5, 6
John – 9 (S73) 36
Mary – 15 (S79) 50
William – 9 (S73) 38
See also Warrick

“Warwickton” – 11 (S75) 4-7

Wash, James – 13 (F77) 39

Wash house – 7 (S71) 51; 7 (F71) 51

Washbarger, Harriet – 11 (S75) 46

Washburn, _____ (Col., U.S. Army) -12 (F76) 38

Washington

George – 3 (F67) 11; 4 (F68) 12, 20; 5 (S69) 29, 36; 6 (S70) 8, 44; 6 (F70) 37; 7 (F71) 29, 31; 8 (S72) 8, 18, 57, 59, 60; 8 (F72) 19; 9 (S73) 21; 10 (S74) 6, 7, 25, 27, 33; 10 (F74) 6; 11 (S75) 5; 11 (F75) 13, 15; 12 (F76) 4, 6, 23; 15 (S79) 36; 18 (S82) 6; 20 (F84) 10
Thomas – 20 (S84) 59

Washington

city – 7 (F71) 31
monument – 1 (S65) 24
National Cathedral – 9 (S73) 52
siege of – 1 (F65) 16
White House – 8 (F72) 13, 14
Willard Hotel – 1 (S65) 22

Washington and Lee University – 1 (S65) 21; 1 (F65) 16; 4 (S68) 15; 4 (F68) 6, 7, 13, 26, 27; 5 (S69) 33; 6 (S70) 35, 37; 7 (F71) 5, 43; 13 (S77) 21; 20 (S84) 16

Washington College Beechenbrook Club – see Washington and Lee University

Washington County – 11 ((75) 9; 13 (S77) 37

The Washington Express – 9 (F73) 12

Washington Tavern – 9 (F73) 27, 28

Waters, J. H. – 12 (F76) 31; 20 (S84) 60, 63

Waters of Elk – 13 (F77) 37

waterways – 10 (F74) 7

Watkins

_____ - 20 (S84) 14

George – 17 (S81) 5

Joel – 17 (S81) 5

John – 17 (S81) 5

Watson

B. E. – 20 (F84) 59

Conrad – 9 (S73) 14

Mrs. Conrad – see Watson, Elizabeth

Elizabeth – 9 (S73) 14

James M. – 9 (F73) 51; 10 (S74) 21

John W. – 9 (S73) 14

Mary A. (Cline) – 19 (F83) 47

Samuel – 9 (S73) 14

Thomas Leonard – 13 (F77) 21

William – 15 (S79) 51

Watson Pottery – 9 (S73) 7

Watts

Andrew Stuart – 19 (F83) 27

Isaac – 10 (S74) 11

John B. – 20 (S84) 60

Matthew – 14 (F78) 32, 33

William – 15 (F79) 51

William H. – 18 (S82) 15; 19 (F83) 27

William V. – 15 (S79) 50

Way, Frances – 14 (F78) 47

Wayland

_____ - 15 (F79) 46
Jane L. – 11 (S75) 47
John H. 5 (F69) 9, 20; 7 (F71) 15
Lewis – 5 (S69) 34; 17 (S81) 39
Mrs. Lewis – see Porterfield, Mary C.
Louis – 19 (F83) 27

Wayles, Martha – see Skelton, Martha Wayles

Wayley, George – 9 (S73) 40

Wayne, Anthony – 2 (S66) 16; 14 (F78) 4, 28, 29

Wayne District – 5 (F69) 15,16

Wayne Tavern – 7 (F71) 32, 34

Waynesboro – 1 (S65) 17; 1 (F65) 15; 5 (F69) 15; 7 (S70) 42—photo; 10 (F74) 12; 11 (S75) 9; 18 (F82) 16; 20 (F84) 53, 54, 55
See also Battle of Waynesboro

Waynesboro

baseball field – 14 (F78) 20
brick pavements – 14 (F78) 21
distilleries – 14 (F78) 15, 16
early businesses – 14 (F78) 8
education – 1 (F65) 7
encampments during the Civil War – 1 (F65) 7, 9
fires – 14 (S78) 44
flooding – 14 (F78) 28
freight car manufacture – 14 (F78) 24
government tannery – 14 (F78) 14
gravel bed – 14 (F78) 18, 19
hardware factory – 14 (F78) 24
historic marker – 14 (78) 15
history – 14 (F78) 4-31
holiday celebrations – 14 (F78) 8
hook and ladder company – 14 (F78) 18
horse races – 14 (F78) 6
incorporation – 14 (F78) 5, 8, 17, 31
libraries – 14 (F78) 7
Lithia springs – 14 (F78) 23
“Little Tammany” – 14 (F78) 9
maps – 14 (F78) 5, 20
patents – 14 (F78) 19
physicians – 14 (F78) 8

- population – 1 (F65) 5 (in 1861); 2 (S66) 11 (1960 census)
- prison – 14 (F78) 16
- public subscription – 14 (F78) 8
- railroad stat[ion?]. – 1 (F65) 16
- slaves – 14 (F78) 6
- taxes – 14 (F78) 18
- tollgate – 14 (F78) 9
- tourist trade – 14 (F78) 9
- town spring – 14 (F78) 28
- travelers – 14 (F78) 16
- whipping post – 14 (F78) 18

Waynesboro Alexander Company – 14 (F78) 8

Waynesboro Anniversary of Our Independence- 14 (F78) 8

Waynesboro bands

- East Augusta Band – 14 (?78) 19
- Eureka Brass Band – 14 (F78) 19

Waynesboro: Basic City – 14 (F78) 22; 16 (S80) 21; 20 (F84) 40

- American Car Company – 14 (F78) 24
- arsenic springs – 14 (F78) 23
- Basic City Bank – 14 (F78) 24
- Basic City (Selb's) Knitting Factory – 14 (F78) 24
- Basic City Landscape Improvement Company – 14 (F78) 22
- Basic City Match Factory – 14 (F78) 24
- Basic City Mining, Manufacturing and Land Company – 14 (F78) 22, 24, 25
- Basic City Paper Fabrique – 14 (F78) 24
- blast furnace – 14 (F78) 23
- J. C. Jones & Co. – 20 (F84) 58
- land speculation – 14 (F78) 22
- Michael, Son & Company – 14 (F78) 24

Waynesboro: Basic City streets

- 13th Street – 14 (F78) 17
- Third Street – 14 (F78) 24

Waynesboro, Battle of – 14 (F78) 15, 17; see also Battle of Waynesboro

Waynesboro business

- Buster & Bomgarner – 20 (S84) 68

“Waynesboro Cadets” – 14 (F78) 14

Waynesboro cemeteries – 10 (S74) 19; 14 (F78) 18, 20

Waynesboro Census, 1810 – 14 (F78) 6, 9i

Waynesboro Center for Shopping – see Waynesboro: sections of the city

Waynesboro churches

Baptist – 8 (S72) 53; 14 (F78) 17

church lot – 14 (F78) 28

First Presbyterian Church churchyard – 10 (S74) 19

Grace Lutheran Church – 14 (F78) 18

Methodist – 8 (S72) 52-56; 14 (F78) 7

Methodist churchyard – 14 (F78) 7

Methodist Episcopal Church, North – 14 (F78) 17

Presbyterian – 6 (F70) 21, 22; 7 (S71) 24, 28; 8 (S72) 5; 14 (F78) 7, 18

Seventh Day Adventist Church – 14 (F78) 15

The Waynesboro Circulating Library Company” – 14 (S78) 7

Waynesboro Freemasons

Lee Lodge #209- 14 (F78) 16

Masonic Temple/Opera House – 14 (F78) 21

Waynesboro Greys – 14 (F78) 14

Waynesboro hotels

Hotel Brandon – 14 (F78) 23

Hotel Brunswick – 14 (F78) 18

Waynesboro Hotel – 14 (F78) 8, 11

Waynesboro houses

Culton house – 14 (F78) 19

“Springdale” – 14 (F78) 18

Stuart [Archibald] house – 20 (F84) 12

Walker house – 14 (F78) 19

Withrow house – 14 (F78) 18; 15 (S79) 18—photo

Waynesboro Junction – 14 (F78) 21, 22

Waynesboro Light Infantry Company – 15 (F79) 37

Waynesboro merchants

Chews Store – 14 (F78) 20

Newberry’s – 14 (F78) 18

Rodens Store – 14 (F78) 20

“Waynesboro News Virginian” – see News Virginian

Waynesboro newspapers

- Augusta News – 14 (F78) 16
- Basic City Advance – 14 (F78) 23
- Ingalls City and Waynesboro Times – 14 (F78) 21, 22
- Waynesboro Weekly Tribune – 14 (S78) 34 37

Waynesboro Publishing Company 7 (S71) 29; see also News Virginian

Waynesboro Road – see Route 250

Waynesboro schools – 14 (F78) 7, 9, 10, 18

- The Academy – 14 (F78) 10, 14
- Fishburne Military School – 14 (F78) 18, 20
- free schools – 14 (F78) 22
- Jackson-Wilson School – 20 (F84) 53
- private schools – 14 (F78) 10
- public schools 14 (F78) 18
- Rosenwald School – 17 (F81) 5, 14
- school curriculum – 14 (S78) 8
- Shenandoah Normal College – 14 (F78) 24
- Waynesboro Academy – 1 (F65) 7
- Waynesboro Academy and Town Hall – 14 (F78) 8
- Waynesboro Female seminary – 14 (F78) 18
- Wenonah – 14 (F78) 23

Waynesboro: sections of the city

- Center for Shopping – 20 (F84) 53
- Ingalls City – 14 (F78) 21
- Sable Manor – 14 (F78) 18
- Willow Oaks – 14 (F78) 16
- See also Waynesboro: Basic City; Waynesboro Junction; West Waynesboro

Waynesboro streets

- Bath Avenue – 11 (S75) 10
- Border Alley – 8 (S72) 53
- Broad Street – 8 (S72) 51; 14 (F78) 18, 28, 30
- Cemetery Hill – 7 (S71) 28
- Fourteenth Street – 14 (F78) 18
- Glen Alley – 8 (S72) 53, 55
- Main Street – 5 (F69) 15, 16; 7 (F71) 37; 8 (S72) 5; 14 (F78) 11, 14, 15, 16, 18, 20, 28
- Market Avenue – 14 (F78) 17
- New Hope Road – 14 (F78) 16

Ohio Street – 8 (S72) 51; 14 (F78) 16, 20
paved streets – 14 (F78) 21
Second Cross Street – see Wayne Avenue
Second Main Street – see Broad Street
Spring alley – 14 (F78) 30
Third Street – 11 (S75) 10
Thirteenth Street – 14 (F78) 18
Wayne Avenue – 14 (F78) 11, 19, 21, 28

Waynesboro's Company E – 14 (F78) 14

“Waynesboro's ‘Old’ Presbyterian Church” – 7 (S71) 24; 7 (S71) 27 (photograph)

Waynesborough – see Waynesboro

Wayt

_____ - 20 (S84) 38
Hampton H. (Staunton mayor) – 4 (S68) 5
H. H. (Col.) – 13 (S77) 15
John – 5 (S69) 39; 7 (F71) 34, 36
Mrs. John – 7 (F71) 33

Wayt's Field – 8 (F72) 46

Weade

Henry – 19 (F83) 27
Mrs. Henry – see Weade, Hetty
Hetty – 19 (F83) 27
Louisa – 19 (F83) 27
Martha Ann – 9 (F73) 45

Weathers, John – 13 (S77) 45, 46, 47, 48, 56

Weaver

Augustus – 9 (F73) 40
Jason – 20 (F84) 60, 63
Michael – 6 (F70) 58

weavers – 6 (S70) 45; 14 (S78) 7

Webb

Elizabeth – 17 (S81) 42
Mrs. E. Theodore – 20 (F84) 6, 8, 10, 18
Mrs. Frank – 5 (F69) 32
George – 9 (S73) 24
J. Taylor – 17 (S81) 39

John – 13 (S77) 45, 46; 17 (S81) 39; 20 (S84) 59
John Cyrus – 17 (S81) 39
John Sidney – 12 (F76) 25
Samuel – 20 (S84) 59
Will – 6 (F70) 63

Webber, Ed – 9 (F73) 21

Weber, Peter – 14 (S78) 38

Webster

Daniel – 7 (F71) 33; 12 (F76) 10, 15
Donald B. – 9 (S73) 9, 15
Elias – 17 (S81) 39

Weed, J. Ambler (Fr.) – 7 (S71) 17, 19

Weekday Religious Education – 14 (F78) 43

Weeks

Edna – 18 (S82) 34
Elisha – 15 (S79) 27; 15 (F79) 25
Nimrod – 15 (S79) 25; 15 (S79) 24
Robert F. – 15 (S79) 25

Weiford

Anthony – 15 (S79) 50; 19 (F83) 27
Mrs. Anthony – 15 (S79) 50
Mary – 19 (F83) 27

Weigel

George – 12 (S76) 31
Mrs. George – see Michael, Magdelene

Weigel family – 8 (F72) 24

Weimaer, _____ Rev.) – 10 (F74) 20, 27

Weinberg

Abraham (Abe) – 8 (S72) 25; 11 (F75) 33
Mrs. Abe – see Barth
Frieda (Miss) – 11 (F75) 33
Herman – 11 (F75) 33
Irving – 11 (F75) 33
Sam – 11 (F75) 33
Sol – 11 (F75) 33

Weinberg Clothing Company – 8 (S72) 25

Weismann family – 10 (F74) 19

Weiss, James – 13 (S77) 47

Weizel family – 8 (F72) 24

Welcher, W. W. – 8 (S72) 21

Weldon

Ann Elizabeth – 16 (F80) 71

Jane Ann – 16 (F80) 71, 72

John Henry – 16 (F80) 71, 72

Mrs. John Henry – see Weldon, Jane Ann

Sarah Jane – 16 (F80) 72

Wellen

Catherine – 11 (S75) 44; 16 (F80) 72

Osborne – 16 (F80) 72

Mrs. Osborne – see Wellen, Catherine

William Francis – 16 (F80) 72

Weller

Addison (Rev.) – 8 (S72) 53, 56

Betsy Jane – 20 (S84) 67

Catharine – see Wellen, Catharine

C. L. – 7 (F71) 37

James Grandan – 20 (S84) 67

Sarah – 17 (S81) 39

Tobias – 5 (F69) 19; 17 (S81) 39; 20 (S84) 67

Mrs. Tobias – see Weller, Betsy Jane; Weller, Sarah

Walter Scot – 20 (S84) 67

Weller & Armentrou9t – 5 (F69) 31

Wells

_____ (Col.) - 20 (F84) 54

Adam – 9 (S73) 38

H. H. – 8 (F72) 42

Mildred – 14 (F78) 37

Welsh

John – 16 (S80) 40

Mrs. John – see Logan, Mary

Wenger

Austin – 7 (F71) 9

David G. – 16 (F80) 72

Wenger family – 3 (S67) 20

Wenger's Mill – 18 (F82) 10

Wenner, Mr. & Mrs. Glenn – 13 (S77) 11

Wenrich family – 8 (F72) 24

Wertenbaker family – 1 (S65) 14

Weschler, Mrs. Maurice E. – 20 (F84) 15

Wesleyan Female Institute – 1 (F65) 7; 5 (F69) 13; 6 (S70) 17-34; 7 (S71) 35

Wesleyan Female Institute

chaperones – 6 (S70) 24, 32

curriculum – 6 (S70) 21, 23, 27, 31

dancing – 6 (S70) 22, 32

discipline – 6 (S70) 30

disease – 6 (S70) 29

dress codes – 6 (S70) 24, 30

examinations, oral – 6 (S70) 22

finances – 6 (S70) 30, 32

music program – 6 (S70) 26

photograph – 6 (S70) 17

religious instruction – 6 (S70) 24

school prayer – 6 (S70) 24

school trips – 6 (S70) 28

tuition – 6 (S70) 18

West

Daniel – 14 (F78) 32, 33

James – 16 (F80) 14

Joseph – 13 (F77) 42

Littleton – 13 (F77) 42

Samuel – 6 (F70) 60; 13 (S77) 42

William – 13 (S77) 42, 45; 13 (F77) 42; 16 (F80) 14

Mrs. William – see Hanna, _____

West Augusta – 15 (F79) 4, 14, 15

West Augusta Guards – 10 (S74) 15; 17 (S81) 14

West Augusta Mills – 18 (F82) 7, 10

West Point (U.S. Military Academy) – 1 (S65) 16; 2 (S66) 22

West View – 1 (F65) 7, 8; 15 (F79) 4, 12

West Virginia

elections – 1 (S65) 17

forts – 10 (S74) 31

West Waynesboro Land Company – 14 (F78) 21, 22

Western

Mary M. – 18 (S82) 24

Thomas – 18 (S82) 24

Mrs. Thomas – see Western, Mary M.

Western District marshall – 4 (F68) 15

Western Electric Telephone – 9 (F73) 42

Western Lunatic Asylum – see Western State Hospital

Western State Hospital – 1 (S65) 16, 17; 1 (F65) 7, 17; 2 (F66) 19, 21; 6 (S70) 31; 7 (S71) 33; 7 (F71) 36

Westfall

Cornelius – 13 (F77) 28, 29

Daniel – 13 (F77) 29, 30, 31

George – 13 (F77) 26, 28, 30,\

Jacob, Sr. – 13 (F77) 28, 30, 32, 34, 35

Jacob, Jr. – 13 (F77) 27, 32, 34

Westham (Richmond port) – 6 (S70) 9

Weston, George – 12 (S76) 10—photo; 12 (S76) 13

“Westover” – 14 (S78) 20

Westrey, Thomas – 6 (F70) 58

West’s Stage Line – 7 (F71) 36

Westview – 10 (F74) 40

westward

expansion – 10 (F74) 8

migration – 16 (F80) 14-51

Wetzel

H. (Rev.) – 20 (S84) 53

Henry – 20 (S84) 40, 52, 59

Wetzell, Sally – 16 (S80) 63

Weyer, Bernard – 10 (S74) 35

Weyer's Cave – see Grand Caverns

"A Weyer's Cave Collection" – 10 (S74) 35-43

Weyers Cave – 5 (F69) 17

Weytie, Peter – 6 (F70) 53

Whalen, Thomas – 20 (S84) 59

Whaley

James M. – 18 (S82) 31

William – 4 (S68) 5; 7 (S71) 20; 7 (F71) 34

Wharton

_____ (Gen.) – 14 (F78) 15

Gabriel C. – 20 (F84) 52, 54

James – 6 (F70) 57

"What Staunton Ladies Cooked in 1891" – 5 (F69) 30-35

Wheat

_____ - 13 (S77) 20

C. C. – 13 (S77) 19

Charles – 7 (F71) 34

J. C. (Rev.) 5 (S69) 7, 22

Wheat – 1 (S65) 18, 27; 2 (S66) 12

"Wheatlands" (U.S. Rte11) – 5 (F69) 12

"Wheatlands" (Rte 876) – 5 (F69) 11; 6 (F70) 65-69; 66—photo; 7 (F71) 17

Wheeler

- David – 17 (S81) 39
- Mrs. David – see Rhodes, A. J.
- Jacob W. – 11 (S75) 41
- Joseph – 13 (S77) 43
- Nickolas – 14 (F78) 36
- Peter – 20 (S84) 59
- Thomas B. – 11 (S75) 41

Wheelbarger, Samuel – 20 (S84) 59

wheel roads – 20 (F84) 30

Whiee (White), Elizabeth – 16 (F80) 72

Whig

- Congress – 12 (F76) 9
- newspaper – 7 (F71) 33
- Party – 1 (S65) 17; 1 (F65) 5, 6; 8 (S72) 11; 12 (F76) 9, 15; 17 (S81) 10

Whigs – 2 (S66) 8; 7 (F71) 32; 16 (S80) 18

whipping post – 3 (F67) 17

Whiskey Creek – 7 (F71) 9; 18 (F82) 14, 15

Whisman

- James – 20 (S84) 59
- Mary – 14(F78) 73
- Philip – 14 (F78) 73
- Mrs. Philip – see Whisman, Mary

Whissen

- Sarah A. – 15 (S79) 50
- William – 15 (S79) 50

Whistler, A. W. – 15 (F79) 23

Whistler's (Big Spring) Mill – 18 (F82) 11

White

- _____ - 14 (F78) 51
- Billy – 7 (F71) 34
- Catrine – 13 (F77) 28, 30
- Christian S. – 11 (F75) 30
- Mrs. Christian S. – see Maxwell, Laura

Clement – 17 (S81) 39
David – 15 (S79) 51
David, Sr. – 9 (S73) 37; 13 (F77) 33
David, Jr. – 13 (F77) 33
Eleanor (Miss) – 12 (S76) 13
Eleanor L. – 16 (S80) 73
Emily – 19 (F83) 44
G. Dorsey (Rev.) – 5 (S69) 30; 8 (S72) 56
George – 20 (S84) 59
George E. – 17 (F81) 11, 12
H. A. – 18 (F82) 28
Mrs. Harry Fitzhugh – 20 (F84) 8
Isaac – 13 (F77) 32, 34; 20 (F84) 57
James E. – 12 (F76) 45
Mrs. James E. – see Young, Margaret
James R. – 15 (F79) 51
John – 13 (F77) 32; 18 (S82) 22
Joseph – 6 (F70) 53
Mary – 5 (F69) 10; 19 (F83) 44
R. H. (wagonmaster) – 12 (F76) 36
Robert – 20 (S84) 67
Robert (Rev.) – 19 (F83) 27; 20 (S84) 67
Mrs. Robert – see Donaghe, Margaret
Samuel – 1 (F66) 20; 6 (F70) 58
Sanford – 8 (F72) 46
Solomon – 9 (S73) 35
Thomas J. – 20 (S84) 59
T. J. – 14 (F78) 35
T. W. – 11 (S75) 38
Virginia (McComb) – 12 (F76) 45
William – 14 (F78) 5, 31; 17 (S81) 5, 39; 20 (S84) 68
William, Jr. – 13 (F77) 31

White Basis Party – 7 (F71) 22

White Bridge – 8 (S72) 29

White Cloud (Indian) – 12 (F76) 23

White Cloud Flour – 18 (F82) 7

Whitehead, Clara (Skinner) – 20 (F84) 69

White Lily Flour

Mossy Creek Mill – 18 (F82) 5

Wade Mill – 18 (F82) 5, 15

White Lily Patent Flour – 18 (F82) 18

Whitemore, R. E. – 4 (S68) 6

“White Oak Flats” – 17 (F81) 48

White Pine (PA) – 10 (F74) 24, 25

White Rose Fancy Flour – 18 (F82) 13

White Star

Flour – 18 (F82) 5, 16

Mill – 9 (F73) 58-60; 11 (S75) 25; 18 (F82) 5

White Sulphur Springs – 9 (F73) 15

Whitfield, George – 19 (F83) 15, 16

Whiting

John – 19 (F83) 27

Peter B. – 17 (S81) 5

Whitley, William – 6 (F70) 58

Whitlock

_____ - 16 (S80) 68

Braxton – 16 (S80) 68

Mrs. Braxton – see Whitlock, Sally

Eliza J. – 16 (S80) 68

Elizabeth – 11 (S75) 47

George – 14 (F78) 73

James E. M. – 20 (S84) 67

Margaret L. – 17 (S81) 39

Nancy – 19 (F83) 27

Rebecca – 17 (S81) 39

Robert – 17 (S81) 39; 18 (F82) 36; 19 (F83) 27

Mrs. Robert – see Clark, Hannah; Whitlock, Rebecca

R. T. – 17 (S81) 39

Mrs. R.T. – see Whitlock, Margaret L.

Sally – 16 (S80-) 68

Susan – 11 (S75) 41

Whitmer

Galen R. – 7 (F71) 11

Ira – 7 (F71) 14

John – 18 (F82) 36
Rich – 14 (F78) 42
Susannah – 18 (F82) 36

Whitman, George – 13 (F77) 31

Whitmore

A. J. – 20 (S84) 59
Albert G. – 20 (S84) 53
Annie L. – 19 (F83) 49
A. R. – 20 (S84) 59
Asbury – 20 (S84) 59
Bettie J. – 20 (S84) 67
Daniel – 20 (S84) 53
David – 20 (S84) 59
Elizabeth – 20 (S84) 59
Frank – 20 (S84) 59
George L. – 11 (S75) 47
Harvey – 11 (S75) 47
Jacob – 20 (S84) 59
J. M. – 20 (S84) 59
John – 20 (S84) 59
Margaret – 11 (S75) 45
Martin – 20 (S84) 59
Nancy – 20 (S84) 67
Samuel – 20 (S84) 59
William – 17 (S81) 38-40 throughout
Mrs. William – 17 (S81) 38-40 throughout
Mrs. William – see Bonsack, Salona

Whitmore family – 19 (F83) 39

Whitney, Francis – 6 (F70) 58

Whitpain (PA) – see White Pine (PA)

Whitstone, George – 13 (F77) 31

Whitt, Richard – 6 (F70) 58

whooping cough – 15 (S79) 41, 43

Wichael, Russel – 14 (F78) 46

Widow Smith's – 8 (S72) 57

widow teas – 2 (S66) 12 6 (S70) 45; see also Waynesboro

Widow Tinsley's Tavern (Goochland) – 7 (F71) 35.36

Widow Watsai's Place – 19 (F83) 29

Wiener, _____ (Capt.) – 7 (F71) 13

Wigant

Harriet – 18 (S82) 25

Martin – 18 (S82) 25

Mrs. Martin – see Wigant, Harriet

Wikle

Daniel – 20 (S84) 59

George – 20 (S84) 59

Jacob – 20 (S84) 59

James H. – 20 (S84) 59

John – 20 (S84) 59

Peter – 20 (S84) 59

Wilberger home – 9 (F73) 44

Wilbur, Robert L. – 20 (F84) 8

Wilcher's Battalion – 11 (F75) 38

Wild, L. -15 (F79) 23

Wilder, Sarah Margaret Fauber – see Fauber, Sarah Margaret

"The Wilderness" – 1 (F65) 10; 5 (F69) 10

Wilder, _____ (Union) – 1 (F65) 16

Wildridge, William – 12 (F76) 42

Wiley

Alexander – 6 (F70) 57

James – 19 (F83) 27

Mrs. James – see Wiley, Mary

John (1759) – 5 (F69) 43; 7 (F70) 57; 9 (S73) 36

John, Sr. – 6 (F70) 53

Mary – 19 (F83) 27

Robert – 13 (F77) 41, 42

See also Willey

Wilhite, Reuben – 20 (S84) 59

Wilk, William – 17 (S81) 40

Wilkes

_____ (Capt. of steamer San Jacinto) – 14 (S78) 52
S. M. – 20 (S84) 26

Willard Hotel, Washington – 20 (F84) 37

Willey

John – 8 (F72) 50
Robert – 6 (F70) 58
See also Wiley

William, John – 6 (F70) 57

William and John Crawford estate – 17 (F81) 48

William and Mary College – 4 (F68) 4A, 7, 14, 21, 26; 6 (S70) 8; 8 (F72) 15

William Beverley Patent of 1736 – 7 (F71) 21

William K. Boyle and Son – 19 (S83) 47

William Knabe Company – 6 (S70) 33

“William Purviance Tams, Jr.” – 13 (F77) 4

William Shumate and Co. – 9 (S73) 15

Williams

Abraham – 20 (S84) 59
Alice – 14 (F78) 35, 39
Ann – 15 (S79) 51
Brownie (Henkel) – 11 (F75) 37
Charles B. – 20 (F84) 77
Cumberland – 14 (S78) 34
Edna – 17 (F81) 55, 57
Edward – 14 (F78) 73
George – 14 (F78) 30
H. J. – 11 (F75) 37
Mrs. H. J. – see Miller, Mary Ann; see also Wilson, Miss
H. Joseph – 11 (F75) 37
Mrs. James E. – 20 (F84) 8

James E., Jr. – 11 (F75) 37
 J. E. – 17 (F81) 39
 Jimmy – 7 (F71) 33
 John – 6 (F70) 58; 17 (F81) 35, 41
 Ki – 17 (F81) 54
 Mrs. Ki – see Williams, Edna
 Ki, Mr., & Mrs. – 5 (F69) 16
 Lewis C. – 4 (S68) 13
 Mary Woodward (Mrs.) – see Funkhouser, Mary
 Richard – 16 (F80) 72
 Robert – 6 (F70) 58
 Samuel – 13 (S77) 43
 Samuel C. – 14 (F78) 51
 S. F. – 11 (F75) 37
 Mrs. S.R. – see Wilson, Miss
 William – 6 (F70) 58; 20 (S84) 59

Williamsburg – 1 (S65) 9, 12; 2 (S66) 10
 “digs” – 2 (F66) 6

Williamson
 _____ - 7 (F71) 35
 Sidney B. – 20 (S84) 38

Williamson – see Clifton Forge

Williamsport – 10 (S74) 15

Williamsville – 11 (S75) 5

Willie’s Ford – see Spring Hill farm

Willie’s Ford Mill – 18 (F82) 11

Willing, Anna (Byrd) – 14 (S78) 20

Willis
 _____ - 20 (F84) 48
 Isaiah – 6 (F70) 60; 13 (S77) 53

“Willoughby” – 7 (F71) 21, 22, 23; 9 (F73) 55

“Willow Grove” (Rte 42) – 12 (S76) 34-38; 34 (photograph)

“Willow Grove Farm (on rte 778 at Harriston) – 13 (S77) 57-62; 13 (S77) 58, 60, 62

(photographs)

Willow Spout – 18 (F82) 37; 19 (F83) 42; 20 (F84) 42

See also Staunton Water Supply

willow whistle – 11 (S75) 24

Wills

James L. – 17 (S81) 40

Mrs. James L. – see Reid, Margaret

Sally – 18 (S82) 26

Zachariah – 6 (F70) 58

Willson

_____ - 13 (S77) 53

_____ - 16 (F80) 11

Andrew – 13 (F77) 40, 41

Benjamin – 13 (F77) 31, 33, 34; 17 (S81) 5

Betsy Ann – 17 (F81) 32

C. – 14 (F79) 52

Charles – 13 (S77) 50

Charles White – 15 (S79) 51

Daniel – 17 (F81) 32

Mrs. Daniel – see Willson, Betsy Ann

Eleanor – 15 (S79) 51

Ellen – 15 (S79) 51

George – 16 (S80) 69

George W. – 16 (F80) 72

Mrs. George W. – see Willson, Laura M.

Mrs. Gilpin, Jr. – 10 (F74) 41

G. W. – 15 (S79) 51

Hannah – 15 (S79) 51

Henry C. – 15 (S79) 51

Howard McKnight – 16 (F80) 4

Isaac – 20 (S84) 59

James – 13 (F77) 41; 16 (S80) 69

James C. – 14 (F78) 7

James C. (Rev.) – 16 (S80) 65; 16 (F80) 72

Mrs. James C. – see Montgomery, Hetty

Jamison T. – 15 (S79) 51

John – 5 (F69) 8; 13 (F77) 33, 34

John W. – 15 (S79) 24; 15 (F79) 24

Joshua – 13 (S77) 52, 53

Laura M. – 16 (F80) 72

Margaret T. – 20 (F84) 70

Mary R. – 16 (S80) 65, 66

Matthew, Sr. – 15 (S79) 51
Peter – 13 (F77) 36
Sophronia E. – 16 (F80) 72
Thomas P. – 15 (S79) 51
Mrs. Thomas P. – see Wilson, Hannah
William – 20 (F84) 70
Mrs. William – see Willson, Margaret T.
William G. – 15 (F79) 52
William H. – 15 (F79) 52
Mrs. William H. – see Willson, C.
See also Wilson

Wilmer, “Parson” – 6 (S70) 13

Wilmoth

Thomas – 13 (F77) 30, 34; 20 (F84) 73
Mrs. Thomas – see Wait, Agnes

Wilshusen, Margaret – 19 (F83) 8

Wilson

_____ - 16 (F80) 11, 23, 24; 17 (S81) 23, 44; 20 (F84) 36
_____ (Hanna) – 16 (F80) 14, 15
_____ (Capt.) – 1 (S65) 21
_____ (Miss) – 11 (F75) 37
_____ (Mr.) – 11 (S75) 19
Alexander – 20 (F84) 71
Alpheus (Rev.) – 7 (F71) 32; 19 (S83) 43, 46
Charles – 11 (F775) 37; 17 (S81) 40
Christian (Hyrons) – 20 (F84) 73
C. L. – 20 (S84) 21, 22, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31
David – 9 (S73) 38
Elizabeth – 16 (F80) 72
Ephraim – 20 (F84) 72
F. C. – 19 (F83) 21
George – 11 (S75) 47
Mrs. George – see Wilson, I.
George W. – 11 (F75) 37
Gilpin – 5 (F69) 14
Guy – 11 (F75) 37
Hannah – 15 (S79) 51
Howard M. – 8 (S72) 3
Howard M. (Rev.) – 17 (F81) 18; 20 (F84) 5, 6, 8, 10, 12, 14, 17
Howard McKnight – 2 (S66) 3; 4 (S68) 3; 5 (S69) 37; 7 (F71) 5; 10 (S74) 4;
13 (S77) 6; 16 (F80) 4
I. – 17 (S81) 40

James – 6 (F70) 57; 8 (F72) 52; 11 (F75) 37, 39; 16 (F80) 70
 James C. – 14 (F78) 7
 Jane C. – 16 (F80) 72
 John – 9 (S73) 17, 25, 36, 37; 11 (F75) 37; 16 (F80) 14
 John (Indian Wars) – 3 (F67) 13
 John (Rev.) – 6 (S70) 18
 John P. – 20 (F84) 57
 Joseph – 16 (F80) 72; 17 (S81) 40; 18 (F82) 29
 Mrs. Joseph – see Wilson, Rachel
 Joseph R. (Rev.) (father of Woodrow Wilson) – 4 (S68) 9; 7 (F71) 32, 46; 11 (F75) 26
 Margaret F. – 16 (F80) 72
 Martha A. – 19 (F83) 27
 Mary – 9 (S73) 35; 16 (S80) 69
 Matthew – 9 (S73) 38
 Matthew, Sr. – 16 (S80) 69
 Norval (Rev.) – 19 (S83) 42, 46, 47
 P. E. – 12 (F76) 31
 Phoebe (Stuart) – 16 (S80) 67; 16 (F80) 70
 Rachel – 16 (F80) 72
 Robert – 11 (S75) 45; 16 (F80) 14
 Robert K. – 16 (F80) 72
 Mrs. Robert K. – see Wilson, Margaret F.
 Sampson – 12 (F76) 43
 Samuel – 9 (S73) 35, 38; 18 (S82) 9
 Samuel M. – 17 (S81) 40
 Sarah A. – 11 (S75) 47, 48
 Thomas – 6 (S70) 53
 Thomas P. – 15 (S79) 51; 19 (F83) 44, 45
 Mrs. Thomas P. – see Wilson, Hannah
 Tom (kept a tavern) – 6 (S70) 45
 W. H. – 20 (F84) 68
 William – 2 (S66) 12, 13; 9 (S73) 35; 12 (S76) 30; 16 (F80) 14; 17 (S81) 40, 44
 Mrs. William – see Sharp, Betty
 William (Rev.) – 16 (F80) 70; 18 (S82) 24; 19 (S83) 27; 19 (S83) 44
 William M. – 16 (F80) 72
 Mrs. William M. – see Wilson, Jane C.
 William Winters – 16 (F80) 72
 Woodrow – 4 (S68) 6 (as governor of NJ); 4 (S68) 7 (as presidential nominee)
 4 (S68) 8 (as president of Princeton); 8 (F72) 46; 9 (S73) 44-57; 12 (S76) 12;
 17 (S81) 17
 Mrs. Woodrow – 4 (S68) 13, 14; see also Bolling, Edith
See also Willson

Wilson family – 20 (F84) 57

“Wilson for President” – 4 (S68) 5

“Wilson Small” (steamer) – 19 (S83) 31

Wilson Trucking Company – 11 (F75) 37

Winchester – 1 (S65) 12, 14, 16; 1 (F65) 7, 13, 18; 2 (S66) 10; 15 (F79) 11; 16 (S80) 19;
19 (S83) 39; 20 (F84) 52
Light Infantry – 18 (S82) 33
Stagecoach Line – 9 (F73) 30
Union Band – 18 (S82) 33

Winder, Charles – 8 (F72) 37

Windle, Andrew Young – 16 (F80) 72

“Windie Knawe” – 6 (S70) 14

“Windows to the Blue Ridge,” slide program – 10 (F74) 5

“Windswept Hills” – 7 (F71) 7; 9 (F73) 52

Windy Cave Church – 9 (S73) 59; 10 (S74) 31, 32

Wine

Daniel – 20 (S84) 59
Harold – 5 (F69) 19; 19 (F83) 45
Harold H., Mr. & Mrs. – 5 (F69) 19
John – 5 (F69) 17
Mrs. John – see Yount, Susan
Noah – 20 (S84) 59
Sarah – 11 (S75) 41
Samuel – 20 (S84) 59
Solomon – 20 (S84) 59

Wine Cemetery (George) – 9 (S73) 43

wineries – 9 (F73) 50

Wingfield, Charles, Jr. – 6 (S70) 13

Wingo, Sally – 11 (S75) 45

Winkhouse< John Harman (Rev.) – 10 (F74) 24, 25

Winslow

Beverley – 17 (S81) 5
 Richard – 9 (S73) 26

Winston, Edmond – 17 (S81) 5

“Wintergreen” – see “Willoughby”

Winters, Nancy – 14 (F78) 49

Wires, Francis – 13 (F77) 30, 31, 32, 37

Wirt, William – 4 (F68) 12

Wise

- Adam, Jr. – 15 (F79) 52
- Mrs. Adam, Jr. – see Curry, Rebecca A.
- B. Newton – 20 (S84) 59
- Catharine – 17 (S81) 40
- Ellen – 19 (F83) 27
- Henry – 15 (F79) 5; 18 (S82) 25; 18 (F82) 21, 22
- Henry A. – 1 (F65) 8, 11; 8 (F72) 24
- John – 3 (S67); 7 (F71) 36; 9 (S73) 37; 18 (S82) 25; 19 (F83) 27; 20 (S84) 67
- Mrs. John – see Wise, Ellen
- John, Sr. – 15 (S79) 51
- Michael – 18 (S82) 25
- William, Jr. – 20 (S84) 59

Wiseman

- Archibald – 11 (S75) 45
- Elijah – 20 (S84) 59
- Frances M. – 17 (S81) 40
- George W. – 15 (S79) 27; 15 (F79) 24
- Mary Catharine – 17 (S81) 40
- Nancy – 11 (S75) 46
- Peter – 17 (S81) 40
- Mrs. Peter – see Wiseman, Frances M.
- William – 15 (S79) 27
- William E. – 15 (S79) 27

Wishing-in as Shooting-in the New Year – 3 (S67) 13

Wit, W. R. – 20 (S84) 41

Witchcraft – 5 (F69) 21, 22, 23, 25

Withrow

C. H. – 19 (S83) 29
Lewis – 9 (S73) 10
Lou (Miss) – 14 (F78) 18
William, Jr. – 15 (F79) 52

Withrow family – 14 (F78) 18

Withrow House – 14 (F78) 18

Witts

Phil. – 20 (S84) 59
William R. – 20 (S84) 42, 59

Witz

Isaac – 5 (F69) 31; 9 (F73) 58
Julius L. – 5 (F69) 13

Witz and Holt Flooring Mill – 18 (F82) 7—photo, 11

Witz & Holt's Mill – 7 (F71) 34, 35

Witz, Holt and Bowling – 18 (F82) 7

Witz's – 7 (F71) 34

Wolf

_____ (Rev.) – 19 (S83) 30
Addison – 20 (S84) 59
John – 20 (S84) 59
Michael – 9 (S73) 37
Nicholas – 13 (F77) 29, 33, 34

Wolfe, Kay Stout – 19 (F83) 31

Wolfrey

Herbert – 11 (S75) 21
Kathleen – 11 (S75) 21

Wolfrey family – 11 (S75) 212

Wolseley, Garnet (Lord) – 2 (S66) 25

wolves – 6 (S70) 47; 8 (F72) 49

Womack

Ed – 9 (F73) 16

R. D. – 9 (F73) 15, 16

Womanstaff, Lewis – 6 (F70) 70; 7 (S71) 53; 7 (F71) 53

Womelsdorf, Daniel – 3 (S67) 18

women
 roles in wartime – 1 (S65) 17, 18; 1 (F65) 13
 voters – 9 (S73) 64

“Women’s Rights in 1836” – 9 (S73) 64

Wonderley, Philip – 11 (S75) 48

Wonderlich family – 8 (F72) 24

Wonderlick, Mary Magdalene – 18 (S82) 25

Wood
 _____ - 13 (S77) 20
 C. P. – 19 (S83) 31
 Mrs. D. Carl – 13 (F77) 18
 James – 14 (S78) 6; 20 (F84) 57
 Jonathan – 6 (F70) 58
 Lucy (Miss) – 5 (F69) 34
 Martha – 20 (S84) 59
 Nancy – 20 (S84) 59
 William – 16 (F80) 36; 20 (S84) 59

Woodal, John – 20 (F84) 72

Wooddell
 Ammi – 20 (S84) 59
 B. A., Jr. – 20 (S84) 59
 Irvine – 20 (S84) 59
 James Howard – 20 (S84) 39
 John – 20 (S84) 59
 Stuart – 20 (S84) 59
 W. H. – 20 (S84) 59
 William – 20 (S84) 53, 59
 William, Jr. – 20 (S84) 53
 William H. – 20 (S84) 53

Woodell
 James – 15 (S79) 52
 John – 17 (S81) 40

John, Sr. – 15 (F79) 52
Mary – 14 (F78) 46
Polly – 15 (F79) 52

Woodfin, Samuel – 6 (F70) 53, 58; 13 (F77) 41

Woodhall, William – 20 (F84) 71

woodcuts – 3 (S67) 10, 16, 20

Woodford, William – 18 (S82) 9

wood house – 7 (F71) 17, 18

“woodpile chairs” – 10 (S74) 23

Woodrow Wilson

Army Hospital – 7 (S71) 23
birthday – 4 (S68) 7
Birthplace Advisory Council – 4 (S68) 16
Birthplace Foundation – 4 (S68) 13-16; 9 (S73) 55; 11 (F75) 4, 15; 13 (S77) 22
Birthplace, history of – 4 (S68) 10-16; 5 (F69) 13; 9 (S73) 45, 52; 11 (F75) 19,
23
Birthplace Memorial Society – 4 (S68) 12
Birthplace Temporary Custodial Commission – 4 (S68) 12
centenary – 4 (S68) 16
Centennial Commission – 4 (S68) 16
Club – 4 (S68) 5, 6, 7, 13
Foundation of New York – 4 (S68) 14
Park – 5 (F69) 13
Post Chapel – 7 (S71) 23

“Woodrow Wilson – Staunton’s Favorite Son” – 4 (S68) 5-16

Woodruff

_____ - 20 (F84) 53, 54
Ira – 3 (S67) 18

Wood’s Gap – see Jarman’s Gap

Woods

_____ - 13 (S77) 56
Adam – 13 (F77) 41
Andrew – 13 (F77) 41
Arthur – 13 (S77) 46
Ephraim – 20 (S84) 59

James – 13 (S77) 46
James W. – 20 (F84) 70
John – 13 (F77) 41
Margaret (Wallace) – 6 (S70) 14; 6 (F70) 10
Maud (Miss) – 6 (S70) 13
Micajah – 6 (S70) 13
Michael (1734) – 6 (S70) 6, 14
Richard – 8 (F72) 51; 9 (S73) 27, 29
Samuel – 6 (F70) 62
Stephen – 15 (S79) 52; 16 (F80) 73
Mrs. Stephen – 16 (F80) 73

Woodson

_____ - 14 (S78) 11
John – 17 (S81) 5

Woodstock – 3 (S67) 17

Woodstock-Anderson Guards – 18 (S82) 33

Woodstock artist – 3 (S67) 16

Woodward

Jane – 14 (F78) 73
J. B. – 2 (F66) 21
John P. – 14 (F78) 73
Joseph – 14 (F78) 73; 16 (F80) 42
Mrs. Joseph – see Woodward, Jane
Joseph (Maj.) – 7 (F71) 32
Joseph N. – 20 (S84) 53
L. T. – 12 (F76) 33
Samuel B. (Dr.) – 2 (F66) 20, 22
Stanley – 6 (S70) 12
William – 1 (F65) 10
W. L. 20 (F84) 57

Woodward Apartments – 7 (F71) 17

“Woodward House”: - 17 (F81) 25

wool – 1 (S65) 10

woolen mills – 1 (F65) 6, 9

Woolf Creek – 13 (S77) 38, 44, 52

Woolwine

Catharine – 9 (S73) 64; 14 (F78) 73; 17 (S81) 35

Philip – 12 (S76) 31

Mrs. Philip – see Harris, Betty

Word, _____ - 19 (F83) 24

Work, Herman – 20 (F84) 16

Workman, Daniel – 9 (S73) 40; 13 (S77) 44

Works Progress Administration (W.P.A.) – 7 (S71) 36; see also W.P.A.

World War I – 3 (F67) 14

World War II – 3 (F67) 14

World's Fairs – 17 (S81) 17

Worrell, Cornelius – 17 (F81) 31

Worsely

Elizabeth – 17 (F81) 35

William – 17 (F81) 33, 35

Mrs. William – see Worsely, Elizabeth

Worthington

Clarke, Jr. – 20 (F84) 18

Elizabeth (Henkel) – 14 (S78) 43

Rose Harrison – 5 (S69) 21

Worthington Hardware Company – 5 (F69) 30; 11 (F75) 32

W.P.A. – 17 (S81) 17

“The Wreck of C&O Number 5” (song) – 9 (F73) 14

“The Wreck of the Sportsman” – 9 (F73) 19, 20

“The Wreck of the 1256” (song) – 9 (F73) 9, 17, 19

“The Wreck on the C&O or ‘Engine 143’” – 9 (F73) 8, 11

Wren, Anthony D. – 16 (S80) 50

Wright

_____ (Mrs.) – 11 (F75) 33
 Abbie – 14 (F78) 39
 Absalom – 11 (S75) 40; 17 (F81) 32
 Mrs. Absalom – see Wright, Sophrona
 Elizabeth Ann – 15 (F79) 52
 Elizabeth J. – 11 (S75) 40
 Eliza J. – 11 (S75) 40
 Emmerit – 14 (F78) 38
 Erasmus E. – 17n (F81) 32
 Francis – 6 (F70) 13, 19; 15 (F79) 52
 George – 15 (F79) 52
 Mrs. George – see Wright, Elizabeth Ann
 George B. – 19 (S83) 35
 Hannah Elizabeth – 15 (F79) 52
 Howard – 15 (F79) 52
 James – 6 (F70) 20
 James W. – 20 (F84) 70
 Mrs. James W. – see Wright, Mary C.
 John A. – 15 (S79) 27
 John Edwin – 20 (F84) 70
 Joseph – 6 (S70) 13; 16 (F80) 73
 Lawson – 19 (S83) 35
 Mrs. Lawson – see Wright, Sarah
 Leo – 14 (F78) 39
 Mary C. – 20 (F84) 80
 Nicholas – 16 (F80) 39
 Ottie – 14 (F78) 46
 Robert – 15 (F79) 52; 17 (S81) 40
 Sadie (Harper) – 11 (F75) 33
 Sam – 11 (S75) 30
 Mrs. Sam – see Beeson, Catharine
 Samuel H. – 19 (F83) 27
 Sarah – 19 (S83) 35
 Sarah Cordelia (Miss) – 5 (S69) 8
 Sophrona – 17 (F81) 32
 Thomas – 9 (S73) 36; 16 (F80) 39
 Viola – 14 (F78) 47
 William – 8 (S72) 19; 16 (F80) 39; 20 (S84) 59

Wunderlich, Daniel – 5 (S69) 39; 5 (F69) 15; 15 (S79) 52

Wurtemberg, Germany – 3 (S67) 12

Wust, Klaus – 10 (F74) 20; 17 (F81) 43

Wyatt, Edward – 6 (F70) 60

Wyeth, _____ - 16 (S80) 39

Wyllie, John Cook – 10 (F74) 20

Wynkhouse, John Harmon (Rev.) – see Winkhouse, John H. (Rev.)

Wythe, George – 4 (F68) 22; 8 (S72) 15

X

Xaupi

J. A. – 14 (F78) 73

Mrs. J. A. – 14 (F78) 73

Y

YMCA – 7 (S71) 41; 12 (S76) 14, 17, 18

Yancey

_____ (Eagon) – 18 (F82) 31

Layton W. – 20 (F84) 9, 18

William – 1 (F65) 7

“Yankee Cemetery” – 15 (F79) 21

Yarborough, Evelyn Jones – 6 (F70) 39

Yarbrough, _____ - 18 (S82) 21

Yarrow

George – 9 (F73) 41

Mrs. George – 9 (F&3) 41

George T. – 4 (F68) 25; 5 (F69) 7; 7 (F71) 5; 10 (F74) 41

George T., Mr. & Mrs. – 20 (F84) 15

Mrs. George T. – 5 (F69) 7; 7 (F71) 5

Yates

John – 19 (F83) 44

L. A. – 20 (F84) 67

R. L. – 7 (F71) 11

Yates (Gates) family – 7 (F71) 11; 10 (F74) 20

Yeago, Adam – 18 (F82) 11

Yeago Mill – 18 (F82) 11

Yeiser, Englehard – 20 (F84) 57

Yellow Creek – 6 (F70) 29

yellow fever – 14 (S78) 38; 17 (F81) 22

Yellowstone

Canyon – 10 (F74) 34

Lake – 10 (F74) 33

Park – 1 (S65) 14; 10 (F74) 34

River – 10 (F74) 33

Yessler

Michael – 16 (F80) 73; 18 (S82) 19

William – 16 (F80) 73

Yoder, _____ - 20 (S84) 31

Yohogania County – 13 (S77) 37

Yokham, John – 13 (F77) 30, 31

York, _____ (Gen.) – 20 (F84) 51

Yorktown – 2 (S66) 15; “digs” - 2 (F66) 6

Yost

Bettie (Miss) – 7 (S71) 30

Henrietta E. – 19 (S83) 35

Jacob – 20 (S84) 36

Mrs. Jacob – 5 (F69) 31, 34

Jacob B. – 17 (S81) 40

Samuel M. – 18 (S82) 15; 19 (S83) 35

Mrs. Samuel M. – see Yost, Henrietta E.

Yost family – 8 (F72) 24

Young

A. – 14 (F78) 66

Andrew – 5 (F69) 29

Andrew, Sr. – 14 (F78) 73; 20 (S84) 67

Mrs. Andrew, Sr. – see Young, Margaret
B. F. – 20 (F84) 59
Billy – 7 (F71) 3, 34
Brigham – 5 (S69) 10
D. S. – 17 (F81) 26
E. B., Jr. (Col.) – 7 (S71) 29
Edward – 17 (S81) 5
Elisha – 17 (S81) 40, 41
Ezekiel – 6 (F70) 58
Jacob – 15 (F79) 52
James – 8 (F72) 51; 12 (F76) 42
John – 6 (F70) 63
Lacy – 5 (F69) 12
Mrs. Lacy – 5 (F69) 12
Margaret (White-first husband; Bryan-second husband) – 12 (F76) 45
Margaret – 14 (F78) 73; see Young, Andrew, Sr.
Margaret (Ocheltree) – 14 (F78) 66
Mary – 14 (F78) 73; 15 (S79) 52
Mary Atkins – 14 (F78) 39
Thomas – 14 (F78) 73
W. G. – 16 (F80) 72
William – 12 (F76) 42, 43; 15 (S79) 52
William (Capt.) – 5 (F69) 11
William S. – 20 (F84) 70

Young Carpenter's Assistant – 19 (F83) 34

Young Ladies Christian Association – 6 (S70) 27

Young's Fort (Alleghany County) – 10 (S74) 28

Young's Store – 7 (F71) 34

Yount

David – 12 (F76) 39
Elder Daniel – 5 (F69) 18
Glenn E. – 5 (F69) 13
J. B. – 19 (F83) 12
J. B., Jr. – 8 (S72) 11
Joseph. B., III – 4 (F68) 25; 9 (S73) 43; 10 (S74) 13; 13 (S77) 6, 10; 20 (F84)
6, 8, 14, 17
Joseph Byron, Jr. – 17 (F81) 16
Susan (Wine) – 5 (F69) 17
Violet – 14 (F78) 46
Walter Bowman – 5 (F69) 18

Yount family cemetery – 9 (S73) 43

Yount [Ignatius] House – 19 (S83) 17—photo

Yowell family – 17 (F81) 32

Z

Zakaib

Mrs. Charles – see Zakaib, Madelon

Mrs. Charles L. – 20 (F84) 8, 10, 18

Madelon – 13 (S77) 11; 13 (F77) 17, 18; 17 (F81) 18

“Zechariah Johnston, a Virginia Champion of Freedom” – 8 (S72) 28-45

Zechariah Johnston House – 8 (S72) 28, 32, 34, 36—photo

“Zechariah Johnston Papers” – 8 (S72) 33

Zerfas family – 8 (F72) 24

Zerfass, Jacob – 14 (S78) 42

Zeigler family – 14 (F78) 44

Zemmerly, J. – 15 (F79) 23

Zerkel, John – 14 (S78) 42

Zigler, W. H. (Rev.) – 7 (F71) 10

Zimmerman

Christian – 10 (F74) 22

John – 20 (S84) 59

Julia – 17 (F81) 42

Louisa – 11 (S75) 43

Mary – 14 (F78) 46

Otho – 14 (F78) 46

Peter – 20 (S84) 59

Zimmerman family – 14 (F78) 41

Zinck family – 10 (F74) 17

Zink

Andrew J. – 15 (S79) 25; 15 (F79) 25
Henry – 15 (S79) 25; 15 (F79) 25

Zion Lutheran Church – 8 (F72) 24

Zirkle

_____ - 9 (F73) 42
Frank – 11 (S75) 21
Mrs. Frank – see Hogsett, Natalie

Zodiac, signs of – 3 (S67) 11

Zumbro

Adam – 14 (F78) 73
Mrs. Adam – see Zumbro, Jane
Jane – 14 (F78) 73